



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



**PIERRE FAUCONNIER
AND
HIS DESCENDANTS**



PIERRE FAUCHONNET

Pierre Fauconnier and His Descendants

with some account of the
Allied Valleaux

By
ABRAHAM ERNEST HELFFENSTEIN, M.D.
Member of the Huguenot Society of America



PHILADELPHIA

1911

Copyright, 1911
By A. E. Helffenstein, M.D.



Press of
S. H. BURBANK & CO.
Philadelphia

FEB 27 1932

Inv. 6115

25

71

F. 25

1911

IN LOVING MEMORY
OF
MY MOTHER

WHOSE ACTIVE INTEREST IN THE
BEGINNING OF THIS WORK HAS BEEN
THE INCENTIVE FOR ITS COMPLETION

Preface

THE object in compiling this book has been to collect and preserve the history and genealogy of Pierre Fauconnier and his Descendants, hence the title.

In the arrangement of the material secured for these purposes there is given, first, the history of the subjects of each article; and second, the genealogical tables of them and their descendants, as far down and as full as obtainable; inserting also, in their proper places, histories of members of the different branches. This method, it is hoped, will make the work prove more interesting than if genealogy only had been printed, especially as nothing has ever before been written upon the subject. In the genealogy many dates will be found wanting, but this deficiency, and the absence of history in some places, were unavoidable, owing to many obstacles encountered in the consultation of public and private records.

At the present day, it being over two hundred years since Pierre Fauconnier came to New York, and some years before that period that the Vallean family, into which his daughter Madeleine married, arrived in the same colony, the difficulty of searching for records relating to them has been much increased by this lapse of time. These records had remained so long dormant that much care was required to verify the information obtained from them, and to closely scrutinize anything which appeared doubtful in any particular. Nevertheless these searches, upon which much time was expended, have confirmed some points of family history regarded as traditional, and upon others, that were obscure, thrown much light. But notwithstanding the best efforts put forth, there still remains considerable that could not be obtained, and which, perhaps, may be lost forever.

In Europe as well as in America many difficulties presented themselves, some of which it was found impossible to overcome and secure the necessary information. This was the case as regards the family history and ancestry of Pierre Fauconnier in France and in England, the meagre accounts from both places leaving much more to be desired upon these points. And it is a matter of regret that we are uncertain as to the name of his father; Jean Fauconnier being given as that parent from the best available knowledge obtained of the Fauconnier family. In a measure the same deficiency exists regarding the Valleaux, but something relating to them in France was found back to a certain point, at which the search was obliged to stop owing to a loss of records. It was thus found impossible, as regards either family, to discover its founder and place of origin. Other instances of these kinds of difficulties are mentioned in the text.

Another obstacle was the want of many church records. This was particularly true of the Huguenot Church at New Rochelle, N. Y., whose entries date back only to 1724 (a date too late for consultation), which is unfortunate, for it was at this town that Isaiah Vallean and his family settled shortly after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes; where he was undoubtedly buried, and where, also, must have been entered some of his first family records in the new world. This deficiency leaves wanting the date of death of Isaiah's wife, and the marriage of his son Peter with Madeleine Fauconnier, presuming, from lack of better knowledge, that these were recorded at New Rochelle. From the Hackensack and Schraalenburgh churches much was secured, but they contain no records of deaths. Nothing, covering certain desired periods, could be had from the Paramus church, which, had such been obtained, might have given much information relating to Pierre

Fauconnier and his daughter Madeleine. Finally, in many cases, a church could not be located from which to obtain records.

From this short resumé of the incompleteness of public records, it will be seen that the data secured from them are sometimes not as full as they should be, or might have been expected from an authority of this character.

The search for private records consumed much time, as in many cases it was difficult to find some members of the different branches. This source supplied the greater part of the genealogy, in whose tables will be found omissions which make incomplete some of the lines. These omissions are due possibly to carelessness, indifference, lack of genealogical interest on the part of those concerned in making entries of family dates and events, and, perhaps, in some cases, to a loss of records. An instance upon which there is insufficient information, due to the last cause, is the question of the parentage of Isaiah Valteau, who married Leah Harty, the facts concerning which had to be deduced from public records, as nothing relating to it could be obtained from his descendants.

Pierre Fauconnier and the Valleaux were Huguenots, and it is no doubt due partly to their membership in this persecuted and proscribed body that their records and careers cannot be made more complete, as they, like their co-religionists, had to flee from their native land; and shifting from place to place, the Valleaux particularly, they could not always take pains or time to make accurate family records, or which, as was often the case with this persecuted people, may have been forbidden, or else made under the supervision of their enemies. And in America, also, there is much regarding them that seems unobtainable by the usual methods of research. These same difficulties exist in the case of many other French refugees to this country, whose descendants likewise experience trouble in tracing their ancestry; for, very often with them, the process of time and a long residence in the new world have so changed the spelling of the name that the original is scarcely recognized in the modern one; but with the Fauconnier-Valteau descendants it is different, for both these names remain the same at the present day.

Some little reference to the Huguenots may be useful to those whose attention has not been drawn particularly to the subject; but for the origin and history of these people, works relating to them should be consulted, especially the writings of Mr. H. M. Baird. It is sufficient to state here that their great conflict with their persecutors in France began early in the sixteenth century, and continued until April 13, 1598, when King Henry IV, by the celebrated Edict of Nantes, granted them toleration and liberty to worship in their own way. But, notwithstanding the freedom thus given them, their enemies still continued to harass them, and for years brought such pressure upon the throne for their overthrow, that Louis XIV finally yielded and revoked the Edict on October 18, 1685. Immediately there ensued a general flight of these people in all directions; some escaped only with their lives, whilst others, more fortunate, were enabled to take with them much of their possessions. Amongst the first class were the Valleaux, who left at night, leaving behind their property, which was then confiscated by the government. On the other hand, Pierre Fauconnier and his wife had been naturalized in England some six months prior to the Revocation, so that they were enabled to come to America as English subjects, he holding an official appointment.

It is thought that the Revocation lost to France a half million persons, at the least, among whom were some of the most skilled artisans of the land. All the



FAUCCONNIER ARMS

Pierre Fauconnier

The name Fauconnier derived from the Latin "Falconarius," a falcon or hawk, is given to one who has the care and training of hawks for the pursuit and capture of game, a sport anciently termed Hawking, but now known as Falconry. This amusement flourished in Asia long prior to the Christian Era, and was carried from there, very early in the middle ages, to the Kingdom of Burgundy, whence it was copied, with all its grand rites and ceremonious usages, into the various Courts of Europe, whose monarchs and rulers instituted large establishments devoted solely to its use. At the head of each establishment was the "Grande Fauconnier" (Grand Falconer), a person of great dignity and importance, who was of the nobility, and who had under him a number of nobles, gentlemen, and falconers to assist in the management of its details. He received his office by appointment from his Sovereign; it being a position that was accepted and kept in the family upon whom it was conferred, and that carried with it a Coat-of-Arms. The diversion became very popular, and was maintained by those of the nobility and gentry, whose means and positions enabled them to do so, for it was everywhere regarded as a refined pursuit, which those of both good and high degree ought to patronize. From being once prevalent in many lands Falconry has now fallen into disuse, the demands of modern civilization leaving but little time to become interested in it. Occasionally, however, an article appears in some magazine relating an instance of this pastime in our day, which seems to be engaged in more from curiosity and as a novelty, than for any other reason.

In the history and character of this amusement, therefore, is indicated the origin of the family of Pierre Fauconnier, the confirmation of which is shown by the fact "that he brought with him to America his Coat-of-Arms," whose design contains some of the technicalities of the art, as seen from the following description of it: "On a shield, a falcon's cage proper. The Crest, a hooded falcon on a gloved sinister hand, ready to throw off. Colors, upper half of shield, red; lower half, silver. Motto, 'Omnia Deo Juvante' (All things with God's help). It was obtained from a seal on a document, recorded by him at Burlington, N. J., and which said 'sealed with my seal.'"

The family of Fauconnier dating back to the eleventh century at the least, is one of the most ancient and honorable in France, and throughout this country, in the course of time, many branches were formed, which extended to Belgium, Holland,* and other countries, including one in America. A partial study of the Fauconnier history, shows that many of its members occupied high public positions, and were of excellent reputation in their private and social relations. A few of them of prominence that may be mentioned, are: 1. The Sieur † François Fauconnier, born in 1597, who was Councillor of the King, and especial civil and criminal advocate at Bellac in the Province of Basse Marche; 2. François Fauconnier, born 1695, civil advocate of the Seneschal's ‡ Court at Bellac, in 1746;

* Belonging to the Branch in this country, were:

"1. Marguerite Valckenier, born in 1653, died in 1617; married Rudolph de Ry, Burgomaster of Amsterdam."

"2. Corneille Hop, born at Amsterdam, June 3, 1685, died July 14, 1762, Sheriff and Burgomaster of Amsterdam, Ambassador to the Court of France, and Plenipotentiary to the Congress of Soissons; married at Amsterdam May 2, 1735, Rebecca-Jacqueline Valckenier, born at Amsterdam, February 14, 1697, died September 28, 1753, daughter of Pierre-Raust Valckenier and Eve Susanne Pellicorne."

† Lord.

‡ "Formerly an officer in the household of a Prince or Dignitary, who had the superintendence of domestic ceremonies and feasts; a major-domo; a steward. In some instances the Seneschal was a royal officer serving as the presiding magistrate of a district or province."—Century Diet.

3. Jean-Baptiste Alexandre Fauconnier, Master of the Horse, officer in the "Regiment of Royal Champagne Cavelerie," was present at "L'Assemblée Générale des trois Orders" * convened in the city of Dorat, capital of the Province of Basse Marche, March 16, 1789; 4. François Fauconnier, Master of the Horse, Lord of the fief † of Age-Meillot, is cited in the verbal process of the same Assembly of 1789. These members of the House of Fauconnier were all of the Limousin-Touraine ‡ branch of the family to which Pierre Fauconnier belonged.

Notwithstanding there is much general knowledge upon the Fauconnier family, it is to be regretted that the researches made in France, for this work, have given so little definite information in regard to the immediate family of Pierre Fauconnier. The first of his name with whom he can be connected, is Pierre of Touraine (Limousin Branch), who, from inferences deduced, was more than probably his great-grandfather, and from whom his line of descent, on this assumption, is as follows:

1. Pierre Fauconnier

Born about 1535; married about 1559; died, without doubt, after 1619.

2. Pierre

Son of the preceding, born about 1560; married Judith Normand of Germain, Touraine. The records of their four children, from the French Church, Thread-needle Street, London, England, are as follows:

I. Ester, married Alexandre De la Noy of Tournay, § France, August 12, 1610. Baptisms of their eleven children, viz.: Moyse, February 16, 1612; Judith, November 20, 1614; Aaron, April 12, 1618; Pierre, September 19, 1619; Jean, April 22, 1621; Ester, January 5, 1623; Jean, April 3, 1625; Esther, January 6, 1629; Joseph, March 14, 1630; Marie, October 23, 1634; Sara, June 29, 1637.

II. Sara, married Rolland du Poncel, and had a son, Samuel, baptised August 16, 1621.

III. Jean, baptised March 23, 1600.

IV. Jacques, baptised October 25, 1601.

3. Jean

Third child of Pierre Fauconnier and Judith Normand, married Madeleine De la Touche. "Madeleine De la Touche was a daughter of M. Grand Pré de la

* General Assembly of the three Orders, which consisted of the nobility, the clergy and the Third Estate (the people). This was an election for deputies to the National Assembly convoked by Louis XVI of France, and which opened at Versailles, May 5, 1789. These legislators were summoned to give France a Constitution, which was necessitated by the demands of the Commons for a redress of their wrongs, a proper representation, and to relieve the country from the burden of excessive taxation. This object was not accomplished, as at the end of June the King dissolved the National Assembly, thereby precipitating the French Revolution.

† Feudal tenure.

‡ Limousin and Touraine were provinces of old France; the first, in its central part, now forms the Department of Correze and part of Haute-Vienne; the second, adjoining the first on the north, and watered by the Loire, Cher and Vienne Rivers, is now the greater part of the Department of Indre-et-Loire.—Lippincott's New Gazetteer of the World.

§ Now a town of Belgium in Hainaut, on the Scheldt.

Touche, a planter of Martinique, French West Indies, and had her nearest relatives in that Island." *†

4. Pierre

Son of Jean Fauconnier and Madeleine De la Touche is the subject of this article.

Pierre Fauconnier and Judith Normand, his wife, several years after their marriage left France, their native land, and came to England, making their home in London.‡ He was a member of a family that was of good and ancient lineage, and which, long seated in Touraine, had always been distinguished by position, alliances and landed possessions. Like many of their Huguenot brethren, they fled from the persecutions and confiscations, engendered by the operation of unjust laws, promulgated against them by the enemies of their faith.

Jean, son of Pierre Fauconnier and Judith Normand, went to France and lived at Tours, the chief city of the Province of Touraine, where his son Pierre was born, in the year 1659, but he eventually settled in London, some of the reasons for which are evident: to escape the educational restrictions imposed upon the Huguenots in France, and the penalties for non-compliance therewith; and that he could freely bestow upon his son all the advantages afforded for instruction in a more enlightened country at this period. In England, then, the early studies of Pierre were conducted by such of his fellow-countrymen as had also found there a refuge from religious persecution, and those who educated him were men of cultivation and refinement, for their pupil, in his letters and by his poetical and classical allusions, showed a preparatory training of a high order.

A continuous pursuit of learning on the part of Pierre, aided by his natural aptitude, made its results manifest upon his arrival at manhood; he then developing into a polished gentleman endowed with considerable intellectual powers and resources. His attainments were of a scholarly and varied character, and found avenues for their expression in the literary as well as the commercial world; he had poetical tendencies, was a writer of the light poetry (*vers de société*) of his day, which was then much in vogue, and was also noted for his fine and accurate penmanship;§ but notwithstanding his accomplishments he was chiefly dis-

* From a Monograph of her son Peter Fauconnier, by Mr. Arthur Sands, one of her descendants.

† The De la Touche families were Huguenots, belonging to the French nobility, and were early seated at Saintes (Xaintes), Saintonge, and also in the provinces of Poitou and Guyenne. Many of them left France and lived in Protestant countries, where they worshipped God according to their religious convictions.

‡ David Diques de la Touche fled to Amsterdam, in 1686, but eventually settled in Dublin, Ireland."

"Peter De la Touche, Martha, wife, Peter, James, and Mark, sons, were naturalized at Westminster, England, 15th April, [1693] N. S."—Vol. I Agnew's "Protestant Exiles." Translations from the records of the French Church Du St. Esprit, New York City, "Collections of the Huguenot Society of America, Vol. I, pp. 193 and 199."

"1. To day, Wednesday, 5th of July 1732, after prayer, was baptised by me, undersigned, Minister of this Church, John Henry Rou, born at New York, the 29th of last June, son of Louis Rou, Minister, and Renée Marie Gougeon, my wife, being presented for Holy Baptism, by Monsr. Jeremie La Touche, and Madl Charlotte Favieres, his Godfather, and Godmother.

L. Rou, Pastor

L. Rou
Jer. Lattouch
Charlotte Fauiere."

"2. To day, Sunday, 19th of January 1735 after the second service, was baptised at home, because of bad weather, by me, undersigned, Minister of the French Church, Jeremie La Touche, born at New York, the second of January last, son of Monsr. Jeremie La Touche, and of Madle Jeane Soumain, being presented for Holy Baptism, by Monsr. Joseph Haynes, and Mademie. Marie Soumain, his Godfather, and Godmother.

L. Rou, Min

Jer: Lattouch
Joseph Haynes
Marie Soumain."

‡ The first record we have of a member of the Fauconnier family, taking refuge in England, is the following from Agnew's "Protestant Exiles." "London, 18th and 19th December, 1671, naturalized, James Fackonia [Fauconnier?], Bardalice, his wife, of Hollywell Street, Parish of St. Leonard's, in Shoreditch."

§ He did marvellous work with his pen, so that as Clerk of the Council of New York he was greatly esteemed. This gift of Pierre Fauconnier is largely in evidence throughout his career, and many specimens of it, still in an excellent state of preservation, may be found in his official accounts that are on record at the State Library in Albany, N. Y. The great skill he displayed in this art was the reason for his private papers becoming scattered broadcast after his death, they being sought for as souvenirs of his beautiful and exquisite handwriting, so that it would be a difficult task to secure any of them which might yet be in existence. They, no doubt, could throw much light on many things in his history which are now unavoidably obscure. From personal knowledge it can be stated that this special faculty, in a greater or less degree, has been transmitted to a number of his descendants.

tinguished as a man of affairs, wherein he displayed indomitable energy and perseverance. From our knowledge of him we find that he possessed great business capacity, was an excellent accountant, and had an extensive acquaintance with the public men of his day, and the political conditions surrounding him, all of which were instrumental in his advancement, to many private and official positions of trust.

Beyond these brief statements of the manner and place of Pierre's education, nothing further can be related concerning his life in its progress from childhood and youth to man's estate. In 1680, when passing into early manhood, he married Madeleine, daughter of Louis Pasquereau and Madeleine Chardon, of Tours, where she was born about the year 1657.

We next learn that Pierre Fauconnier with his wife, and children, had left France, and settled in England; and in this connection it would be desirable to know the amount and character of his possessions in his native land, and what portion of them he was enabled to bring with him, but in either place the extent of his property has not been ascertained. The exact date of his return is unknown, but he was in England a sufficient length of time to prepare for his naturalization, and by coming prior to "The Revocation of the Edict of Nantes" * he escaped the severities of that Act. The record of the citizenship of himself and wife, reads thus: "Peter Fauconnier and Magdalene (Pasquereau) his wife, were naturalized in England, April 4, 1685, in company with Louis Pasquereau and Magdalene his wife, and their children Louis, Peter and Isaac." † This was in the first year of the reign of King James II, by Royal Letters Patent from Westminster.

It was hoped that sufficient information could be obtained from England to describe more fully than is done Peter Fauconnier's family history and career in that Kingdom, but investigations instituted for this purpose were attended with meagre results. In regard to the former, nothing was revealed beyond what is narrated in this Work, but of the latter it was ascertained that his occupations were principally of a mercantile nature, as shown by the following communication: "A warrant was dated February 1st., 16⁸⁵₉₀ for the preparation of Letters Patent for John Auriol and Peter Fauconnier of London, Merchants, for the invention of a certain machine for napping cloth."

This item, relating to his calling as a London Merchant, discloses to us that his operations for its extension were of a diverse character. Being at that time a young man with extraordinary energy and of a robust constitution, he was very active in seeking for the various avenues of trade whereby he might profit, and moreover, as an incentive, he had a family to support. As we know, he did not confine himself to the ordinary and private channels of barter and sale, but reached out further, and sought for public commissions, which endeavors were along the line of furnishing supplies to the English government. These dealings brought him into contact with the Commissariat, in which he saw service during the reign ‡ of William and Mary, in the field abroad, under John Churchill, Earl (later Duke)

* October 18, 1685.

† Baird's "Huguenot Emigration to America," Vol. II, p. 63. In this naturalization his Christian name appears in its anglicised form of "Peter." The same volume at p. 64, says: "'Louis Pasquereau né a Tours, fils de Louis Pasquereau et de Madeleine Chardon.' It would seem that the elder Pasquereau died—possibly in London—leaving four sons; and that his widow, Madeleine Chardon, married again, and came to South Carolina with her second husband, Philippe Gendron, and his brother Jean, and daughter Madeleine, and with Pierre, Isaac, and Charles Pasquereau, younger sons of her former husband. Pierre and Isaac, like Louis, were born in Tours; Charles was born in London."

‡ 1689-1702.

of Marlborough,* but the precise time of this is not known. The Rev. Dr. McVickar in his *Life of Dr. Samuel Bard* (one of Fauconnier's descendants), in speaking of Fauconnier's employment in the Commissariat, says that "fragments of his army accounts still remain in possession of the family." Holding these relations to the authorities he became, to a certain extent, prominent, and as England during his sojourn there was engaged in civil and foreign wars, in which the religious element was largely mingled, it seems possible, that being a Huguenot like the Prince of Orange,† he might have held an appointment in the English Army as a commissioned officer, for it has been stated that "he was transferred to a regiment of foot as an Ensign," which has, however, not been satisfactorily settled. A suggested explanation of this statement is, "that he may have held this rank as a Regimental Commissary Officer," which seems indicated by his connection with the Commissariat, in 1701, when he was at the head of a Commission ‡ in England to send over clothing to the soldiers in the Province of New York.

From the time of the first English occupation of New York, in 1664, there was much trouble in the management of its affairs, which culminated in the time of William and Mary. First, it was a conflict with the Dutch, whom England had supplanted in the Colony, and then, between its official representatives, so that the Province became rent and torn by warring factions and parties. The incompetency, and sometimes criminality of officials, had made the place a hot-bed of intrigue and corruption, full accounts of which may be had by the perusal of the history § of the Colony of New York during these times. The better classes, realizing the injury done not only to themselves, but to trade and the government, by this condition, appealed to the Lords of Trade and the Throne, for the reform of existing abuses.

At the period now under consideration, the beginning of the eighteenth century, and whilst this strife was still progressing, the Earl of Bellomont, then Governor of New York, died, this occurring just as he was becoming acquainted with the Colony. His death, on March 5, 1701, during the absence of the Lieutenant-Governor in the Barbadoes, was the source of new troubles; high disputes arising among the Councillors as to the powers of government. These differences were settled by the arrival, on May 19th, of John Nanfan, the Lieutenant-Governor, who took upon himself the supreme command, until Lord Bellomont's successor could reach the Province. Lord Cornbury,|| the successor of Bellomont, was commissioned by King William on July 9, 1701, but for various reasons did not leave England till the following spring. This post was conferred upon him, in view of the fact that King William had contemplated giving him a reward for his desertion¶ of King James II; it being the first vacancy of commensurate character that offered itself. A few days after the new Governor departed for New York, King William died (March 19, 1702), and was succeeded by Queen Anne who renewed and confirmed Cornbury's commission, and also made him Governor of New Jersey, the Proprietors of which Province, in April, 1702, surrendered to her

* Created Earl, April 9, 1689; Duke, December 14, 1702.

† A descendant of Louise, daughter of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny, the famous Huguenot leader.

‡ "Col. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. IV, pp. 925-926 and 1033-34.

§ See "Memorial Hist. N. Y.," by James Grant Wilson.

|| Edward Hyde, Viscount Cornbury, was the grandson of the first Earl of Clarendon, Prime Minister and Lord Chancellor of Charles II, and a son of the Earl of Clarendon, the brother-in-law of King James II. He was, therefore, first cousin to Queen Anne, whose mother was Ann Hyde, and father, James II.

¶ He was the first officer to desert James II on the field at Salisbury, and with three cavalry regiments (one his own) and their officers going over to the Prince of Orange, as the latter was approaching with his army. Lord Cornbury was made Colonel of the Royal Dragoons, August 1, 1685, and December 31, 1688.

their right of government. Lord Cornbury made Peter Fauconnier his Private Secretary, being influenced, no doubt, in this choice by the candidate's especial fitness for the position, due to his abilities and intimate acquaintance with men and conditions in the mother country, and in her colony of New York.

Lord Cornbury and his suite sailed March 15, 1702, in the ship *Jersey* from Spithead, England, and after a voyage of seven weeks anchored in the Bay of New York, off Fort William Henry,* on the morning of May 3, 1702.†

In June, 1702, Lord Cornbury was ordered to proclaim the Queen within his Jurisdiction. This he did on the 18th of the month at New York, and on the 22nd at Burlington, West Jersey, but was prevented from going to Perth Amboy, East Jersey, for the same function, by reason of the floods. From Burlington he went to Philadelphia, to which place he had been invited, and where entertainments were to be given in his honor. These events in Philadelphia took place at the "Old Slate Roof House" ‡ and at Edward Shippen's, on the 23rd day of June, 1702, when Lord Cornbury brought with him his official family, of which Peter Fauconnier was a member. They were also dined at Pennsbury Manor, Bucks County, Pa., on the 24th of June. Lord Cornbury visited Chester, Pa., in the fall of 1702.§

On June 30, 1702, by a resolution || of the Common Council of New York City, passed the 27th inst., the gentlemen and servants of Cornbury's suite were made freemen, gratis,¶ of the city, and among the names of these freemen occurs that of Peter Fauconnier, who is entered as "Gentleman."

The preceding statement of Peter Fauconnier's arrival at New York, and the events immediately following it, contain only the mere mention of official acts in which he had a part. Something more than this is desirable, and it is a matter of regret that these pages contain so little regarding his social and domestic life** with his wife and children in the new world. His immigration to America was a step of much significance and importance in his life; he came, like many others at that time, attracted by a new country and the openings it presented for business and personal advancement.†† In New York City he established himself as a Merchant, but was more concerned in public commissions than in private trade, having contracts with the Provincial Government, to furnish it with necessary provisions, among such supplies being candles for the fort, and stores for the King's ships in port. Payment for these was often delayed, hence his frequent petitions to the Governor, in later years, for the same.

* A short time afterwards this name was changed to "Fort Anne."

† The "Col. Hist. N. Y." Vol. IV, p. 955, has a letter from Lord Cornbury to the Lords of Trade, dated Fort William Henry, May 3, 1702, in which he says, "I arrived here this day at eleven o'clock in the forenoon."

‡ This house built in 1687 was torn down in 1867. It stood on the site of what was formerly the Chamber of Commerce, Second Street above Walnut. "At this house Lord Cornbury, then Governor of New York and, New Jersey [son of Lord Clarendon, cousin of Queen Anne, &c.] was banquetted in great style in 1702, on the occasion of his being invited by James Logan, from Burlington, where he had gone to proclaim the Queen. Logan's letter speaking of the event, says he was dined 'equal, as he said, to anything he had seen in America.' At night he was invited to Edward Shippen's, [great house in South Second St.] where he was lodged and dined with all his company, making a retinue of nearly thirty persons. He went back well pleased with his reception, via Burlington, in the Governor's barge, and was again banquetted at Pennsbury by James Logan, who had preceded him for that purpose. Lord Cornbury had a retinue of about fifty persons, which accompanied him thither in four boats. His wife was once with him in Philadelphia, in 1703."—From account of the Slate Roof House in Watson's "Annals of Philadelphia," Vol. I, p. 164.

§ "Sketches of Chester County," by Hon. Joseph J. Lewis.

|| "N. Y. Hist. So. Coll.," 1885, p. 454.

¶ "N. Y. Hist. So. Coll.," 1885, p. 454.

** On the Register of the French Church Du St. Esprit, New York City, there are entered two baptisms at both of which, Madeleine, the wife of Pierre Fauconnier, was Godmother, viz.: Anne, a daughter of Henry De Money and Marianne Grasset, November 21, 1703; and Madeleine, a daughter of Jacques Des Broses and Hélène Gaudineau, April 23, 1708.

†† December 10, 1702, Peter and Madeleine Fauconnier, petitioned, with others, for certain lands on Staten Island.

In the pursuit and extension of his business, Peter Fauconnier made mercantile ventures to other lands. One of the places with which he traded was Martinique, his mother's home, engaging in a carrying-traffic with his relatives there, and thus becoming well informed upon the commercial possibilities and social conditions of the island.

Peter Fauconnier, prior to his official entry into America, and before 1700, may have had many such connections with the West Indies, and perhaps, in the furtherance of his interests, visited them as well as New York. This conjecture is strengthened by the following: "Early in Cornbury's time M. Long Pré de la Touche, a cousin of Peter Fauconnier, came from Martinique, and was a guest of the Captain-General, at the fort on the Battery. Probably this cousin was a partner with Peter Fauconnier, in the claims made for the produce before 1697, and having a near relative attached to the person and official life of Cornbury, came over in that interest." * When nearly seventy years of age, Peter Fauconnier still kept up this foreign trade, as shown by two letters, in French, on record at Albany, N. Y.; one, from Henry Allaire of Martinique, dated August 19, 1726, to Messrs. Fauconnier and Clarke, on money matters; the other, their reply, of date October 15, 1726.

Peter Fauconnier's business relations in America, and the supposition of his presence here before Cornbury's time, suggest that he brought his family with him on one of his possible visits, and indeed the statement has been made that they were here by, or before, 1697, but nothing has been learned that will positively confirm this.

It was in the year 1702, then, that we find Peter Fauconnier with his wife and children permanently settled in New York City. His children altogether were eight in number, in order of age, as follows: Theodorus, André, Madeleine, Pierre and Estienne, twins; Estienne, Jeanne Elizabeth, and Anne Magdalene. Of these, the first Estienne died in England.

A census † of New York City taken in 1703,‡ enumerates the family of Peter Fauconnier residing in the West Ward,§ viz: "Peter Fauconnier, Master of the Family, three females, two male children, two female children, and two negroes, male and female."

Peter Fauconnier had now fully entered upon his public career, and rose rapidly to eminence in the affairs of the Colony. Lord Cornbury by virtue of his influence as Governor of both New York and New Jersey, was enabled to advance him to important positions in both Provinces. The Rev. Dr. McVickar in his *Life of Dr. Samuel Bard*, says this influence gained for Fauconnier the post of Surveyor-General, which he took advantage of to further his interest in the land patents of the period. One of the first positions he held was his appointment for the government, as one of three excellent accountants, to audit the estate of Lord Bellomont, the late Governor of the Province—the other two auditors were Mr. Barbarie and Mr. Jamieson—all three being recommended by Lord Cornbury, as skillful men for the service, when he appointed them.

In 1702, Peter Fauconnier was made one of three Commissioners, for managing the office of Collector and Receiver-General of New York, the other two being

* From Mr. Arthur Sands.

† "Doct. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. I, p. 621.

‡ Peter Fauconnier was then 44 years of age as stated in his report as Naval Officer, dated October 15th of this year, and on record at Albany, N. Y.

§ It extended west of Broadway to the Hudson River.

Caleb Heathcote and Thomas Wenham. This Commission held over till the next year, as the following warrant for their surrender of the Custom House, still preserved in the State Library at Albany, N. Y., shows:

"By his Excell. Edwd. Viscount Cornbury Capt. Genell. and Govr. in cheif in and over her Maty. province of New York and territory depending thereon in America &c.

"To Coll. Caleb Heathcote Coll. Thomas Wenham and Peter Fauconnier Esqr. Commrs. for managing the office of Collr. and Recr. Genell. of the province of new york Whereas Thomas Byerley Esqr. hath this day produced to me her Matys. Commission under ye. great seal of England constituting and appointing him to be her Matys. Collr. and receiver Genell. of this her province of New York.

"you are hereby required and commanded immediately after yr. receipt hereof to deliver into the custody and possession of him the said Thomas Byerley her Matys. Custome House wth. in the City of New York together wth. all such matters and things as now are in yr. or either of your custody's or possessions relating in any wise to his said office and this shall be yr. sufficient warrant and authority for so doing. Given under my hand and seal at fort Anne in New York this thirtieth day of July 1703 and in the second year of her Majesties reigne.

Cornbury"

"Official: Peter Fauconnier was Receiver-General from June 9, 1702, to Sept. 26, 1702, and from April 17, 1705, to Feb. 6, 1707. Superceded by Mr. Thomas Byerley in Both cases."* His Bond for the second holding of this office, on record at Albany, N. Y., was entered April 18, 1705, and names as his security: himself, Stephen De Lancy, Thomas Wenham, and Daniel Cornelius.

Warrant.†

"[SEAL] Edward Viscount Cornbury Capt. General and Governor in Chief in & over the Provinces of New York, New Jersey & Territories Depending thereon in America & Vice Admiral of the same &c.

"To Peter Fauconier Esq. Greeting

"Whereas. I have thought fit to Suspend Thomas Byerly Esq. Collector & Receiver General of the said Province of New York from his Office of Collector & Receiver General aforesaid until her Majestys Pleasure be known therein. I have therefore thought fit to Nominate—Constitute & Appoint & I do by Virtue

* From "Civil and Constitutional History of the Colony and State of New York," by Edgar A. Werner, 1889.

† The original of this, in a fine handwriting, is still in existence, and owned by Mr. E. A. Marschalk, one of Pierre Fauconnier's descendants. It is so much faded that a fac-simile of it was useless for insertion here. The copy in the text was obtained by the aid of a magnifying glass.

of the Power & Authority to me given by her Majesty under the broad seal of England hereby Nominate, Constitute & Appoint you ye. said Peter Fauconier to be Comissioner to Execute ye. sd. Office of Collector & Receiver General of all her Matys. Revenues arising or growing due or payable or wch. are already due, or hereafter shall arise, grow due or payable to her Maty. her Heirs or Successors, for Rents, Revenues, Dutys, Customes, Excises, Prizes, Fines, Escheats, Seizures, Forfeitures, or by all or any other Ways & means whatsoever in the sd. Province of
Commissioner to Execute the office of
 New York To have, hold, Exercise & Enjoy ye. sd. Office of ^Collector & Receiver General of this Province unto you the said Peter Fauconier for & during so long time until her Matys. Pleasure shall be made known herein together wth. such and the Like Salarys, Fees, Perquisites, Profits, Powers, Benefits & Advantages as the said Thomas Byerly had received or Enjoyed, or Lawfully might have had, received Enjoyed or taken, for or in respect of the Execution of the said Office of Collector & Receiver General of this Province. Given under my hand & Seal at Fort Anne in New York this Seventeenth day of April, in the Fourth Year of her Majestys Reign Annoq. Dom. 1705.

Cornbury "

Lord Cornbury (about 1705) sent a letter * to the Lords of Trade, informing them of the complaints made against Mr. Byerley, whilst executing the office of Collector and Receiver-General, mentioning his ill-behavior, constant disobedience to orders, and countenance of Illegal Trade. The portion of this communication, in which the Governor states that he had suspended Mr. Byerley upon these charges, and appointed Peter Fauconnier to succeed him, reads thus: "I thought it my duty to suspend Mr. Byerly, till I could inform your Lordpps. in this matter and receive Her Majesties [pleasure] thereupon, and in the meantime I have appointed Mr. Peter Fauconeer to be Commissr. to execute the office of Collector and Receiver-General of this Province, he is a man whom I have had experience of, and he has given security to the value of £8000 for the faithful discharge of the Trust reposed in him, till her Majesties pleasure may be known. If it shall be the Queen's pleasure to approve of the suspension of Mr. Byerly, as I hope she will, I beg your Lordpps. favour for the Recommending Mr. Fauconnier for the place of Collector and Receiver-Genl. of this Province—he is one of the best accountants that ever I knew, he is a Man of very great application to and diligence in business; And I have by experience found him a very honest man, he has been Naval officer ever since I came into this Province, which he has executed with utmost diligence, and has taken pains to acquaint himself very well with the Laws of Trade; he will give any security the Right Honble. my lord High Treasurer shall please to require "

"As Naval Officer, Fauconnier seized a sloop for Illegal Trade, and libelled against her in the Court of Vice-Admiralty, where her Master, Ebersen, appeared to defend her. The vessel was accused of having privately taken on board, nine miles below the city, some Hogsheads of Tobacco and of Cocoa, after she had cleared at the Custom House. She had once before been seized by Mr. Fauconnier on the same grounds, but for lack of full proofs was allowed to sail for Surinam, being condemned upon her return." Another instance of the same character, illustrating Peter Fauconnier's integrity and vigilance, is the following: "In Sept. 1704 one Hugh Coward, Master of the sloop Mary, came from Rhode Island

* "Col. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. IV, p. 1142.

to this port, & applyed himself to the Naval Officer, for leave to unload his goods [which were bound for London] here, pretending his sloop was so leaky, that she could not perform her voyage, till she was repaired; the Naval Officer, upon his making oath before the Mayor of this city, that his sloop was leaky, gave him a certificate [a copy whereof I herewith send your Lordships.] to the Collector. Mr. Byerly did give leave that the goods should be landed, but instead of taking care that the Cocoa of which the Cargoe consisted, should be put into the warehouses, belonging to the Custom House, by which means he might have been certain, that the same should have been shipped again, he lett the Merchant [one Joseph Bueno, a Jew, a particular friend of his] carry the Cocoa to his own Warehouse, and has taken no care to see that the same goods should be shipped again, and the Merchant finding that Cocoa bore but a low price in England, would never have troubled himself to ship it off, had not Mr. Fauconnier enquired into that matter, and obliged the Jew to ship it off, which is done, and the sloop is sailed for Virginia in hopes to get a convoy; but the intention of the Jew appears pretty plain by his offering Mr. Fauconnier fifty pounds to pass it by, but he rejected it with contempt."

These instances,* of the corrupt performance of duty during Mr. Byerley's first term as Receiver-General, created a friction between him and Peter Fauconnier, which developed into an open conflict. The immediate cause of the dispute is mentioned by Mr. Byerley, in a letter† to the Lords of Trade, dated December 13, 1707, in which, in laying before their Lordships an account of the difficulties and hindrances he met with in discharging the duties of his office, he says: "The books and Papers relating to my office and Recognizances given for payment of moneys due to her Majesty's Revenue, being Detained from me by Mr. Fauconnier who acted as Commissr. during my suspension. And notwithstanding I have been arrived here almost twelve months, he has not been obliged to adjust his Accounts; without which I can't perfect mine; for the Ballance of his Account must be the first article in mine."

This disagreement between the two men, led to an investigation‡ by the Legislative Council of New York, when the status of the case was clearly set forth: It was seen that Mr. Byerley's course, upon his restoration to office, was both arbitrary and unreliable. He made an appointment on Saturday, February 1, 1707, at two o'clock for the delivery of the Custom House; Mr. Fauconnier, the late Collector, was there promptly, but Mr. Byerley failed to present himself, and did not receive the building until the following Monday morning. The two important points brought out before the Council, were, that Mr. Byerley had appealed to the Lord High Treasurer, to compel the return of the Recognizances (they being the chief point of contention), and his endeavor to make it appear that they were retained by Peter Fauconnier, with the intention of realizing upon them for his own profit, thereby deceiving the Queen. Being challenged to prove his charges, Mr. Byerley instead of offering to do so, so far declined the jurisdiction and authority of the Board, as to refuse to produce his proofs, and answer any question put to him relating to the same.

In his defense, Peter Fauconnier claimed that he had retained the Recognizances, in order to repay himself money advanced, for the service of the Crown,

* From Cornbury's letter.

† "Col. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. V, p. 28.

‡ This can be found in the Journal of the Council, 1691-1743. It was held at Fort Anne in the harbor, beginning in August, 1708, and ending on September 13, 1708.

whilst collecting its Revenues,* and therewith "moving for a Proclamation Enabling him to receive the money due on the Recognizances remaining in his hands." Lord Cornbury in one of his remarks states, "That Mr. Fauconnier has made it plainly appear by his accounts that there is a Ballance due to him from her M^{tie} of six hundred Eighty five Pounds one shilling Eleven pence farthing after deducting Ten Pounds by him paid to Mr. Laborie and fifty-nine pounds sixteen shillings for Candles by him furnish't for the Fort out of the former Ballance of seven hundred fifty four Pounds seventeen shillings Eleven pence one farthing he not having obtained warrants for the said two s^ūmes." Mr. Barbarie, one of the Councillors was of the opinion, "That since it appears by Mr. Fauconnier's accots. that there is a considerable Ballance due to him that the Recognizances do belong to him as his property and that if there be any Loss upon those Recognizances by Mr. Byerley's refusall to give him a power to receive the same that Mr. Fauconnier ought not to Lose it." Mr. Phillips objected to granting him these dues upon the Recognizances, and maintained that the Lord High Treasurer was the proper person to determine whether he should be allowed them. Mr. Barbarie, Mr. Mompesson, and Mr. Renslaer agreed that a decision in this matter ought to be first made at home, and the remaining members, Mr. Wenham, Mr. Van Dam, Mr. Beekman, and Mr. Schuyler, that the Governor authorize Mr. Fauconnier to receive them. In regard to Peter Fauconnier's accounts, and the manner in which he executed the office of Receiver-General, it was observed that he had honestly and truely discharged all his duties, was a good officer, and that the charge of misappropriation was frivolous and groundless. In summing up the evidence, Lord Cornbury said, that Mr. Fauconnier should be empowered to receive the money due on the Recognizances, they properly belonging to him, as he had given the Queen credit for them, and such would be no damage to her interests. He therefore ordered a Proclamation to be prepared accordingly.

Peter Fauconnier was also Receiver-General of New Jersey, entering a Bond of £4000 for the proper performance of his duties. He held this office, according to his accounts,† from December, 1704, to December, 1708, receiving a salary of £260 annually.

In the management of this position his accounts, as in New York, became a subject for controversy, and in 1707 were examined by the Assembly. Smith's History of New Jersey at p. 311, says, "The Assembly * * * * having before them the treasurer, Peter Fauconnier's accounts, in which they found many articles extraordinary in their nature, several of them being paid by Cornbury's order barely, and the whole without vouchers; they sent for him; he attending, refused to lay his vouchers before them, without the governor's commands; two members were sent to the governor, to desire him to order the treasurer, to lay the vouchers of his accounts, and the orders for the payment of the sums therein mentioned, before them; the governor said, he had already ordered it, though it was what he could not legally do, because the lord high treasurer had appointed an auditor general for the province, and he not being in it, had deputed one to audit the accounts, and that the treasurer was accountable only to the lord high treasurer, but if the house was dissatisfied with any of the articles in the accounts,

* This was, perhaps, the origin of a tradition in the author's branch of the family, "that the English Government was indebted to Peter Fauconnier, and repaid him with lands in America."

† "Arch. N. J., I. S.," Vol. III, p. 350.

and thought proper to apply to him, he would satisfy them." This was not done.

At a Council of the Assembly held at Bergen, December 20, 1708, it was ordered that Mr. Fauconnier should immediately, upon the receipt of this order, desist from further occupying the post of Receiver-General, and lay before them his whole proceedings in the matters connected therewith. This meeting was convened by Lord John Lovelace, the new governor, he having arrived at New York two days before.

In 1709 the examinations were still continued. On January 30th * of that year the Board had before them for action the late Treasurer's petition, wherein it was set forth, that in his station, he had paid all monies received for the support of the Government, and having good and sufficient warrants for the same, desired that his accounts be adjusted and his securities discharged. It was ordered that the deputy of the Auditor-General, audit these accounts before the sixteenth day of March next, and if this was not done by the said time, that they, with their proper vouchers, be laid before the Board at its next session, in order to their being audited by them. March 22, 1709, the Representatives of her Majesty's Province of New Jersey appealed† to Lord Lovelace, to command Mr. Fauconnier to bring before the House his accounts with their vouchers. No results were obtained during this administration, and the matter remained unsettled until Governor Hunter's time, several years later. A recent work "The Province of New Jersey, 1664-1738," by Edwin P. Tanner, at pp. 493-494, has the following: "The first important effort to bring a public officer to justice through the courts was in the case of Peter Fauconnier, Cornbury's receiver-general. It will be remembered how Cornbury had refused to allow the General Assembly to examine his vouchers, thus nullifying their attempts to audit his accounts, and how in various ways he had escaped a reckoning under Lovelace and Ingoldsby. Hunter, upon application from the Assembly, however, submitted all the evidence relating to Fauconnier's administration. But the house after examination found the accounts unsatisfactory, and addressed Hunter to have Fauconnier prosecuted. The governor caused proceedings against him to be begun immediately. In the spring term of 1711 his arrest was ordered by the Supreme Court, and the case was pushed as rapidly as was possible, with such an obstacle as Griffith in the attorney-generalship. Fauconnier entered a demurrer against the jurisdiction of the court, thus raising a point of the utmost importance for the province. In August 1713, argument upon the demurrer by counsel on both sides was heard at length by the court, and judgment was given for the Crown. Thus the accountability of royal officers to the provincial courts was established. But though the proceedings against Fauconnier were continued, no final judgment against him appears to have been gained. It is probable that the object of the prosecution was to establish his accountability and not actually to punish him. The Assembly seems to have been satisfied by the result."

In concluding these particulars of Peter Fauconnier's official career in the two Provinces, something must be said of the manner in which he was treated by Lord Cornbury, whose administration,‡ like his personal character, was so odious,

* "Arch. N. J., I. S.," Vol. XIII, p. 424.

† "Arch. N. J., I. S.," Vol. III, p. 379.

‡ Lord Cornbury's reception as Governor of New York and New Jersey was of the most cordial character. He was very generously treated by the Assembly and the people, but repaid the good-will thus shown towards him by acts of ingratitude and oppression; plundering the public treasury in order to pay his enormous private debts, and opposing the efforts of the representatives of the people for the security of their rights and the growth

that he became disliked by the whole community. The Governor had respect for no one, playing the part of extortioner and oppressor, even to those nearest to him, and in this way it happened, that Peter Fauconnier became one of his victims. A report* by Peter Fauconnier of public papers retained by Lord Cornbury, and transmitted to the Earl of Stamford,† shows, in its concluding words, the reason for his long submission to the Governor's tyranny:

"I shall likewise allways be ready to communicat to yor Lordship without all manner of Privat affection, Prejudice, and Partiality, what some years Experience and observations has made me capable to know of or relating to any Publick matters and Transactions, whenever Your Excellency shall think fitt to Lay your commands on me; I thinking myself wholly obliged to serve yor Excy in this and all other Respects, with zeale and Sincerity, not only by the Duty of my Office, but above all by reason of my liberty, which I acknowledge I oweth entirely to your Excellency, I reckoning myself Free from a kind of slavery, that ye Interest of my Family made me submit unto, and in a condition to Demand my owne, so long and so unjustly detained, but from the happy Day of your Lordship's arrival into this Province. These are all the thoughts and ye real Disposition of mind of

May it please your Excellency your Lordship's
Most Duty full & most obedient Humble Servant
P. Fauconnier"

New York

February ye 8th 1703

The prominence attained by Peter Fauconnier, whilst holding the office of Receiver-General, and other public and private positions, in both New York and New Jersey, during the Cornbury period, with the observations and experiences thereby gained, enabled him to acquire a familiar knowledge of the affairs of both Provinces, which presented to him opportunities of becoming interested in the land patents then granted.

In New York, he had rights in these Patents: 1, Three Tracts in Westchester County; 2, Westenhook; 3, Minisnick; 4, Little Nine Partners Tract; 5, Paullin's Purchase; 6, Oriskany; 7, Kayaderosseras, alias Queen's Borough; 8, Half Hollow Kills; 9, Land in Ulster County; 10, Shenondohowah, or Clifton Park; 11, Vacancies in King's County; 12, Vacancies on Staten Island.‡

of free institutions. This misgovernment of both Provinces lasted for six years, when so much pressure was brought to bear, from them, on the Lords of Trade, that he was removed from office by Queen Anne, in 1708. His creditors then imprisoned him, and he was not released until the death of his father, when he returned to England and became Earl of Clarendon. He died in 1723.

* "Arch. N. J., I. S.," Vol. III, p. 357.

† One of the Lords of Trade.

‡ The order in which these are given is according to the dates on which they were granted. Through the kindness of the owner, Mr. Edwin A. Marschalk, access was had to a list of Peter Fauconnier's patents, with descriptions, in the Province of New York. This list was prepared by Dr. John Bard, who gave their names as, "Westenhook, Little Nine Partners Tract, Half Hollow Kills, Land in Ulster County, Shenondohowah, or Clifton Park, Vacancies in Kings County, Vacancies on Staten Island, Kayaderosseras, alias Queen's Borough, Three Tracts in Westchester County, Minisnick, Paullin's Purchase, Oriskonie." The descriptions are incorporated in each individual patent, in the text above. An endorsement on the back of the paper reads, "written by Dr. Bard for the information of Mr. Peter Valteau, one of Magdalen Valteau & Fauconnier's Heirs, in whose hands the papers relating to Magdalen's Estate are lodged—as far as Dr. B. knows them. Drawn up at New York, June 1st, 1766." Dr. John Bard, as the sole surviving executor of Magdalen Valteau's Estate, settled the affairs of her father, Peter Fauconnier.

Three Tracts in Westchester County—

"First Tract, granted 4. Feb., 1701, to Robert Walters, Leigh Atwood, Cornelius De Peyster, Caleb Heathcote, Matthew Clarkson, John Cholwell, Richard Slater, Lancaster Symes, Robert Lutting, and Barne Cosens. This is the West Patent which was purchased in the year 176— at the rate of £1025 for each Patentee Right, belonging to Mr. Fauconnier, has been fully received and Divided among the Heirs, independent of what he sold in his life time out of it—there is four thousand one hundred acres still in the East part of this patent and in possession of the inhabitants of the township of Bedford, the property of seven & a half of the Patentees, of which Fauconnier's Heirs are one, which was released to them by the inhabitants of this Patent possessing the other two shares & a half at the time the agreement was made and has been surveyed & Divided by the Commissioners—this piece is proposed to be submitted to Arbitration—What the possessors shall give for the purchase."*

This Patent long known as Fauconnier's West Patent, was situated within the territory originally claimed by the town of Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., and is now a part of the town of North Castle.† Its boundaries were, "All that Certain tract of land in the County of West Chester, bounded Northerly, by the Manor of Cortland, Easterly, with Bedford line of three Miles Square, the White field, and Byram river, Southerly, by the land of John Harrison, Rye line stretching to Byram river, aforesaid, and the White Plain, and Westerly, by Bruncks River, and the Manor of Philipas Vingler, excepting out of the bounds aforesaid, all the land within Richbill's patent." These are the bounds of the Patent recited in a General Deed,‡ executed June 7, 1763, by all the parties interested, and which instrument, conveyed its 32,000 acres, to Benjamin Smith and others. In a recapitulation from this Deed, the Vallean interest, as the heirs of Peter Fauconnier, is shown to be:

"a—Ebenezer Wilson, High Sheriff of New York conveys Oct 25, 1710 to Peter Fauconnier all his right, title, and interest, in the West Patent."

"b—Peter Fauconnier April 10, 1745, conveys to Magdalene Vallean of Hackensack, his widowed daughter, all his right, title, and interest, in the said West Patent."

"c—Magdalene Vallean by her last Will and testament, bearing date the 6th day of July 1749, directed her property to be sold by her Executors, Theodorus Vallean, Peter Vallean, Fauconnier Vallean, and John Bard, for the benefit of her Heirs."

"d—Theodorus Vallean, Peter Vallean, Fauconnier Vallean, and John Bard by Deed dated March 10th & 11th. 1756, conveyed all the right, title, and interest, in the said devise, to John Morin Scott, Atty-at-Law, in trust for the aforesaid uses, who reconveys to Theodorus Vallean and John Bard, March 24th & 25th 1756, in trust."

"e—Theodorus Vallean dying in 1761, the surviving

* Dr. Bard

† See Chas. W. Baird's "History of Rye," in which he says, "On application of the people of Rye for a patent in 1720, the Council examined Mr. Fauconnier who made no objection to the granting of the petition."

‡ Recorded at White Plains, Westchester County, N. Y.

Trustee, John Bard, afterwards conveys to David Stout, who intermarried with Margaret Vallean, Peter Vallean, Lucas Lozier, who intermarried with Ann Vallean, Fauconnier Vallean, Elizabeth and Andrew Vallean, [widow and son of Theodorus Vallean,] one-sixth part each, of the right, title, and interest of the lands, devised by Magdalene Vallean, deceased, the said John Bard retaining one-sixth part, he having intermarried with Suzanne Vallean, daughter of the decedent."

"Second Tract, granted 17 Feb., 1701, to Caleb Heathcote, Joseph Theale, John Horton, Joseph Purdey, Robert Walter, Leigh Atwood, Matthew Clarkson, Lancaster Symes, Cornelius De Peyster, Richd Slater, John Cholwell, Robert Lurting, and Barne Cosens. This is the Middle Patent, Submitted to an Arbitration of Six men from Queens County, who after Viewing the Land, and Considering all the Circumstances, awarded the sum of nine shillings pr acre, to be paid to the respective Patentees, for their release—there are thirteen patentees, And the Tract Contains five Thousand five hundred acres."*

"Third Tract, granted to Robert Sanders, Thomas Sanders, Johannes Bush, William Sharpas, and Joseph Cleator. This Tract Mrs Vallean sold in her lifetime, to have one third when recovered. It contains fourteen thousand acres."†

Westenhook—

Columbia County. "Among the records of the Albany County Clerk's office are Three Indian Deeds, dated October 1, 1703, October 2, 1703, and April 2, 1704, given to Colonel Peter Schuyler, Major Dirck Wessels, Captain Jan Jansen Bleecker, and Mr. John Abeel, conveying the tract of land lying east of Kinderhook and south of Rensselaerwyck. The land described by the first deed was on Westenhook Creek, a branch of the Housatonic River, which gave its name to the whole tract, Westenhook. * * * * The grantees associated with themselves Ebenezer Wilson, Peter Fauconnier, Doctor Daniel Cox, Thomas Wenham, and Henry Smith, gentlemen holding official positions in the province. A patent passed the seals on March 6, 1705, but inasmuch as the patentees were unable to make the required improvements, on account of the French and Indian War, a new patent was issued in 1708, granting to each of the partners, one-ninth when divided. Like other large tracts held in partnership, it was a long time before the division was effected. Meantime Fauconnier sold his undivided share, to Philip and Robert Livingston, for £450. When this sale was effected in September, 1742, seven of the nine original owners were dead. On July 14, 1760, a partition was effected by their descendants. * * * * The bounds were: on the north by Rensselaerwyck, east by Massachusetts, west by Kinderhook, and southerly by Claverack."‡

"Mr. Fauconnier sold his right in this tract, to old Robert Livingston, for the sum of five hundred pounds. His share was one-ninth."§

Minisink—

"Granted 28 Aug., 1704, to Matthew Lyng, Ebenezer Wilson, Philip French, Derick Vandenburg, Stephen Delancey, Philip Rokeby, John Corbet, Daniel

* From Dr. Bard, who does not state what interest Peter Fauconnier had in it.

† Dr. Bard.

‡ "Colonial New York, Philip Schuyler and his Family," by G. W. Schuyler, Vol. II, p. 131. Philip and Robert Livingston were sons of Robert Livingston the first (old Robert Livingston).

§ Dr. Bard.

Honan, Caleb Cooper, William Sharpas, Robert Millward, Thomas Wenham, Lancaster Symes, John Persons, Benjamin Aske, Petrus Bayard, John Cholwell, Peter Fauconnier, Henry Swift, Henry Tenych, Jarvis Marshall, Anne Bridges, and George Clark. This Tract, Mrs. Vallean sold in her lifetime to Mr. Alexander, her right under Mr. Fauconnier—a great part of this tract to the northward being in dispute, Mr. Alexander gave Mrs. Vallean a Bond, payable to her or her heirs, when the Lands should be recovered to the Patent of Minisinck—which Bond is among the family Papers in the hands of Doctor Bard—and at the time of the sale, Mr. Alexander gave Mrs. Vallean, an obligation to pay her or her heirs, the sum of Fifty pounds more, [part of the purchase money,] upon Mrs. Vallean paying the quit-rent, up to the time of this sale, which sum he reserved as a Security for the payment of the same, which has hitherto been delayed upon a report I have heard of one Evertson being accountable for the whole quit-rent in Consideration of a part of the Tract being conveyed to him, which I was informed of by John Bayard of Ulster County.”*

The Minisinck Patent, was situated between the Delaware River and the Blue Mountains, partly in the County of Sussex, New Jersey, and partly in the Counties of Ulster and Orange, New York, including three Islands in the Delaware River. As it contained much valuable land, it was soon occupied by settlers. Doctor Daniel Coxe was one of the first owners, and conveyed this tract of land to the West Jersey Society. It was afterwards divided by Commissioners amongst the subsequent owners, first into two lots, and then into forty-six lots which were assigned by ballot to those interested.

The description of the boundary lines is somewhat curious. They ran as follows: “Situate lying and being in the Counties of Orange and Ulster, Beginning at a Certain place in Ulster County called Hunting House or Yagh House, lying to the Northeast of the Land called Bashees Land, thence to run West by North untill it meet with the Fish Kill or Main Branch of Delaware River; Thence to Run Southerly to the South end of Great Minissink Island;—Thence Due South to the Lands lately granted to John Bridges and Company, and so along that Patent as it runs Northward and the Patent of Captain John Evans; and Thence to the place it first Began.”†

When this Patent was issued the Orange and Ulster Counties were included in the Province of New York. About this time, a dispute arose as to the proper location of the boundary line between New York and New Jersey, which helped largely to unsettle the lines of this patent, as well as those of the two Counties and Provinces. Eventually, in 1769, a settlement was effected, by which a portion of Orange County was thrown into the Province of New Jersey.

The boundary lines of the Minisinck and neighboring Patents, became confused by this uncertainty, so that they were entirely undefined except in general terms. Cadwallader Colden in some observations,‡ in 1732, on the state of the Lands in New York, says, “No quantity of Land or number of Acres, for the most part, are mentioned in any of these Grants, nor is it possible to discover the Quantity, by inspection of the Patents, as it may be done in those Grants, which are founded on a previous Survey, and where any quantity is expressed, it seems to be done more with design to hide the real quantity, [if their present claims be truly conformable to their original bounds,] than to set forth the truth * * * *. There

* Dr. Bard.

† “Doct. Hist. N. Y.,” Vol. III, p. 987.

‡ “Doct. Hist. N. Y.,” Vol. I, pp. 382 and 383.

being no previous Survey to the Grants, their Boundaries are generally expressed with much uncertainty, By the Indian names of Brooks, Rivulets, Hills, Ponds, Falls of Water &c."

The indefinite expressions of extent, used in this and all the other Patents of the period, with the political and governmental changes, induced by the shifting nature of the times, often caused much doubt to exist, as to the ownership of these land grants. To better this condition, Peter Fauconnier in a Memorial to Lord Cornbury,* dated New York, April 2, 1709, petitioned for an adjustment of the boundary line between the two Provinces, so that the patentees and inhabitants of both might know exactly what the bounds of the Patents and Provinces were, and an end put to all controversies on the subject.

The Minisnick Patent contained upwards of 200,000 acres, and of this Peter Fauconnier owned $\frac{3}{4}$. One account† of the claims against this patent states that Peter Fauconnier's papers mentioned no line between the two Provinces, neither did they say in what portion of the disputed lands his share was situated; therefore no proof has been given of his having possessed it under the Patent. In 1753 his portion was owned by James Alexander,‡ a lawyer of New York, who had been Surveyor-General of New York and New Jersey.

Little Nine Partners Tract—

Dutchess County. "Granted 10 April, 1705, to Sampson Broughton, Rip Van Dam, Thomas Wenham, Roger Mompesson, Peter Fauconnier, Augustin Graham, Richard Sacket, Robert Lurting, and George Clarke. Mr. Fauconnier sold his right in this Tract called the 'Little Nine Partner's Tract,' to Mr. Alexander. His share was one-ninth"§

Paullin's Purchase—

Dutchess County. "Granted April 18, 1705, to Jacob Regnier, Peter Fauconnier, Benjamin Aske, Barne Cosens, John Persons, and Pasculus Parmeter. This Tract Mrs. Valteau, Conveyed to John Bard, after she had offered it to Mr. Alexander for three hundred pounds and was refused—her right in it consisted of two shares & a quarter, the other shares Dr. Bard bought for sixty pounds a share, and is now possess of the whole tract."||

The original Patent, of which this was a part, was granted to Henry Pauling (Paullin) May 11, 1696, and was situated on the east front of the Hudson River. After Pauling's death a new patent was asked for the land by Jacob Regnier & Co., which was granted to them, excepting out of it the parcel belonging to Pauling's children. This patent covered 4000 acres, of which Peter Fauconnier obtained one-fifth. The tract afterwards became known as the "Hyde Park Patent," and upon it Peter Fauconnier laid out a town which he named "Hyde Park" in honor of Edward Hyde [Viscount Cornbury].

Oriskany—

"Granted 18 April, 1705, to Thomas Wenham, George Clark, Peter Schuyler, Peter Fauconnier, and Roger Mompesson. This tract was disposed of, to Chief Justice Delancey, by Mr. Fauconnier in his life time for five hundred pounds—Mr. Fauconnier's share consisted of one-fifth."¶

* "Arch. N. J., I. S.," Vol. III, p. 388. This is, perhaps, a misstatement, as the Memorial must have been sent to Lord Lovelace, who became Governor December 18, 1708.

† From an old memorial for the settlement of the line, published in 1757.

‡ He was the father of William Alexander (Lord Stirling), a General in Washington's Army.

§ Dr. Bard.

|| Dr. Bard.

¶ Dr. Bard.

"Certain Sachems of the Oneida nation, on July 19, 1704, gave a deed to Colonel Peter Schulyer, Colonel Thomas Wenham, and George Clark, for two tracts of land—the first, beginning at the mouth of Oriskany Creek, and extending up the creek four miles, and two miles on each side; the second, beginning on the Mohawk River at the mouth of Oriskany Creek, and running up two miles in breadth, on each side of the river, to the Oneida carrying place, 'where the path begins,' and thence two miles on each side of the path to a swamp. For these tracts a patent was issued on April 18, 1705, by Lord Cornbury, to Thomas Wenham, George Clark, Peter Schuyler, Peter Fauconnier, and Roger Mompesson; to each one-fifth, at the annual rent of ten shillings. On Sauthier's Map it is named 'Oriskany Patent, granted to Thomas Wenham & Co.' "*
 Kayaderoseras, alias Queen's Borough—

"Granted 2 Nov., 1705, to Naning Harmense Nisier, Johannes Beekman, Rip Van Dam, Ann Bridges, May Bickley, Peter Fauconnier, Adrian Hooghlandt, Johannes Visher, John Tudor, Joris Hooghlandt, John Stevans, John Tatham, and Sampson Broughton. Mr. Fauconnier in his life time held one 13th. & $\frac{1}{4}$ of this tract—he gave a Deed to Mr. David Stout of the 13th. or one share, and Mrs. Valteau in her life time, conveyed the half share Remaining to John Leake, James Ross, and one Tenych of Albany."†

Description‡—"A Tract of Land in the County of Albany, called Kayadoroses, alias Queen's Borough Beginning at a Place on Schenectady River, about 3 miles distant from the Southwesterly Corner, of the Bounds of Nestignione, the said Place, being the Southeasterly Corner of the Patent, lately granted to Naning Harmense, Peter Fauconnier and others, thence along the said Schenectady River, westerly to the Southeasterly Corner of a Patent, lately granted to William Apple, thence along the easterly, Northerly, and Westerly Lines, of the said William Apple's Patent, down to the abovesaid River, thence to Schenectady Bounds of the Southeasterly Corner, of the said Patent, on the said River, so along the Easterly, Northerly, and Westerly Bounds thereof, down to the said River, again, thence along the said River, up Westerly to the Southeasterly Bounds, of a Tract of Land lately granted, to Ebenezer Wilson and John Abeel, and so along the said Patent, round to the Southwesterly Corner thereof, on the said Schenectady River, thence continuing to run Westerly, up along the said Schenectady River, to a Place or Hill, called Tweetonondo, being five Miles distant, or thereabouts, from the said Southwesterly Corner, of the said Wilson and Abeel's Patent, thence Northerly, to the Northwest most Head of a Creek, called Kayadoroses, about 14 miles more or less, thence 8 miles more Northerly, thence Easterly or North Easterly, to the third Falls on Albany River, about 20 miles, more or less, thence along the said River, down Southerly, to the Northeasterly Bounds of Saroch'toga, thence along the said Sarochtoga's, Northerly, Westerly, and Southerly Bounds, on the said River, thence to the Northeasterly Corner, of Anthony Van Schaik's Land, on the said River, so Northerly, and Westerly, along the said Van Schaik's Patent to the North East Corner, of the above Said Patent, granted to Naning Harmense, Fauconier, and others, thence along the Northerly, and Westerly Bounds thereof, down to the abovesaid River, of Schenectady, being the Place where it first begun.—Patented the second day of November, 1705."

* From "Philip Schuyler and his Family," Vol. II, p. 133.

† Dr. Bard. The one share was a wedding gift from Peter Fauconnier to David Stout and Marguerite Valteau; it was never recovered.

‡ From a paper loaned by Mr. Edwin A. Marschalk, and which probably was prepared by Dr. Bard.

Half Hollow Kills—

"Granted 20 April, 1706, to Isaac De Riemer, John Everts, William Creed, Benjamin Aske, Samuel Staats, Peter Fauconnier, and Barent Christianse. This tract, Mr. Fauconnier sold his share in his life time, to the people living on the land, by a power of Attorney, to Mr. Isaiah Valteau and Theodore Valteau."*

Land in Ulster County—

"Granted 20 April, 1707, to Johannes Hardenburgh, Leonard Lewis, Philip Rokeby for N. B., Wm Nothingham, Benjamin Faneuil, Peter Fauconnier, and Robert Lurting. Mr. Fauconnier sold his share in this Tract, to Messrs Verplanck & Robert Livingston, for three hundred and sixty five pounds, in a vast large Grant, and has since been divided—one-eighth of this Right in this grant, made a Deed to Mr. & Mrs. Valteau, upon their marriage, which Deed is preserved among the family papers, in the hands of Dr. Bard, but never acknowledged or Recorded—how far this may operate for the recovery of this part, the heirs of Mrs. Valteau should consider."†

Shenondohowah, or Clifton Park—

"Granted Sept. 23, 1708, to Naning Harmense, James Alexander, Peter Fauconnier, Henry Holland, Henry Swift, and Wm. Morris. Remains in the family and lately divided. Bounds: A certain piece or parcel of Land; Called Schenondohowah, alias Christian Park. Ranging in a Northern Line, from the Maquas Cahoes or Schonectady River, along the Western Bounds of Anthony Van Schaick's patent, about 6 miles northerly, into the Woods. Together with a small Island, a little to the Eastward, of the S. W. Corner of the Said Van Schaick's Land. Then along the Said River, Westward, To the Eastwardmost Bounds, of Nestigjoene Patent, as far as The Same Runs Northward, And Then Along The Northward Bounds, of the Said Nestigjoene Patent as far as the Same Runneth Westward, Then Down To The River Side, Along The Westward Bounds, of the Said Nestigjoene Patent, To The River Again. And Three English Miles or thereabouts, upward, To the West, Along The Said River Side. Then Six Miles, or thereabouts, from the Said River side, up into the woods Northward. And Then to Meetg., from thence, on an Eastern Line, with the Line first Run Along, the Above Said Anthony Van Schaick's, Westerly bounds. The Small Island Included, with a Line paralell, To The Course of the aforementioned River."‡

Vacancies in Kings County—

"Granted 27 Sept., 1708, to Ann Bridges, Robert Milward, Wm. Huddleston, Adrian Hooghlandt, Peter Praa, Benjamin Aske, and William Anderson. This likewise remains to the family, but will cost a lawsuit to recover, which has lately much been talked of—all the papers relating to this tract, are in Mr. Scott's hands to consider; who is interested in the land himself—it has once been tried, and a Verdict given in our favour."§

This Patent contained 12,000 acres. In 1717, Peter Fauconnier, purchased Robert Millward's interest in it. Robert Millward, Attorney-at-Law, had been a leading member of the company owning the patent, which company became known as the "Fauconniers." For seven years there was a dispute between the patentees and the Bushwick people about boundary lines, which was, perhaps,

* Dr. Bard.

† Dr. Bard.

‡ From a paper of Dr. Bard.

§ Dr. Bard.

settled privately. This, the Newtown Patent, dated 1708, was given by Lord Cornbury to his personal friends, Ann Bridges & Co.*

Vacancies on Staten Island—

“Granted 27 October 1708, to Lancaster Symes, P.F., A.D.P., E.W., GC. SG. This likewise, belongs to the family. It appears by Actual Survey, to be a Valuable Interest, but from the number of Antagonists, I am afraid it will be difficult to recover, tho’ well deserving some pains and endeavours”†

“Then for Sam. Vanderbeck, the piece of Land given to the Church by Lancaster Symes, Peter Fauconnier, and the other owners of the vacant land on the Island, since sold to him, by the vestrymen of the said church: beginning at the N. W. Corner of the upper lot of Thomas Stilwell, deceased, on the hill, now belonging to Capt. Nicholas Britain S. 36° W 56 ch. to the N. E. Corner of the Lot formerly belonging to William Stilwel, deceased, now possessed by the said Sam. Vanderbeck, along the line of the land patented to John Palmer, in trust for Col. Dongan, thence along the easterly bounds of the said Stilwell’s lot, S E. 20 ch. to the S. E. corner thereof, thence along the Southerly bounds of the said lot S. W. 30 ch., thence 29° W. &c.”‡ The church mentioned in this Survey is still in existence; it is St. Andrew’s Protestant Episcopal Church§ at Richmond. The interests of Peter Fauconnier, in New Jersey, are now to be considered:

“Besides the above Tracts, in the Government of New York, Mr. Fauconnier was concerned in two large Tracts, in the Province of New Jersey, the one called New Britain, and the other Romopohe, which he & Associates did purchase of Peter Sonmans & after which he had been at great expence in Surveying, Settling & Improving, the Title became disputed by the Proprietors, who alledged that Sonmans, had exceeded his Authority, in disposing of these Lands, and that they were conveyed Illegally, and to the Prejudice of their Right, upon which very expensive Lawsuits were commenced; first on behalf of Romopohe, which after being continued at a very great expence, a Verdict was obtained at Amboy in favour of Mr. Fauconnier and his party; but notwithstanding which, the Proprietors had means to renew their suits, & get Possession of most of their farms, till Mr. Fauconnier, [on whom the Labour was placed,] after having spent a great deal of Money, and for which, he was Obligated to sell his Valuable & Indisputed lands, in the Province of New York, and bending under the weight of a great old age, did consent to settle the matter, by an Agreement with the Proprietors, but died before it was Completed—And which Mrs. Valleau as his heir, carried into Execution, and conveyed her whole right thereto, for sixteen hundred acres of Land, for herself, and two hundred, for her son Theodore—New Britain, is held under the same title, which share remains to the family, and there has been lately, some resolute resolves entered into, by the Persons holding under Sonmans, to recover their right—but the length of time it has been neglected, and the number of Settlers, and Antagonists, will make the recovery difficult—These two Tracts, together with Petersfield, are all I know Mr. Fauconnier was concerned in—Petersfield is disposed of out of the family—and Quamache, depends upon the course of the line, between the Province of New York, and New Jersey, whether, it does or does not belong, to the Estate of Mr. Fauconnier—I have seen a

* Compiled from “The Annals of Newtown,” by James Riker.

† Dr. Bard.

‡ From an old Survey of the Tract loaned by Mr. E. A. Marschalk.

§ The Reverend Kingston Goddard, at one time Rector, is said to have written a history of this church, but the book could not be found in any of the libraries.

Copy of a Conveyance of some Lands about Woodbridge, which it appears Mr. Fauconnier was concerned in, with Symes & others, where it appears by this Conveyance, he has disposed of it, the Particular Circumstances of which, I am unacquainted with—Over, and above the several Tracts of Land, in the two provinces above described—Mr. Fauconnier had two Mortgages, one from Cromline, which was settled by Assignees appointed by Mr. Cromline's Creditors, to audit, and Settle all the accounts against his Estates, and among others, they appropriated a Certain Sum for Mr. Fauconnier's Demand which was to be paid at different Periods, of which there has not Any been paid since Mrs. Vallean's Death. Wawayanda was divided, where Mr. Cromline had Lands, when he intended to advertise it for sale, for the satisfaction of the Creditors—The other was a Mortgage, from Benjamin Aske, which at the request of the Heirs was sold for the sum of six hundred Pounds, payable after a Prior Mortgage, to Willson & Symes should be satisfied, which sum was Intended, and is applied by John Bard, [the only Surviving Executor to Mrs. Vallean's Estate,] towards the discharge of the Debts, the Estate did owe, consisting of a Legacy, Bonds, and Private Debts agreeable to an account of Particulars kept by the said John Bard, with the proper Vouchers thereof."*

Ramapo, or Romopohe Tract—

"April 25, 1710, Wm. Boyd, under a warrant of Peter Sonmans, returned a survey of 42,500 acres lying in that part of New Jersey, between the Ramapo and Saddle Rivers, in what is now, the greater portion of Hohokus and Franklin Townships, in Bergen Co., and part of Pompton Township, in Passaic Co."

"Dec. 10, 1709, Peter Sonmans, Sole Agent, Superintendent and General Attorney, and Receiver General of the rest of the Proprietors, effectually representing the whole twenty-four Proprietors &c. conveyed the same Tract to John Auboineau, E. Boudinot, Peter Fauconnier, L. Kiersted, John Barbarie, Thomas Barjaux, Andrew Fresneau, and Peter Bard."

Peter Fauconnier held $\frac{7}{34}$ of this Patent, which he subsequently increased, by purchase from one of the others, to $\frac{8}{34}$.

"In 1742, the Proprietors made an agreement with Magdalen Vallean, to buy out her interest in said Tract. The terms of the contract, were to be kept secret, and she was to receive 900 acres of land, and each of her children 300, or 3000 acres in all."

"It is not clear, why this agreement was not complied with at the time. March 29, 1753, John and William Burnet, and Catharine Skinner, being authorized by a warrant from the Proprietors, conveyed to her the said 900 acres. On the same day, March 29, 1753, she released to the Proprietors, all her claims in said large tract."

"Feb. 4, 1744, Peter Fauconnier conveyed all his estate, right, title, and interest in said Tract to Theodore Vallean and David Stout, and on the 10th. of August 1752, they conveyed the same to Magdalen Vallean."

Various troubles kept the Ramapo Patent from being divided, and it was not till after eighty years of dissension that the Board obtained peaceable possession. A division was effected on September 1, 1790.†

["May 23, 1753. Magdalene Vallean conveyed to Coenard Wannemaker,

* The original of this Document was prepared by Dr. Bard, after 1761, and belongs to Mr. E. A. Marschalk.

† Quotations and compilations here given are from "Early Days and Early Surveys of East Jersey," by Wm. Roome.

105, of the 900 acres just granted her. This is the origin of the Wannemaker tract.—Hist. of Rockland Co., N. Y., by Rev. David Cole, D.D.”]

Peter Fauconnier was one of the twenty-four Proprietors of East Jersey, as was also Peter Bard, the father of Dr. John Bard. The Agent of this Board, Peter Sonmans, had granted to him, June 11, 1707, by the Governor [Cornbury] and the Council of the Province, a General License to purchase vacant and unappropriated lands in the Counties of Essex, Middlesex, Monmouth, and Somerset, from the native Indians. In pursuance of this, much land was bought for himself and the rest of the Proprietors, among these purchases being such Patents as Ramapo, Essex County, Elizabethtown, Hackensack Plantation, etc. The Essex County Patent, in which Peter Fauconnier had an interest, was situated about thirty miles, more or less, to the northward of Newark, and £195 was paid for it. He was also owner of three eight-twentieths of a Tract of Land called “Markseter Colunge,” the Elizabethtown Patent, which began at a white oak tree about 33 miles N. W. of this town, and was purchased for £500. In 1709, Peter Fauconnier bought of William Davis, 2424 acres of land, on the east bank of the Hackensack River. These Patents are described in the same vague and uncertain terms as those in New York, so that nothing further has been inserted regarding them—the names being considered sufficient for present purposes. There remains one other Patent to refer to; the Plantation* purchased by Peter Fauconnier, in 1708, on the West Branch of the Hackensack River in Bergen County, and upon which he later lived and died. It received its name from Hackensack, the chief town of the County, and the section in which it was situated was called by the Indians, “Kinderkarnack.” The following extract relating to it, is taken from the Archives of New Jersey, I. S., Vol. XX, p. 209:

“To be Sold

A Plantation

of about 200 Acres of Land, lying on the West Side of the Hackensack River, being Part of the Farm formerly belonging to Peter Fauconnier deceased, in Bergen County [New Jersey] whereon is a large Brick House, of about 56 Feet front, with two Rooms on a Floor, a large Garret, and Cellar under the whole House, also a new Barn; there is on said Plantation, a fine bearing Orchard containing 200 Apple Trees of the best Fruit, a fine parcel of Pairs, Plumbs, &c. The Land is extraordinary for Pasture [it having a sufficiency of Meadow] or Grain, and very well timbered and watered, about half a quarter of a Mile from a Grist Mill, and about two Miles from a Publick Landing, whose Boats of seven or eight Cords frequently come up for Wood and other Produce. And also another Lot of Land, lying by or near the Old Bridge, opposite to the Half-Moon Tavern, containing two Acres of Up-Land and three Acres of Meadow, whereon is a new Stone House 42 Feet front, two rooms and a large Cellar, about 40 bearing Apple Trees; the Situation is very convenient

* It has been said that it was a portion of the Ramapo Patent.



CABINET OF PIERRE FAUCONNIER

for a Tradesman, Shop or Tavern: Any Person inclining to purchase either of the said Places, by applying to Theodorus Valleau, may hear of the Conditions of Sale, who will agree on reasonable Terms and give a good Title for the same.—The New York Mercury, May 29, 1758."

It would now seem as if mention should be made of the personal belongings of Peter Fauconnier. Unfortunately, with but few exceptions, very little is known about them. Some of his effects which he brought to America, and of which we are cognizant, are still in good condition. They are: his miniature of enamel on copper set with diamonds; a cabinet of inlaid Dutch marqueterie work, about three hundred and fifty years old; and an ancient English clock. Photographs were obtained of the first two only.

With an Estate, available and unavailable, of the character and extent just described, it becomes of much interest to know in what manner Peter Fauconnier disposed of it. A Deed of Gift, on record at the Secretary of State's office, Albany, N. Y., shows that he left his entire estate to his daughter, Magdalene Valleau. This Document reads as follows:

"This Indenture made the tenth day of April Anno Domini one thousand seven hundred and forty five Between Peter Fauconeir of Hackinsack in the County of Bergen in ye. Province of East New Jersey Gent. of the one part and Magdalen Valleau of the same place Widow of the other part Whereas the said Peter Fauconeir stands Justly indebted unto the Estate of Peter Valleau late of the County and Province aforesaid Deceased Husband of the said Magdalen Valleau in the full and just sum of eight hundred pounds Current money of the province aforesd. which Debt the said Peter Fauconeir doth hereby acknowledge And Whereas the said Peter Valleau did in his life time become Security for the said Peter Fauconeir to John Rodman of Long Island in the Province of New York for the payment of the sum of Ninety two pounds Current money of the Province last mentioned which said debt of ninety two pounds with the Interest thereof yet remains unpaid by means whereof the Estate of the said Peter Valleau stands Chargeable therewith And Whereas the said Peter Fauconeir is indebted unto John Barbarie of the City of Perth Amboy Merchant in the sum of three hundred and twelve pounds money at Eight shillings the Ounce for the payment of which said Sum of three hundred and twelve pounds the said Magdalen Valleau did give her Bond or Obligation to the said John Barbarie bearing date the fifth day of this Instant April and payable with the Interest thereof to grow due in the Month of October which will be in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty six Now this Indenture Witnesseth that the said

Peter Fauconeir for and in Consideration payment and satisfaction of the said sum of Eight hundred pounds and also in Consideration of the said Peter Valleau and Magdalen Valleau's becoming security for the said Peter Fauconeir as aforesaid and also for the further Consideration of the sum of ten shillings the Receipt whereof he doth hereby Acknowledge Hath Granted Bargained and Sold Aliened Remised Released and Confirmed And by these presents doth Grant Bargain and Sell Alien Remise Release and Confirm unto the said Magdalen Valleau all and Singular his Real Estate lying or being in the provinces of New York & New Jersey together with all and singular the Houses Out Houses Edifices and buildings on any part thereof Erected and built And all yards Gardens Orchards Ways paths passages Waters Watercourses profits Comodities Emoluments Hereditaments & Appurtenances to any part or parcel thereof belonging or in anywise Appertaining and the Reversion and Reversions Remainder & Remainders thereof and of every part and parcell thereof And all the Estate Right Title Interest property profit benefit Claim and demand of him the said Peter Fauconeir either in Law or Equity of in and to all and every part and parcell thereof and all and Singular the Minuments Escripts and Writings touching or Concerning the premises above granted or any part or parcell thereof To have and to hold all and Singular the said Real Estate and all and Singular the premisses above mentioned and intend to be hereby granted and Released unto the said Magdalen Valleau to the only proper use Benefit and behoof of the said Magdalen Valleau her heirs and Assigns for ever In Witness whereof the parties to these presents have hereunto interchangeably set their hands and seals the day and year first above written.

Sealed and delivered

in the presence of us)

P. Fauconnier (L. S.)

Mary Anthony, Davd Stout

Be it Remembered that on the Sixth day of November One thousand seven hundred & fourty six that David Stout one of the Witnesses to this Deed appeared before James Alexander one of his Majesty's Council for the Province of New Jersey and being duly sworn on the holy Evangelist on his Oath declared that he saw the within Peter Fauconier Seal and deliver the within Deed as his Act and deed for the use therein mentioned And I having inspected the within Deed and finding no



THE PARAMUS CHURCH

Razures nor Interliniations therein do allow that it be Recorded.

Ja. Alexander.

Be it Remembered that on the twenty seventh day of May One thousand seven hundred and forty seven that Mary Anthony One of the Witnesses to this Deed appeared before Cadwallader Colden one of his Majesty's Council for the Province of New York and being duly sworn on the holy Evangelist on her Oath declared that she saw the within Peter Fauconier Seal and deliver the within Deed as his Act and Deed for the use therein mentioned and I having inspected the within Deed and finding no Razures or Interleniations therein do allow that it be Recorded.

Cadwallader Colden."

The first recording of this Deed by David Stout, one of the witnesses thereto, on November 6, 1746, indicates that Peter Fauconier died shortly before that date. He outlived his wife, Madeleine Pasquereau, several years, but the actual time of her death is unknown. She was living January 15, 1734, as a reference to the sketch of the Paramus Church will show, for on this day the Consistory and Congregation adopted a series of articles for the government of the Church, one of which stated, "that Peter Fauconier shall have seats for himself and wife." There being no mention of her in the Deed of Gift, of April 10, 1745, she was then no doubt deceased. They are believed to have been buried at Hackensack, N. J.

The Paramus Church

Settlers from Holland began to locate themselves in the eastern part of New Jersey, in the beginning of the seventeenth century. They were the pioneers of civilization in these parts, and were aided by Danes, Norwegians, Huguenots, and other Europeans, who were, however, soon absorbed in the rapid increase of the Dutch.

Bergen County was the first settled in the State. The Dutch language was the language of the county, and is still cherished by the older inhabitants. Paramus proper appears to have been obtained by deed from the Indians, in the year 1662, by Albert Saboroweski, the ancestor of the Zabriski family. The village of Paramus is situated about eight miles northwest of Hackensack. This section of the county began to be occupied, by the year 1700, and soon there was sufficient people to form a church.

"The earliest record we have discovered, of allusion to a church at Paramus, is in a letter of Rev. Reinhart Erickson, in the year 1725, to his brother-in-law Henricus Coens, then settled at Aquackanock. In it he states that he was then 'minister at Hackensack, Schraalenburgh and Peremus.' Dominie Erickson continued to serve the people for three years, when he removed to Schenectady."

"The next documentary allusion to the Church of Paramus is found in the Archives of the Consistory, bearing date the 26th day of December, 1730, and is this:"

"I here underwritten, and my associates, in a tract of land over Sadle River, in Bergen County having long

before now, several times promised to the inhabitants of the said land, and to those of an adjoining piece called Paramus to give them a piece of land just over the Sadle River, adjoining to John Boskirck's land there, for the encouragement of their erecting a Protestant church, and the procuring of a minister to serve the same, as by a paper under my hand written by and with the consent and advice of my said copartowners, dated the seventeenth day of November, 1726, doth appear. Now that the said inhabitants are agreed jointly with those of Scrawlembergh, to send for a minister already arrived in these parts, for the performance of so pious a work, that the same do not longer remain unexecuted, I do hereby, for myself and my associates promise to give to the said congregation a piece of forty five acres of land, adjoining to the said John Boskirck provided that the said intended minister and his successors do come and actually live thereon; and there shall be in both churches a fit place appropriated for seven of the owners of the said Tract or their heirs to sit in forever.

Witness my hand, this twenty-sixth day of December
seventeen hundred and thirty P. Fauconnier."

"We regret that we cannot recover the papers alluded to above, dated 1726, although it only appears to have contained a promise that this land would be given to the Consistory. It would seem, however, that before the deed was actually given, other terms were arranged, as the deed bears date of 1750, and there seems to have been no connection with the Schraalenberg Church after 1732."

"About this time, however, Peter Fauconnier gave the land on which the church is now built, as well as that which is now included in the two graveyards. His deed we have not in our possession, but the southern and western boundaries, having been somewhat altered by exchange, were accurately fixed in a deed of John Ackerman, in the year 1805."

[Author's Note—The original graveyard is still attached to the church. Another part of the grant was laid out as a cemetery by the Reverend Edward Tanjore Corwin, Pastor, in 1859, who called it "The Valteau Cemetery" in honor of Magdalene Valteau, who, in 1750, confirmed the grant of her father, Peter Fauconnier. This cemetery at first contained twelve acres, but is now thirty-six acres by the purchase of additional land.]

On the fifteenth of January, 1734, the Consistory and Congregation of Paramus Church met at the house of Johannes Wynkoop, and chose Wynkoop and Conradus Vanderbeck as a committee to further the building of a church, and to promote its best interests, according to a series of articles adopted. Articles three and nine, relating to Peter Fauconnier, are now given:

"Art 3. It is also agreed that Peter Fauconnier shall have seats for himself and wife, for a continual possession, for themselves and their heirs, which the church masters, shall designate to them. These shall be exempt from all charges by the Church, [except the minister's salary], as an acknowledgement of their donation of the land on which the church is built."

"Art 9. It is also Resolved, That the persons who have contributed the highest sums, according to the account referred to, in the seventh article, shall have the choice of seats, except the seats reserved by the church masters, for the minister and Consistory, the minister's wife, the deaf, and the free seats, and also the seats for Peter Fauconnier and wife. The choice shall be made in regular progression, from the highest sums downwards, till every one shall have his right."

The first stone of the church was laid April 21, 1735, and the building completed in this year. "Like all the early Dutch churches, it was built of stone, with an octagonal roof, and the steeple in the centre. There were no pews as we now have, but chairs, and the name of each owner on the back of his chair. The bell rope came down to the centre of the church, where a darkie generally stood to call the worshippers together."

In the year 1750 the Consistory received from Magdalene Valleau the Deed for the 45 acres of land, donated by her father to the church, and without his restrictions. It reads thus:

"This Indenture, made the thirteenth day of April In the Twenty-third year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second, by the grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the faith, etc., Anno Domini, one thousand seven hundred and fifty, Between Magdalen Valleau of Hackinsack in the County of Bergen, and Eastern division of the province of New Jersey, Widow, of the one part, and the present Elders and Deacons of the Peremus Church of the other part, witnesseth, that the said Magdalen Valleau, for and in Consideration of Three places or seats In the Peremus Church, that is to say, one woman's place and two men places; also for Divers other good causes and Consideration hir thereunto moving, and especially for promoting the good and benefit of the said Church and Congregation, Hath given and granted, and by these presents Doth give and grant Release and Confirm unto the present Elders and Deacons of the aforesaid congregation & their successors forever all that certain lot or parcel of land, situate, lying and being at peremus on the west side of Sadle River, beginning at the north east corner of a lot of land, formerly belonging to John Boskercke, and now In the possession and acquisition of Johannes Davidse Ackerman, by Sadle River, thence running north Sixty-Six Degrees West, twenty five chains and a half along the land of the said Ackerman, then north Thirty-Six Degrees East, Eighteen chains to a stake, then south Sixty-Six Degrees east to Sadle River, thence along the said Sadle River Down the stream to the place where it first began being bounded south by the land of the said Ackerman, west and north by the land of the said Magdalen Valleau and East by the Sadle River Containing according to survey forty-five acres,

with all the hereditaments and appurtenances thereunto belonging and acquisitions To have and To Hold the said Lot of Land together with all and singular the hereditaments and appurtenances thereunto belonging, or in any wise appertaining, unto the present Elders and Deacons, and their successors for Ever for the Sole and proper use and behoof of the said Church and Congregation And the said Magdalen Valleau Doth hereby Covinent and bind herself, her heirs, executors and administrators from henceforth and forever hereafter to warrant and Defend the above granted and bargained premises Unto the said Elders & Deacons and their successors forever against the lawful claim and Demand of all and every person and persons whatsoever claiming by from or under her, them or any of them. In witness whereof, the said Magdalen Valleau hath hereunto Interchangingably set her hand and seal the Day and year first above written.

Sealed and delivered in the
presence of
Theodore Valleau
Stephen Bous Dett

Mne Valleau [SEAL]'

"The above deed was recorded in the clerk's office of the County of Bergen, in Book G. of Deeds, folio. pp. 282-284, on the 20th. June, 1794"

The church becoming much dilapidated, a meeting was held on August 12, 1799, to consider the subject of a new building, and the adoption of a set of resolutions for the manner of its erection. The old edifice was then taken down, and the new one (the present church) built in the year 1800.*

Children of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau

1. Theodorus Fauconnier

Theodorus,† the oldest child of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, was born at Tours, France, in the year 1681, but we have no records of his birth and baptism. "By a contract deed, dated July 16, 1702, several indian Sachems, agreed to quit claim their land on Hudson's river—to Theodore Fauconnier, and Paul Dufour—and Theodore Fauconnier 'agrees and signing for himself, and his brothers and sisters,' to deliver to the said Sachems, a certain amount of goods—as blankets, tobacco, rum, knives, hatchets &c."‡ This shows that Theodorus Fauconnier had at that time reached manhood. He was a merchant, and like his father, made ventures to the West Indies, as seen from the following: "One fine old account book, in the beautiful handwriting of Peter Fauconnier, is dated as late as March 1715, and is entitled 'Accounts of a venture to Martinique, in company by thirds, between Theodore Fauconnier, Long Pré de la Touche, and

* The quotations and compilations of this sketch are from the "Manual and Record of Paramus Church," by the Reverend Edward Tanjore Corwin, published in 1859.

† Theodorus is the Greek for Theodore.

‡ From Mr. Arthur Sands.

Rip Van Dam,' and the accounts show, that the sloops George and Albany, are laded at New York, and consigned to M. de la Touche at Martinique.'*"

Theodorus Fauconnier died at Martinique, W. I., intestate and unmarried, between the years 1716 and 1721. It is known that he was living September 27, 1716, for on that day he was to have been a sponsor at the baptism† of Peter Theodore Valleau, his nephew, but being absent, was replaced by his father, Peter Fauconnier. That he was deceased in 1721, is proven by a Deed, recorded at Hackensack, N. J., of date March 5, 1721, given by John Barbarie, Andrew Fresneau and Peter Fauconnier, for land lying on Saddle River, and Caucocus Creek, Bergen County, N. J., sold to Garret Van Dien, and in which it is recited that at one part this tract adjoined, "land laid out in 1712, by the late Theodorus Fauconnier"

2. André Fauconnier

André, the second child of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, was born, presumably, in 1683; this date, however, cannot be verified. His baptism is not recorded at the French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, England, and the supposition is that he was born at Tours, in France. That Peter Fauconnier had a son André (Andrew), is shown by the following:‡ "A memorandum drawn up by Peter Fauconnier, pretty late in life, of a proposed division of his estate among his wife and children, mentions therein, of the latter, Theodorus, Andrew, Suzanne Madeleine, who married Peter Valleau; Jeanne Elizabeth, and Anne Magdalene, subsequently the wife of Dr. Kearsley." This paper, prepared after the date (1702) of Peter Fauconnier's arrival in America, reveals to us the names of his children then alive.

André Fauconnier arrived at maturity, but died unmarried.

3. Madeleine Fauconnier

Madeleine,§ the third child of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, was born in 1685. Baptised May 13, 1685.¶ She married Peter, a son of Isaiah Valleau, and Suzanne Descard, of New Rochelle, N. Y., but a record of this, private or public, could not be found. Her father gave them for a wedding portion, one-eighth of his right in a grant¶ of land in Ulster County, N. Y., the deed for which was never acknowledged or recorded, and is now lost.

Madeleine Fauconnier, it is inferred, was the second wife of Peter Valleau; his first wife being the "Susannah Valleau" mentioned in the census of New Rochelle, taken October 9, 1710, and who evidently died before December 9, 1710, when the next enumeration of the town was made, leaving him with a son Peter.

"The census of Oct. 9, 1710:

Peter Valleau, aged 46
Susannah Valleau, aged 45
Isaiah Valleau, aged 72
Peter Valleau, aged 10."***

"The census of Dec. 9, 1710

Isaiah Valleau, aged 72
Peter Valleau, aged 47
Peter Valleau, aged 10"††

* From Mr. Arthur Sands.

† See article Peter Theodorus Valleau, p. 43.

‡ From Mr. Arthur Sands.

§ Madeleine, Madelsine or Magdalene is a Hebrew word deriving its meaning from the city of Magdala in Judea. "Magdalene" is the form of the name by which she is generally known.

¶ Baptism recorded at the French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, England, and quoted from Baird's "Huguenot Emigration to America," Vol. II, p. 63.

¶ See account of this Patent, p. 19.

** "Doot. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. III, p. 946.

†† From Rupp's "30,000 Emigrants to Pennsylvania," p. 643. Rupp vouches for this census as being correct.

Peter and Magdalene Valleau had seven children. In her Will, Magdalene Valleau divided her estate into six parts, mentioning only five children by name, viz.: "Ann, Theodorus, Susannah, Peter, and Fauconier"—the sixth child was Marguerite.* The seventh child was Mary Magdalene, who married Dr. John Kearsley, Jr., of Philadelphia, Pa.; she was probably the youngest.

From information collected for this work it appears that there were three other children related to Peter and Magdalene Valleau. The first of these was the boy Peter, born in 1700, a son of Peter Valleau by his first wife, and of whom nothing further is known; the second, Isaiah Valleau, a nephew of Peter Valleau; and the third, Elizabeth Valleau, who married John Legaré.

Peter and Magdalene Valleau at one time lived in New York City, where two of their children, Marguerite and Suzanne, were baptised. They were permanently settled at Kinderkarnack, Bergen County, N. J., on the estate belonging to Peter Fauconnier. Kinderkarnack† was on the west bank of the Hackensack River, four miles southeast of Paramus, and three-quarters of a mile north of this was the "Valleau House," of which nothing now remains except stray bricks occasionally ploughed up in the field. [It is probable that this house was identical with the home of Peter Fauconnier, for it was at Kinderkarnack that he lived after middle life, and where he spent his declining years, entertaining his neighbors and friends in somewhat pretentious style. Among the former was Roger Mompesson, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the Province, who lived on an adjoining plantation. Peter Fauconnier was associated in various ways with every man of note in the provinces of New York and New Jersey. His intimates were Jeremiah Bass, of New Jersey, Provincial Secretary; Colonel Peter Bard, who died Second Judge of the Supreme Court of New Jersey, in 1734; Captain Lancaster Symes, Colonel Heathcote, Thomas Hunloke, and many others. After the death of his wife, his daughter Magdalene and her family, lived with him; his sons being deceased, and his remaining daughters living in Philadelphia, Pa.]

Peter Valleau was born in France, in 1663. As previously stated the exact date of his marriage to Madeleine Fauconnier, is not known, but it is believed to have been about 1712. In 1738, he gave a Power of Attorney to his wife, for the management of his affairs, which shows he was then alive and perhaps very feeble.

Power of Attorney—Peter Valleau to Magdalene Valleau, his wife. "Know all men by these presents That I Peter Valleau of Hackensack Bergen County, inhabitant of North America, have made ordained constituted appointed and by these presents do make ordain constitute and appoint my dear and beloved wife Magdalene Valleau my true and lawful Attorney, agent and substitute for me and in my name and to use for my own proper use benefit and behoof, to ask demand sue and recover and receive of and from all person or persons whome it doth or may concern all such debts sum and sums of mony whatsoever which now is or are due owing payable or belonging to me by or upon any bond or bonds or judgement or judgements, note

* The names of these six children, according to age, from the church records, where their baptisms are recorded, are as follows: "Annatie Magdaleen, Pieter Theodorus, Marguerite, Susanne, Pieter, and Fokkenier." It was a frequent custom in these early days to give two children of a family the same name.

† It is now known as Oradell Station on the New York and New Jersey Railroad.

or notes bill or bills rent or rents or arrear or arrears of rent due and defered, in all cause and causes court and courts and generally to act and do in or about every concern as fully and effectually to all intent and purposes, as I the said constituent might or could do in person present, and also if need required to grant bargain sell and dispose of any lot of ground and house in New York for any sum or sums or by mortgage or otherwise, to raise on the same any sum or sums of money and on receipt thereof acquit to give and deliver, hereby promising to confirm and hold for good and valid in law and whatsoever my said Attorney shall lawfully do or cause to be done by virtue of these presents or any authority derived there from.

In witness whereof I the said constituent have hereunto set my hand and seal this 19th day of July 1738
In presence of Signed P. Valteau [SEAL]
Mary Anthony
P. Fauconnier

Mary Anthony was sworn in as a witness to this Power of Attorney, July 26, 1738.
Recorded New York City, L. 32, p. 110, for and by the request of Mrs. Magdalen Valteau."

Peter Valteau died between August 4, 1744, and April 10, 1745. This approximation is deduced from the best data available, which are: 1. At the baptism* on August 4, 1744, of Samuel, a son of Peter Theodorus Valteau, the witnesses were, Peter Valteau, and in his place Stephanus Burdet, and Magdalene Valteau—the paternal grandmother of the child. The latter being one sponsor, it is a fair inference, from the wording of the entry, that the paternal grandfather was intended for the other one, but was unable, from sickness or other cause, to be present; 2. In the Deed of Gift† of his estate to his daughter, Magdalene Valteau, of date April 10, 1745, Peter Fauconnier speaks of her as his widowed daughter.

A search was made for Peter Valteau's will and administration of his estate, but neither could be discovered.

Magdalene Valteau died in June, 1755. There is a tradition that she was buried in the old graveyard of the Paramus Church, but this cannot be verified, so that the place of her burial is unknown.

Last Will and Testament of Magdalene Valteau.‡

"I Madglen Valteau being low and weak of Body but of Sound and disposing mind and memory and considering the mortality of the Body and that all men are once to Die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament First and principally recommending my Immortal Spirit into the hands of my great Creator trusting in the merriits of my blessed Saviour for Pardon

* See Samuel Valteau, article Peter Theodorus Valteau, p. 47.

† See p. 23.

‡ Recorded in Book F of Wills, p. 324, at office of Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

and remission of all my Sins and an happy admission into the Regions of Bliss and Immortality. Item—I Will order and direct that all my just Debts and the just Debts of my ffather Peter Fauconnier Deceased be punctually paid and discharged so soon as conveniently may be by my Executors hereafter named as monies shall arise by the Sale of the Estate. Item—I Will order and Direct that my son Theodorus [he having already received a valuable Share of my Estate] shall receive five pounds out of the monies immediately arising out of the sale of the said Estate. Item—I Will order and Direct that all my Estate both Real and Personal be disposed by my Executors and that my son Peter shall have out of every payment that shall arise out of the sale of my said Estate Twenty pounds till he has received three hundred pounds. Item—I Will order and direct that my son Fauconier shall have One hundred and fifty pounds paid him in like manner out of the said Estate. Item—I Will order and direct that the Overplus of my Estate if any shall be that it be equally Divided share and share alike to & between my Six Children. Item—I Give and bequeath unto my son Theodorus the Bed he now hath in possession. Item—I Give and bequeath unto my son Peter one of the best feather Beds I have. Item—I Give and bequeath unto each of my Children Ten pounds for Mourning apparel. Item—I Give my wearing apparel to my two Daughters in New York Ann and Suzannah to be equally Divided amongst them two And Lastly I do Nominate and appoint my loving Children Theodorus Valteau Peter Valteau Fauconier Valteau & John Bard, Executors of this my last Will and Testament of whom I require that three should at the least join in the Administration and Execution of this my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this Sixth day of July Annoq: Dom: One thousand Seven hundred and forty nine

Mn. Valteau L. S.

Signed Sealed published and Declared by the said Magdalen Valteau to be her last Will and Testament in the Presence of us Abraham Lerou, Stephen Bourdett, Nicklaes Ackermaen

Be it Remembered that on the twenty fourth day of June in the year of Our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and fifty five Abraham Lerou & Stephen Bourdet two of the Witnesses personally appeared before me Uzal Ogden duly authorized to Prove Wills & qual-

ify Executors in Essex and Morris Counties and they being duly Sworn on the holy Evangelists did Depose that they were present and saw Madglen Valleau the Testator within named Sign and Seal the within written Instrument and heard her Publish pronounce and Declare the Same to be her last Will and Testament and that at the doing thereof the said Testator was of sound mind and memory to the best of their knowledge & understanding and that the same time Nicholas Ackerman was present and Signed as they did each Sign as a Witness in the Testator's presence. Uzal Ogden

Be it Remembered that at the same time Theodorus Valleau and John Bard two of the Executors within named personally came before me & were Sworn to the due Execution and performance of the within Will and Testament according to Law. Uzal Ogden

Probate Granted by Governor Belcher to Theodorus Valleau & John Bard [Peter and Fauconier Valleau having refused to act] in the usual form [which see at length in page 222] Dated the 24 June 1755
Cha. Read Regr"

The following copy of a document relating to the sale of a slave by Magdalene Valleau is of some interest. Unfortunately, the original, owned by Mr. E. A. Marschalk, was so illegible that a fac-simile of it could not be used here.

"Know all Men by These presents that Magdalene Valleau of Hackensack in the County of Bergen for pounds

in Consideration of the Sum Twenty Corent Money of New York To me in hand paide by my son Fauconier Valleau ye receipt whereof I do hereby Acknowledge and my Self therewith fully Sattisfied have bargained Sold and Delivered unto the said Fauconnier Valleau A Certain Negro Boy Called Ninna Tony to have and To hold unto the Said Fauconnier Valleau's Executors Administrators and Assigns for Ever and I the Said Magdalen Valleau for my Self my Executors and Administrators the said Bargained promises Unto the Said Fauconnier Valleau his Executors Administrators and assigns Shall and Will for Ever Defend Against all persons by these presents in Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal the thirteenth day of July in the Twenty fourth Year of the Reign of King George the Second Annoq: Dom: 1749.

Sealed and Delivered

in the presence of Us

Stephen Bous Dett

Duncan Mc——

Mne Valleau [SEAL]"

4 and 5. Pierre and Estienne Fauconnier, twins

These children of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, were baptised June 24, 1686.* They both died young.

6. Estienne Fauconnier

Estienne, the sixth child of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, was baptised April 20, 1689.† The witnesses to this baptism, were Estienne Faget‡ and Marguerite Pasquereau.§ He died young.

Estienne or Etienne, is Stephen in English. By naming a second son "Estienne," it is evident that the first one was then deceased.

7. Jeanne Elizabeth Fauconnier

Jeanne Elizabeth, the seventh child of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, was born in London, England, in the year 1698. She married:

1. Robert Assheton, August 12, 1725;

2. the Rev. Archibald Cummings, April 8, 1729;

3. the Rev. Robert Jenney, D.D., April 11, 1748.—the three marriages are recorded at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa. ||

Jeanne Elizabeth had no children. She died in Philadelphia, Pa., January 11, 1762, aged sixty-four years, surviving her husband but six days. She was interred, with Dr. Jenney, in the aisle in front of the chancel of Christ Church, one stone covering their remains, the inscription upon which is fast becoming obliterated. In the same aisle are buried Robert Assheton, and the Rev. Archibald Cummings.

Robert Assheton was a cousin of William Penn, and a Provincial Councillor of Pennsylvania. He was also Recorder of the City of Philadelphia. Prothonotary of the Supreme Court, and a Master in Chancery. On the 29th of May, 1727, he died suddenly at the Council Table, and was buried in Christ Church, by torch-light, with much pomp, after the English manner of people of distinction. By a former marriage, he had two sons, William, who died in 1723, aged thirty-three years, and Ralph, who died February 20, 1746; the former was a Warden of Christ Church, 1721-1722. Both were Councillors, and are buried in Christ Church. The Assheton family came from Salford, near Manchester, Lancashire, England.

The first wife of the Rev. Archibald Cummings, was Anne Hinton, whom he married at Christ Church, January 26, 1726. She died December 11, 1727, and was buried in the church cemetery. Mr. Cummings died April 19, 1741, aged fifty years, and was buried on the twenty-second day of the month. On April 27, 1727, being then the Rector¶ of Christ Church, he laid the corner stone

* Baptisms recorded at French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, England, and quoted from Baird's "Hug. Em. to America," Vol. II, p. 63.

† Baptism recorded at French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, England, and quoted from Baird's "Hug. Em. to America," Vol. II, p. 63.

‡ 2. December, 1688, Pierre Fauconnier was witness at the baptism of Pierre, son of Estienne Faget—Recorded at French Church, Threadneedle Street, London, England.

§ Marguerite Pasquereau was naturalized at Westminster, London, England, January 31, 1690—Agnew's "Prot. Exiles."

|| Their names are thus entered on the records of Christ Church:

1. Jane E. Falconier and Robt. Ashton.

2. Archibald Cummings and Jane Eliz. Ashton.

3. Jane Elizabeth Cummings and Robert Jerney.

¶ In the year 1729, the Rev. Archibald Cummings was for the first time styled "Rector;" the title had never been applied to any of his predecessors. This may have been the beginning of such a custom in the Colonies. In 1741, several valuable works were presented by the Rev. Archibald Cummings, the Rector, to the Library belonging to Christ Church. Jane Elizabeth Jenney, at a later period, made an addition to the Library of Christ Church, which fact may partially account for her refusal, in her will, to make further contributions to the same—See "Hist. of Christ Ch., Philadelphia," by the Rev. Benjamin Dorr, D.D.

of the present building, Second Street, above Market, Philadelphia. He was Rector fourteen years and seven months, during which incumbency his work is said to have been very arduous. Obituary Notice, "Pennsylvania Gazette," Philadelphia, April 23, 1741:—"On Sunday last died the Rev. Archibald Cummings, Commissary of the Province of Pennsylvania, and the counties of New Castle, Kent and Sussex, on the Delaware, and minister of Christ Church in Philadelphia. He was a zealous asserter of the principles of the Christian religion, a sincere professor of the doctrines of the Church of England, a faithful pastor of his congregation, an able and instructive preacher, and an eminent example of piety and goodness, through every step of his life and conversation. In short, he was a person so universally esteemed in this place, for his many good qualities, but especially for his charity and moderation, towards all religious societies of differing persuasions, that his death is much lamented by all sorts of people."

An incomplete Inscription on a tablet in Christ Church, in memory of the Reverend Archibald Cummings:*

"XLIV
Sepultura

tus curis
oppressus
obiit

Aprilis 19^o
A.D. 1741
Ætat 50."

The Rev. Robert Jenney, D.D., LL.D., son of Archdeacon Jenney of Wanneyton, Ireland, was born in 1687, and educated in Trinity College, Dublin. He was Chaplain in the British Navy, from 1710 to 1714; was in the service of the "Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts," 1714 to 1717, as assistant to the Reverend Mr. Evans of Philadelphia, and afterwards to the Reverend Mr. Vesey at New York; Chaplain to the fort and forces at New York, 1717 to 1722; Rector of Grace [now Christ] Church, Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., 1722 to 1725; Rector of St. George's Church, Hempstead, Long Island, 1725 to 1742; and Rector of Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa., 1742 to 1762. Dr. Jenney was a widower for the second time, when he married Jeanne Elizabeth Cummings. His first wife was Sarah—, who was buried at Hempstead, Long Island, on Christmas Day, 1738. He next married Catharine, daughter of Anthony Pintard of the French Church Du St. Esprit, New York City, and widow of John Searle. The second Mrs. Jenney was buried at Christ Church, Philadelphia, February 8, 1747. The Reverend Robert Jenney served fifty-two years in the ministry. He died January 5, 1762, after having been ill for two years with asthma and paralysis.

The Inscription† on the stone in Christ Church, in memory of the Reverend Robert Jenney:‡

* "Penna. Magazine," 1883, p. 477.

† "Penna. Magazine," 1883, p. 477.

‡ From Vol. 3 of Burke's "Commoners," is compiled the following: The first Jenney, settled at the Manor of Haverland, in Norfolk, where the family remained till the time of Henry 5th; from thence they emigrated to Suffolk. The family, originally from France, assumed its surname from the town of Guisnes, near Calais. It probably came into England with William the Conqueror; for it is said that proprietors of the name of De Gisneto, De Gisne, or Gyney, were soon after the Conquest, settled at Haverland. From this house, it would appear, that they spread over the Kingdom, and that the name, in process of time, became changed from Gyney to Jenny, the mode in which it has been spelt since the beginning of the fifteenth century, at least.

"XLIII

M

Robertus Jenney LLD
huic eccle

quid
hoc ejus sac
Jura
sub suis
ci qua

Sunt

Structa vidit

Similiter parietes junioris Ecclesiae S. Petri.
in Monte sociali sitae

Tempore ejus constructæ fuerunt

Natus est Armachæ

Coll. S. S. Trinitat, Dublin studuit alumnus

Obiit Die V mensis Januar Anno Salut **MDCCLXII ÆT. LXXV**

Age Lector

Si puræ Religionis honestæ Veritatis benevoli animi

Exemplum Velis

Hunc Christianæ fidei Vindicem Probitatis Cultorem

Benevolentia Studiis

Respice, Sequere, imitare

Juxta hoc etiam marmor sepulta Jacet

Joanna Elizabetha Prædicti Roberti Jenney Conjux

Qua. sextantummodo Dies post Maritum superstes

Obiit Anno Ætati suæ **LXIV**"

The Last Will and Testament of Mrs. Jenney.*

"In the Name of God Amen. I Jean Elizabeth Jenny of Philadelphia, Widow, being sick and weak do make my last Will and Testament in manner following: I do make & ordain the Rev. Mr George Craig my Sole Executor of this my Will I give devise and bequeath all my Estate Real & personall whatsoever and wheresoever to my beloved Relation Mary Vallean who has lived with me as my adopted Child near Six years To hold to her the sd Mary her Heirs Execs Adminiss and Assigns for Ever and I do Revoke all other Wills and declare this to be my last Will In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal January the Eleventh Ano : D : 1762.

(L. S.)

delivered by the sd Jean Elizabeth Jenny for and as her last Will and Testament in presence of us John Ross Jno Kearsley the above as sure of the two last lines being first made Be it Remembred that on the 13th of

* Recorded at the Register's office, Philadelphia, Pa.



INTERIOR OF CHRIST CHURCH, PHILADELPHIA, PA.

The white stone in the aisle in front of the chancel covers the remains of the Rev. Dr. and Mrs. Jenney

January 1762 Before me William Plumstead Esqr
Regr Genl for the Probate of Wills & granting lres of
Adminion in & for the Province of pennsylvania per-
sonally appeared Doctor John Kearsley and John Ross
both of the City of Philada Gentmn being sworn on
the holy Evangelist of Almighty God did depose de-
clare and say as follows the sd John Kearsley for him-
self doth depose declare and say that on Monday morn-
ing last being ye eleventh day of this Instant January
this deponent went to see Mrs. Jean Elizabeth Jenney and
found her in Bed very ill and thought she could not
live long that this depont ask'd her if she was not de-
sireous to settle her affairs by making a will to which
she answered she was desireous to make a Will that
this depont then called for the Revd Mr George Craig
who was then in the House and requested him the sd
Craig to go or send for Mr Ross for the purpose afsd
that the sd John Ross accordingly speedily came and
Questioned the sd Jean Elizabh who should be her
Executors to which she answered the afd George Craig
and the sd Jean Elizabt was further asked by the sd
John Ross and this depont and also Mrs Mary Franks
then also in the room with her who should be her Heir
or to whom she would give her Estate to which the sd
Jean Elizabt repeatedly answered her relation Mary
Valleau should be her Heir & Enjoy her Estate that
divers Questions were asked to the sd Jean Eliza. in
favour of divers persons as well Relations as others
whether she would not give them some part of her
Estate to which she continually answered in the
Negative that she was asked concerning her Library of
Books whether she would not give the same for the use
of the Minister of Christ's Church to which she then
agreed & soon after refused that thereupon the sd John
Ross put the same in writing & acquainted her with the
contents thereof in manner it now stands save that
when she signified she would not give the Library to
the use of the Minister of the sd Church afd the sd
John Ross was asked whether she would Sign & Seal
the same to which she answered yes and was raised up
for that purpose & the pen & Ink offered to her but she
could not take or hold the pen in her fingers & soon
after Expired And the sd John Ross for himself saith
that he was requested on Monday last the Eleventh
day of this Instant January by the revd Mr George
Craig & the afd Doctor John Kearsley to attend the afd
Jean Eliza Jenny to make her Will that the sd John
Ross Immediately went and found her in bed sick as
before set forth that all and singular the matters &

things before related by the sd Doctor John Kearsley concerning the Questions to & answers of the sd Jean Eliza touching the appointment of her Exr disposing of her Estate & every other matter before related by the sd John Kearsley which happened after this depont John Ross came into the room are strictly and litterally true and that he the sd John Ross & the afd Doctor John Kearsley sett their names to the same Will in the presence of the sd Jean Eliza as they now stand which are of their own respective hands writing the words Signed Sealed & published being first obliterated or run through with a pen & Ink as they now appear John Ross Jno Kearsley Sworn at Philada Jany 15th 1762 Before Wm Plumsted Regr General Be it Remembered that on the 15th January 1762 the last Will & Testament of Jean Elizabeth Jenny deced in due form of Law was proved and Probate and Lres Testamty were granted to the Revd George Craig the Executor in the sd Will Named being duly Sworn well and truly to adminr the sd decedt Estate and bring an Invey thereof into the Regr Genls office at Philada on or before the 15th Febr next and tender a true act when thereunto Lawfully required given under the Seal of the sd office by Wm Plumsted Regr Genl"

[Author's Notes.—The Mary Vallean mentioned in the above Will was a daughter of Peter Theodorus Vallean, a nephew of Mrs. Jenney. At the time of her Great Aunt's death, Mary was in her thirteenth year. Her history is given in the article upon Peter Theodorus Vallean. John Ross, who drew up the Will, and was a witness to it, was a prominent lawyer of Philadelphia at that time. He was a son of the Reverend George Ross, Rector of Immanuel Church, New-castle, Del., and a brother of George Ross, a signer of the Declaration of Independence from Pennsylvania. Dr. John Kearsley, the physician of Mrs. Jenney, married her sister, Anne Magdalene, in whose history is given an account of the Doctor. The Reverend George Craig held the position of Missionary to the three churches, St. Paul's, Chester; St. Martin's, Marcus Hook; and St. John's, Concord, Pennsylvania, from 1758 to 1783, through the troublous times preceding and during the Revolution, a fact which speaks volumes for his ability, discretion and personal character. He was buried under St. Martin's Church, in Marcus Hook, and the memorial tablet may still be seen in the floor of the basement of the present edifice. Mrs. Mary Franks, most likely belonged to a Hebrew family of this name, then prominent in Philadelphia.]

8. Anne Magdalene Fauconnier

Anne Magdalene, the eighth child of Pierre Fauconnier and Madeleine Pasquereau, was their youngest daughter. There are no known records of her birth, baptism or marriages. In regard to the last it is family history that she was twice married, the name of her first husband being Theophilus Caillé; and that she was quite young when she became the wife of Dr. John Kearsley, Sr., of Philadelphia,



CHRIST CHURCH, PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Pa., who was many years her senior. In the absence of church records, and also for lack of private data, the question may arise, how is it shown that Anne Magdalene married Dr. Kearsley? Upon this point additional light will be thrown by the following:

1. In the Medical Recorder for 1821 (Vol. IV, p. 609), published at Philadelphia, by Henry W. Ducachet, M.D., there is a Memoir of Dr. Samuel Bard,* which states that "his mother was a Miss Valleau, a niece of the highly respectable Dr. Kearsley of Philadelphia." The explanation of this statement is that Dr. Bard's mother was a niece of Dr. Kearsley, through his marriage with her mother's sister, Anne Magdalene Fauconnier.

2. Vol. I of the American Medical and Philosophical Register (the number for July, 1810), published at New York by Dr. Hosack, at p. 61, has a Memoir of Dr. John Bard (the father of Dr. Samuel Bard), in which it is stated that he was bound for seven years to study medicine with Dr. Kearsley, of Philadelphia, and commenced practice in that city, and married a niece of Mrs. Kearsley. Here we have a direct proof that Mrs. Kearsley was a sister of Magdalene Valleau, the mother of Dr. John Bard's wife.

Mrs. Kearsley died in Philadelphia, August 26, 1747, of a malignant fever then raging in the city. Taken ill on Sunday, she died and was buried within the week—her burial was on the 29th day of August. In the accounts† of this occurrence, she is spoken of as "young Mrs. Kearsley." Dr. Kearsley died January 11, 1772, aged eighty-eight years. Both are buried at Christ Church Cemetery, Philadelphia, where one tomb covers their remains, the inscription upon which is being fast rendered illegible by time and the action of the weather. Their child was buried in the same grounds, December 24, 1748.‡

Dr. John Kearsley§ came from England to America about 1711, and in 1717, on the death of Dr. Griffith Owen, settled in Philadelphia, where he practiced medicine for many years. In 1719 Dr. Kearsley became a vestryman of Christ Church, Philadelphia, and served in that capacity for a period of fifty-three years, taking an active interest in all its affairs. He was elected a Warden, in the years 1743-1744. Dr. Kearsley was an amateur architect|| of considerable skill, and in 1727 erected the present building of Christ Church, to which purpose he devoted much of his time and means. He was also the founder of Christ Church Hospital,

* The facts therein stated are given upon the authority of his son, William Bard, his son-in-law the Reverend Dr. John McVickar, Dr. Hosack, and Dr. J. W. Francis.

† See "Penna. Magazine," Vol. V, p. 340, and "Arch. Penna.," I. S., Vol. I, pp. 768-769.

‡ Recorded at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

§ The Kearsley family belonged to Scotland originally, and went from there to Durham, and Lancashire, England. Winwicke Church Cemetery, Lancashire, contains the remains of many of the name. Kearsley Hall is in Abram Township, Lancashire.

|| On March 1, 1729, the Representatives as they styled themselves, and as they were, of the "free men of Penna.," in General Assembly met, and having been up to that time, obliged to hire private houses for their sittings, they determined to build a House for themselves; appropriating a sufficient sum to defray expenses, and appointing three of their number, John Kearsley, Thomas Lawrence, and Andrew Hamilton to devise plans, and secure a site for its erection.

The sum of two thousand pounds was appropriated by the Assembly for the building, and in 1730 a third part of it was paid to each of these gentlemen, for this purpose. Mr. Hamilton bought the properties on Chestnut Street, between Fifth and Sixth, with a depth sufficient for future use, this being the locality he favored.

A variance of views as to the site and plans for the building arose, and nothing was done, until 1732, as none of the Trustees had the power to proceed, without the consent of the other. On August 11th of this year, Mr. Hamilton exhibited to the two other gentlemen, a plan and elevation of the proposed house, the plan of the central building as it stands today. He submitted this design to the House, and they resolved that he should be appointed to superintend and govern the building, and for his trouble receive a compensation.

Objections were made to Mr. Hamilton's plans by Mr. Kearsley, who in accordance with a petition of the citizens, previously expressed, desired the new building to be erected in the locality of the prison, on Market near Third Street, in conjunction with a market. But the House, after mature deliberation, came to the conclusion that Mr. Hamilton's ideas represented their mind and intention in the matter.

The work on the State House, later known as Independence Hall, in 1733, had made considerable progress, and by September 13, 1735, was sufficiently completed for occupancy.

There has been considerable discussion as to Mr. Kearsley's part in the erection of the building, but, as seen, it is now known that his plans were rejected, and that Mr. Hamilton had entire charge of the operation.—Compiled from "Philadelphia Times" of April 15, 1900.

a Home for Clergymen's Widows, and for poor women of the communion of the Church of England, to which he left a valuable bequest.*

On November 24, 1748, Dr. Kearsley married Mrs. Margaret Brand,† of Philadelphia. After Mrs. Kearsley's death, May 26, 1778, the property bequeathed by her late husband in trust, for the benefit of Christ Church Hospital, was received by that institution. The Will of Mrs. Kearsley, recorded at Philadelphia, Pa., states that she desires to be buried in the Baptist Meeting Ground, in that city, without any ringing of Bells, Paul or funeral Parade. She bequeathed £25 to Dr. John Kearsley, Jr.; and to Mrs. Susanna Bard‡ her worked bed curtains and counterpane.

This sketch is now concluded with a Panegyric upon Dr. Kearsley printed in the "American Weekly Mercury," of Philadelphia, November 1-8, 1744. This is inserted here, as it shows the exalted opinion held of him by his cotemporaries, and on account of its referring to his erection of historic Christ Church.

"As once in Solyma, the sacred Town
The sapient Monarch made his wisdom known
When he, with Zeal and pure devotion fill'd
Had form'd a scheme the glorious house to build;
Before the stone or beams were ever join'd,
The perfect Work lay finish'd in his mind
The structure rose that did the World surprize,
That pleased God, amazing human eyes.
So pious Souls no Cost or Labour spare,
To build a Church, the House of Prayer and Praise.
Among the Chiefs and eminent in fame
The Church must own Great Kearsley's worthy Name;
A great Promoter, who from Year to Year
Gave his attendance with assiduous care:
With large Donations he the Work supply'd;
His well-known Skill remain'd a certain Guide.
Sound Judgement reigns in his sagacious Mind,
A Thought Serene, a Genius unconfin'd
Ran thro' the whole, he saw the Corners laid,
And Beauty in the finish't Work display'd:
A noble Structure, may the rising Town
With grateful Minds their Benefactor own:
Let all true Hearts who have the Church in view,
Return the Doctor Thanks and Honour due."

"But all Encomiums on so great a Name,
Will sink and dye in his superior fame;
Tho' some great genius may begin the Song,
In strains sublime, in numbers smooth and strong;
Tho' sprightly Wit in rising Accent shines,
And melting Cadence dies in tuneful Lines,
All were but Words but wind and vocal Air,

* His Will, a very lengthy document, is recorded at Philadelphia, Pa.

† From Records of Christ Church, Philadelphia.

‡ The wife of Dr. John Bard.

Too weak the weight of Kearsley's worth to bear.
In him Unite, grow Solid and Compleat,
Well-bred, Genteel, yet Honest and Sincere
Religious, Sober, Courteous, just and Fair."

"Of his great Labours and admired Skill,
In cure of Mortals seiz'd with every Ill;
What safe relief great multitudes have found
In every Grief, Distemper, Fracture, Wound;
How far and wide his Practice has been spread,
To heal the sick and almost raise the Dead.
To speak at large the Torrent runs too strong,
For Mars Numbers and for Tully's Tongue.
Can Boys enlarge the Sun's refulgent Light,
or add new Lustre, Magnitude or Height,
When they with Glasses in their childish Plays,
Make various Angles with refracted Rays:
So Panegyricks on the Doctor spent,
With feeble Wings fly short of our intent;
His worthy Name with Merits compast round,
Shines bright in Fame, with true born Honour crown'd."

Descendants of Pierre Fauconnier

The descendants of Pierre Fauconnier derive their origin from him through his daughter Madeleine, who married Peter Valteau. This Valteau line is the true and only one; for, as already shown, the sons of Pierre Fauconnier died unmarried, and his daughters, Jeanne Elizabeth and Anne Magdalene, left no issue.

In the ensuing pages will be found the histories and genealogies of Madeleine Valteau's children to the present time, as fully as they could be acquired. The children were seven in number, viz.: Anne Magdalene, Peter Theodorus, Marguerite, Suzanne, Peter, Fauconnier, and Mary Magdalene. The first six are in order of age, which order is shown by the records of their births and baptisms. Mary Magdalene has been placed last, owing to the inability to determine her exact position in the family.

After these seven articles are given the accounts of Isaiah Valteau and Elizabeth Valteau, and following them is an article upon the Valteau family, showing the ancestry and immediate connections of Peter Valteau, it being deemed important to insert in this book everything of value relating to family history and genealogy. A few unplaced items conclude the work.

Anne Magdalene Valteau

Anne Magdalene, the oldest child of Peter and Magdalene Valteau, was born in 1714. Baptised June 13, 1714, the witness to which was Annetie Kaey. On the record of her baptism she is named Annatie Magdaleen. She married* Lucas Lozier, February 24, 1734, who was a son of Nicholas Lozier,† and

* License dated February 23, 1734.

† The following extracts relating to the Lozier family are compiled from James Riker's "Early Annals of Harlem, N. Y.," viz.:

François Le Sueur, the Lozier ancestor, was from Colménil, Normandy, France, and it is presumed came

Tryntie (Catharine) Slot, or Sloat. He was born at Hackensack, N. J., in 1705; and was baptised March 18, 1705, the witnesses being David De Maree and Abeltie Slot. [These dates are from the records of the Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J.]

Anne Magdalene Valleau and Lucas Lozier were living at Hackensack at the time of their marriage, but at different periods of their wedded life they resided in the city of New York. In the year 1749, when her mother's will was made, they were living in that city, and later returned to Bergen County, N. J.

Anne Magdalene and her husband united with the Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J., on confession of faith, June 10, 1750. Lucas Lozier was made a freeman of New York City, June 21, 1757,* and when residing there he and his wife were attendants at the Reformed Dutch Church. They eventually settled at Hyde Park, Dutchess County, N. Y., about 1762, at the time Dr. John Bard began improvements at this place.

Anne Magdalene and Lucas Lozier had no children. They frequently acted as sponsors at the baptisms of the children of their relatives and friends, as shown by the records of several churches.† Mr. Edward Braman of Hyde Park, N. Y.,

to Harlem (he was one of its pioneers) from the Island of St. Christopher, West Indies. He was attended by his young sister Jeanne; neither of them being married. This was about 1656 or 1657.

François Le Sueur who left the town of Harlem early in 1663, was the ancestor of the families of Leseur and Lozier, now mostly seated in New York City, and Bergen County, New Jersey. François first lived in Flatbush, after coming to Manhattan, and in 1659 married Jannetie, daughter of Hillebrand Pieterse, of Amsterdam, in which year Jannetie's brother, Pieter Hillebrands, was captured by Indians at Esopus, but this did not deter her from removing there with her husband. Before going from Harlem, he sold some of his effects, and his wife bought "a little bed" etc., at Sneden's sale. Le Sueur's sister, Jeanne, went with them to Esopus, and there married, in 1668, Cornelis Arents Viervant, of Utrecht, Holland; they left one child, Cornelia. Viervant and his wife returned to Harlem, and after his death she married William Innis. Le Sueur was living in 1669, but on November 30, 1671, his widow bound out her son Hillebrand, eight years old. He was engaged by the deacons, in 1673, to ring the bell at 5 g. a year. Afterward the widow married Antoine Tilba, and by him had children also. Those by Le Sueur, all but the first, born at Esopus, were: 1. Jannetie, born 1660, who married Jan Postma (now Post), and Thomas Innis; 2. Hillebrand, born 1663; 3 and 4. John and Jacob, born 1665; 5. Nicholas, born 1668. Hillebrand married, 1688, Elsie, daughter of Jurian Tappan, but soon died, leaving apparently but one child, Jannetie, born 1689, who married William Elting. Hillebrand's widow married Abraham Delamater, previously of Harlem. John, of Kingston, married Rachel Smedes, in 1686, was an elder of the church and quite distinguished; he had Jannetie, born 1687; John, born 1689; Catharine, born 1692; etc., of whom the first married Abraham Low. Nicholas, whose branch of the family write their name Lozier, married at New York City, May 8, 1691, Tryntie, daughter of Pieter Jansen Slot (Sloat). He afterwards left Kingston (Esopus), and settled near Hackensack, where he married, in January, 1709, Antie, daughter of Derick Banta. Nicholas Lozier had fifteen children, viz.: Hillebrand, born 1695; Peter, born 1697; John, born 1699; Mary, born 1701; Antie, born 1703; Lucas, born 1705; Jacobus, born 1707; Benjamin, born 1708; Tryntie, born 1710; Hester, born 1711; Rachel, born 1714; Jacob, born 1719; Abraham, born 1721; Leah, born 1723; Margaret, born 1726. These intermarried with the Demarests and others. In Ulster County, New York, the French pronunciation of the name was, for a time, tolerably preserved in the form of "Lashier," but it is now extinct there, though the blood runs in the Post family and others.

"The Banta Genealogy" by Theodore M. Banta, p. 33, says: "Antie Banta married, January 26, 1709, Claes (or Nicholas) Lozier, b. 1668, son of Francis Le Sueur, whose first wife was Tryntie Slot. She joined the church at Hackensack, 1708.

Issue:

1. Trintie Lozier, bp. March 12, 1710.
2. Hester Lozier, Dec. 16, 1711; m. Samuel Moor.

Issue:

- I. Maritjen Moor, bp. May 14, 1738.
- II. Nicolas Moor, bp. Dec. 23, 1739.
- III. Sarah Moor, bp. July 18, 1742.
- IV. Frankie Moor, bp. Dec. 3, 1749.
3. Rachel Lozier, May 17, 1714.
4. Jacob Lozier, May 24, 1719; m. Fytjen Zaboriski, June 6, 1739.
5. Abram Lozier, July 1, 1721.
6. Leya Lozier, Sept. 22, 1723; m. Seba Banta.
7. Margrietje Lozier, April 5, 1726.
8. Marytje Lozier, Jan. 15, 1729.

[Author's Note.—Maritjen Moor, baptised May 14, 1738, married Isaiah, son of Isaiah Valleau and Leah Harty—see article Isaiah Valleau. Abram Lozier, baptised July 1, 1721, married in 1744, Maria, daughter of William Earle.]

"A Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey," by Cornelius Burnham Harvey, 1900, states that Nicholas Lozier had twenty children, viz.: "Anthony, Jannetie, Peter, Hillebrand, Jacomina, Marytje, John, Antie, Lucas, Jacobus, Benjamin, Catharine, Hester, Rachel, Dirk, Jacobus, Abram, Lea, Margaretta, and Maria."

* "N. Y. Hist. So. Coll.," 1885, p. 188.

† Several instances of this are given here, viz.:

1. Schraalenburgh Church. Baptism July 2, 1738, of Jan, son of Thadeus Valoo and Elisabeth Antoni. Witnesses: Lucas Lizier, Henni Valoo, wife.
2. Schraalenburgh Church. Baptism April 15, 1739, of Lucas, son of Cornelius De Graeuw and Geertjin Ridnars. Witnesses: Lucas Lizier, Annetjin Valo, wife.

sends the following: "Madam Lesier having no children, 'brought up a girl,' (I never heard who she was), and this girl afterwards married a man named Luke Schultz. When she returned to New Jersey to live she left this couple in her house to take care of the place, but Schultz managed so badly that she concluded to sell, after a few years, and did so. What became of Schultz and his wife I do not know, but when I was a boy, a disregarded old book still remained in the house, with the boldly written name of Luke Schultz in it."

The house of Madame Lesier, mentioned in this account, stood just north of the boundary line at Hyde Park, between the old Braman farm and Placentia (a family country place), originally all on one great tract of land belonging to Peter Fauconnier. Madame Lesier built this house, which was of stone, and which at an early date was called "Belgrove," she, perhaps, giving it this name. A part of it stood until 1894. The land it was erected upon was lot No. 2 of the Hyde Park Patent, belonging to her, Anne Magdalene Valleau, the wife of Lucas Lesier (commonly called Madame Lesier). This lot, in November, 1799, was purchased by Cyrus Braman from Phineas Eames. Lucas Lesier died at Hyde Park, at the time of the Revolution, when his widow returned to New Jersey, where she was living when she sold her property.*

The date of Mrs. Lozier's death has not been ascertained.

Peter Theodorus Valleau

Peter Theodorus, a son of Peter and Magdalene Valleau, was born April 28, 1716, and was baptised September 27, 1716, the witnesses being Peter Fauconnier, his grandfather, replacing Theodorus Fauconnier, his uncle, then absent, and Elisabeth Jannetie, his aunt, present at the time.† He married Elizabeth Anthony, who was born in 1717. They had twelve children, viz.: John, Andrew, Steven Cummins, Samuel, Samuel 2nd, Jacob, Mary, Magdalene, Theodorus, Marguerite, and two others whose names are unknown.

Peter Theodorus Valleau, lived in Bergen County, N. J., of which he was made Sheriff in 1753; his Bond‡ of £800 for the said office, dated July 25, 1753, was signed by himself, Henry Van de Linda, and Peter Valleau.

Peter Theodorus Valleau removed to the Province of New York, where he died in 1761. His wife died November 2, 1805, and was buried at Trinity Church, New York City.

Will.§

"In the name of God Amen, I Theodorus Valleau of the Province of New York Yoeman being weak in Body of Disposing mind and memory after recommending my Soul to God do dispose of what Worldly Estate I Die Possess'd of—of what kind soever in the following manner:

3. Schraalenburgh Church. Baptism April 27, 1746, of Maria, daughter of Steven Bordet and Geesjin De Groot. Witnesses: Lucas Lesier, Annaetie Valeouw.

4. Schraalenburgh Church. Baptism March 23, 1755, of Catarintie, daughter of Abraham Lesier and Maria Earle. Witnesses: Lucas Lesier, Nenne, his wife.

5. Reformed Dutch Church, New York City. Baptism October 7, 1761, of Hendrik, son of Jakobus Brûyn and Tryntie Lesier. Witnesses: Lukas Lesier, Annetje Vellok, s. h.

6. Lucas Lozier and wife first appear as witnesses at Poughkeepsie (then the nearest church to Hyde Park), on February 1, 1767, for a child of a family living near the latter place.

* The facts of this paragraph were obtained from Mr. Edward Braman and other correspondents. Mr. Braman says: "My family have lived for some generations on the Hyde Park Patent, and my father and myself were born in the house built by Anne Magdalen Valleau [Madame Lesier]."

† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J. The second witness was Jeanne Elisabeth Fauconnier.

‡ Recorded at Hackensack, N. J.

§ Recorded New York City, Liber 22, p. 398. He was always known as Theodorus.

Viz: I appoint my loving wife Elizabeth Vallean and my son Andrew my executrix and executor of this my last Will and Testament and do hereby Will and Ordain that what Estate I hereby leave after my debts are paid be possesd and Enjoyed by my said Wife during her life for which purpose what ever be left I hereby direct shall be put to Enterest and ye said Interest be duly paid to my said Widow during her s'd life & after her Death the principal be equally divided between my Eleven children now alive & in case of Death of any of them then among the Survivors in an equal portion.

Theodorus Vallean. [L. S.]

Samll Browne

John Bard

Samuel Bard

Be it remembered that on the twenty first day of February 1761. Personally came and appeared before me Goldsbrow Banyar there unto duly authorized Samuel Bard of the City of New York Gentleman and being duly sworn on his Oath Declared that he did see the within named Theodore Vallean Sign and Seal the within Instrument purporting to be the Will of the said Theodore Vallean and heard him Publish and Declare the same as and for his last Will and Testament that at the time thereof the said Theodore Vallean was of sound disposing mind and memory to the best of the knowledge and belief of him the Deponent and that his name Subscribed to the said Will is of his own proper hand writing which he Subscribed as a Witness to the said Will in the presence of the Testator and that the Deponent also saw Samuel Brown and John Bard the other Witnesses to the said will Subscribe their names as Witnesses thereof in the Testator's presence.

Geo. Banyar."

1. John Vallean

John, a son of Peter Theodorus Vallean and Elizabeth Anthony was born in 1738. Baptised July 2, 1738, witnesses: Lucas Lizier, Henni Valoo, wife.*

It has not been learned whom John Vallean married, or the names of his children. The names of four persons, viz.: Peter, Sarah, James, and Theodore, have been furnished by one of his descendants, as being among either his children or his grandchildren. Record of the first: Peter Vallean, born, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., about 1794; married, Effie Dutcher. He died, New York City, 1863. She born, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 1800; died, New York City, 1837. Six children, viz.: John Henry, Peter, John Henry 2nd, Mary Elizabeth, Theodore Augustus, and George Peter. No records were obtained of Sarah, James and Theodore.

John Vallean was a schoolmaster at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., at the time of the

* Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N J., his name being entered as "Jan."

Revolution, and is said to have been exempted from service in the Army on account of his occupation. He was teaching as late as 1808.

Children and Descendants of Peter Vallean and Effie Dutcher

1. John Henry Vallean

Born, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., August 29, 1817; died, New York City, July 28, 1818.

2. Peter Vallean

Born, New York City, September 24, 1819; died, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., May 18, 1824.

3. John Henry Vallean, 2nd

Born, New York City, about 1822. In 1838, he went to sea in a whaler, stayed nine years, then came to New York City, where he remained until 1849, when he went to California, returning from there in 1856. After this, he again went to sea, since which time nothing has been heard of him.

4. Mary Elizabeth Vallean

Born June 23, 1824; married John Scoughton, July 5, 1842. She died October 23, 1895. He born, February 22, 1824; died, May 24, 1884. Eight children: George Washington, John Cornelius, Annie Rebecca, Henrietta, Laura Virginia, Mary Elizabeth, William Eugene Harold, and Theodore Augustus.

George Washington Scoughton, born May 25, 1844; died June 21, 1862.

John Cornelius Scoughton, born April 28, 1847; died August 22, 1864.

Annie Rebecca Scoughton, born February 17, 1849; died September 6, 1852.

Henrietta Scoughton, born October 3, 1851; married Silas Alonzo Battey, of Mineral, Ill., November 7, 1869. Five children: Cyril Urban, Effie Mercy, Leonard Orrin, Avice Elizabeth, and Alonzo Logan.

CYRIL URBAN BATTEY, born January 14, 1871; married Bertha May Barnes, September 28, 1895. Two children: Lloyd, born August 12, 1897; Fanchon, born September 24, 1898.

EFFIE MERCY BATTEY, born January 1, 1873; married Willis Egbert Benjamin, August 15, 1894. Two children: Ermon Waldo, born June 30, 1895, died June 8, 1897; Sybil, born April 22, 1898.

LEONARD ORRIN BATTEY, born June 2, 1877.

AVICE ELIZABETH BATTEY, born December 18, 1879.

ALONZO LOGAN BATTEY, born March 26, 1887.

Laura Virginia Scoughton, born June 9, 1854; married Linnaeus Allen Battey, November 6, 1875. He born May 14, 1853. Three children: Eva Laura, born August 12, 1876; Pierre Allen, born July 12, 1878, died September 18, 1891; Clair Eugene, born September 24, 1881.

Mary Elizabeth Scoughton, born April 17, 1857; married Sumner Free-mont Wicks, October 3, 1878. He born August 1, 1856. Two children: Gracie May and Laura Etta.

GRACIE MAY WICKS, born 1879; married George W. Eaton, May 20, 1896. One child: Hattie Marie, born November 8, 1898.

LAURA ETTA WICKS, born June 10, 1890.

William Eugene Harold Scoughton, born May 7, 1860; married Caroline

Lucinda Bard, September 20, 1882. She born September 10, 1853. Eight children: Merle Eugenia, born June 20, 1883; Roy Bard, born February 22, 1885; Irma Grace, born November 17, 1886; Annice May, born September 19, 1888; Fay Winona, born September 26, 1890; Sherman Sloan, born September 23, 1892; Veda Blanche, born April 18, 1894; Una Elise, born June 17, 1896.

Theodore Augustus Scoughton, born December 20, 1863; died September 15, 1864.

5. Theodore Augustus Valleau

Born, Albany, N. Y., 1826; married — Alexander, of New York City. He died, New York City, August 18, 1887. No children. He went to California in 1850, and returned from there August 14, 1855.

6. George Peter Valleau

Born, New York City, April 19, 1831; married Priscilla Low, of Manchester, England. He died September 12, 1899. She died, Brooklyn, N. Y., August 27, 1886. Thirteen children: George Peter, Mary Elizabeth, John Henry, Theodore Augustus, Priscilla, Daughter, George Peter 2nd, Elizabeth and Priscilla, twins; Charlotte, Adelia, and two whose names were not given.

George Peter Valleau, born September 7, 1852; died September 28, 1860.

Mary Elizabeth Valleau, born, New York City, November 24, 1854; married first, Valentine Dixon, July 3, 1881. He died November 1, 1885. Two children: Charlotte, born November 6, 1882; Martha, born August, 12, 1884.

Married second, Edward Hammerquist, May 8, 1896.

John Henry Valleau, born June 15, 1857; married Mary Kenney, of Bridgeport, Conn., March 25, 1875. She died April, 1896. Four children: George Peter, born August 2, 1878, married Grace Malone, May 1, 1899; Mabel, born April 7, 1887; John and Walter, who both died in infancy.

Theodore Augustus Valleau, born, Jersey City, N. J., August 25, 1859; unmarried.

Priscilla Valleau, born, New York City, December 20, 1861; died there, January 3, 1862.

A Daughter, born, New York City, September 13, 1863; died in infancy.

George Peter Valleau, 2nd, born, New York City, October 10, 1865; married Phoebe Ida Maher, of Brooklyn, N. Y., November 10, 1886. She born, Brooklyn, N. Y., July 5, 1862. Three children: George Peter, born November 13, 1890, died July 19, 1905; Theodore Augustus, born February 27, 1894; Francis Thomas, born February 25, 1897.

Elizabeth and Priscilla Valleau, twins, born July 18, 1868. Elizabeth died August 7, 1868. Priscilla died September 15, 1868.

Charlotte Valleau, born, Bridgeport, Conn., June 12, 1870. Married first, Robert John Meadows, January 13, 1887. He born, Brooklyn, N. Y., August 27, 1868; died there, June 8, 1889. One child: Mary Elizabeth, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 17, 1887; died there, November 5, 1891.

Married second, William Summers, of Glasgow, Scotland, February 21, 1894. He born September 2, 1868. One child: Charlotte Jeanne, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., November 22, 1894; died, Philadelphia, Pa., April 29, 1896.

Adelia Valleau, born, Bridgeport, Conn., March 13, 1873; died September 7, 1874.

Record of Theodorus Valteau, a descendant of John Valteau:

Theodorus Valteau, married Eda Van Raust at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. He died in 1845 at Cohoes, N. Y., and was buried at Troy, N. Y. His widow was living at Au Sable Forks, N. Y., in March, 1874, but is now deceased. There were three children, viz.: Elizabeth, James and John. Of the daughter, Elizabeth, we have no knowledge. James served in the late Civil War, in the 22nd Regiment, New York Volunteers, and while in service was promoted to Second Lieutenant of Company C, same regiment; mustered out June 19, 1863. He died, leaving three sons and a daughter. John, the youngest child, was also in this conflict. He is living in Paterson, N. J., and has children, Lucretia and James.

2. Andrew Valteau

Andrew, a son of Peter Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Anthony, was born in 1740. Baptised April 20, 1740; witnesses: Cornelius Vanaerland and wife.* He died about 1762. He was the executor of his father's will. No further record.

3. Steven Cummins Valteau

Steven Cummins, a son of Peter Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Anthony, was born September 22, 1742, and was baptised October 3, 1742; witnesses: Jesaies Valteau and Lea, his wife.† No further record.

4. Samuel Valteau

From the records of the Dutch Lutheran Church, New York City, was obtained the following:

"Baptised Aug. 4, 1744, at the house of the parents, the child being deadly sick, after I had returned from Hakkinsack, Samuel, born July 12, child of Theodorus Valteau and wife Elisabeth. Witnesses: Pieter Valteau, and in his place Stephanus Burdet, & Magdalena Valteau." The witness, Pieter Valteau, was most likely the child's grandfather, which view is borne out by the fact that the second witness, Magdalena Valteau, was the grandfather's wife.

5. Samuel Valteau, 2nd

At the Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J., was recorded the baptism on December 15, 1745, of Samuel, son of Theodorus Valou and Elizabeth Anthoni; the witnesses being: Pieter Valou and Margrietje Stout. The witnesses were a brother and a sister of Theodorus Valou.

6. Jacob Valteau

Jacob, a son of Peter Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Anthony, was born in 1747. Baptised January 3, 1747; witnesses: Abram Laroe and wife.‡ No further record.

7. Mary Valteau

Mary, a daughter of Peter Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Anthony, was born in 1749. Baptised August 20, 1749; witnesses: Cornelius Van Arelant and Fransyntie, his wife.§

Mary Valteau married Samuel Bard, Attorney-at-Law, of Bristol, Bucks

* Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

‡ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J.

§ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

County, Pa., April 16, 1766.* She had lived in Philadelphia with her great-aunt, Mrs. Jenney, as her adopted child, nearly six years previous to the latter's death, and at the time of her marriage was a member of the family of her aunt, Mrs. Suzanne Bard, in New York City. Dr. Bard in a letter to Peter Valleau, refers to this expected wedding.†

Samuel Bard, born December 25, 1740; died at Bristol, Pa., December 14, 1769; and was buried at St. Mary's Protestant Episcopal Church, Burlington, N. J., December 17, 1769. His will, made November 27, 1768, one year before his father's death, was probated December 20, 1769, and is on record at Trenton, N. J. He orders his executors to sell, immediately after his decease, all his real estate, amongst which was a brick house at Mt. Holly, N. J., and a tract of land, adjoining the iron works, he bought of his father; the remainder to go, after the payment of his debts, to his wife, Mary Bard, in fee: appointing his father, Peter Bard,‡ and Zachariah Rossell, his executors. Those who witnessed the will were Jonathan Odell, Sarah Treadwell and Sarah Bard.

Mary Valleau and Samuel Bard had two children, viz.: Robert Jenney and Charlotte.

Children of Mary Valleau and Samuel Bard

1. Robert Jenney Bard

Born, Bridgetown [alias Mt. Holly], N. J., August 9, 1767; baptised§ August 23, 1767. He died in infancy.

2. Charlotte Bard

Born August 27, 1768; baptised|| September 11, 1768; buried¶ July 19, 1769.

Mary, the widow of Samuel Bard, married Thomas Hunloke, of Mt. Holly, N. J., April 11, 1771, at St. Andrew's Protestant Episcopal Church of that place.** Thomas Hunloke, at the time of the Revolution, was made Governor-General of New Providence, one of the Bahama Islands, and with his family went there to live. There were four children, viz.: Sarah, Bowman Howe, Thomas Winsor, and Elizabeth.

Children of Mary Bard and Thomas Hunloke

1. Sarah Hunloke

Born October 16, 1772; baptised†† December 6, 1772; died unmarried.

2. Bowman Howe Hunloke

Born March 30, 1776; baptised‡‡ April 23, 1776; died unmarried.

3. Thomas Winsor Hunloke

Was a Captain in the British Navy, and died on board his vessel. He was unmarried.

4. Elizabeth Hunloke

Died unmarried.

* Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

† Letter No. 2 appended to article Peter Valleau, p. 131.

‡ A brother of Dr. John Bard.

§ Baptism recorded at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J.

|| Baptism recorded at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J.

¶ Buried at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J.

** Marriage recorded at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J.

†† Baptism recorded at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J.

‡‡ Baptism recorded at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J.

8. Magdalene Valteau

Magdalene, a daughter of Peter Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Anthony, was born August 12, 1750; and was baptised August 19, 1750; witnesses: Fauconier Valteau, Annatie Antone.* She married William Chardavoyne, September 23, 1770.† No further record.

9. Theodorus Valteau

Theodorus, a son of Peter Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Anthony, was born in January, 1752; baptised January 19, 1752; witnesses: Simon Demarest and Vrouwtie, his wife.‡

Theodorus Valteau married Elizabeth Burke, February 14, 1790. He died, New York City, September 10, 1812. She born December 23, 1769; died, Buffalo, N. Y., August 28, 1847. Eleven children, viz.: Theodore Burke, Andrew, Thomas Barclay and Jane Elizabeth, twins; Ann Priscilla, Sarah Louisa, William, Mary Louisa, Theodore Andrew, Susan Barclay, and Helen.

Children of Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Burke

1. Theodore Burke Valteau

Born January 22, 1791; died October 21, 1806. He was employed in the office of Alexander Hamilton, New York City, and was one of the witnesses to Hamilton's will, dated July 9, 1804. Judge Nathaniel Pendleton, the second of Alexander Hamilton in his duel with Aaron Burr, at Hoboken, N. J., July 11, 1804, was one of the executors and trustees of the will, and a witness to it. The Judge's wife, Susan, a daughter of Suzanne Valteau and Dr. John Bard, was a first cousin of the father of Theodore Burke Valteau.

Theodore Burke Valteau is buried in Trinity Churchyard, New York City, on the south side, close by the monument of Alexander Hamilton. A headstone of red freestone marks the spot, the inscription upon which is as follows:

"Theodore B. Valteau
son of Theodore & Eliz. Valteau
died Oct 21, 1806
aged 15 years & 9 mos
Ah! dear departed son
thy afflicted parents greatest hope & comfort
Early art thou snatched from hence
to join the blissful throng of heaven
known
thou wast to few, but by those few
known
to be of soul angelic"

* Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

† Marriage license dated February 23, 1770—New York list of marriage licenses. William Chardavoyne, saddler, and Elias Chardavoyne, carpenter, both of New York City, signed the marriage bond of William Chardavoyne, and Magdalene Valteau, spinster of said city, February 23, 1770—recorded at Albany, N. Y. William Chardavoyne was a descendant of Elie Chardavoyne, the Huguenot immigrant, who came early to New York, from Saujon, Saintonge, France. "Pedigree of the Chardavoyne Family taken from the 'History of the Kings of France and their Retainers' translated in 1704."

"Title: Count de Chardavoyne et Crévaquer et Valire."

"Ye first of this family was Knighted upon the field of Ascalon [1191] in Palestine, for ye valorous conduct, and upon his return from the Crusades was raised to the peerage with ye title of Count de Chardavoyne, and his descendants came into possession of Crévaquer and Valire, by heirship and marriage. Upon the fall of Le Rochelle, ye family emigrated to Holland and from there are supposed to have gone to the British Colonies in America."

"Crest: A heart argent with lance shivered against it, point falling. Motto: 'Le Coeur Dur.' Arms: Three Chevrons crossed over ye fleur de lis, argent, on a field azure, the whole surmounted by ye Coronet of a Count of France."

‡ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

2. Andrew Vallean

Born January 18, 1793; died March 8, 1813.

3 and 4. Thomas Barclay and Jane Elizabeth Vallean, twins

Born March 30, 1795.

Thomas Barclay Vallean died in the South about 1830. He was unmarried.

Jane Elizabeth Vallean married Captain Nathaniel Hatch, master mariner, December 22, 1822. She died, Islesboro, Me., September 5, 1850. He born, Hanover, Mass., July 4, 1800; died, Belfast, Me., July 2, 1864. Four children: Theodore Spiller, Nathaniel, Lemuel, and Andrew.

5. Ann Priscilla Vallean

Born September 4, 1797. Married first, John Partridge, of Leicestershire, England, January 8, 1814. He died at sea, July 11, 1817. No children.

Married second, George L. Fradenburgh, of New York City, 1819. He died June 25, 1872. No children. She died December 22, 1872.

6. Sarah Louisa Vallean

Born April 16, 1800; died November 7, 1804; buried at Trinity Church, New York City.

7. William Vallean

Born October 26, 1802; married Jane Flavell, a widow, daughter of John and Elizabeth Lucas, of Belleville, N. J., September 20, 1842. They went to Apalachicola, Fla., where all their children were born, and where he died, July 8, 1857. She born December 25, 1819; died, Jersey City, N. J., July 31, 1899. Four children: Theodore Burke, William, Elizabeth Lucas, and Jane Lucas.

8. Mary Louisa Vallean

Born March 15, 1805; married* George W. Allen, June 21, 1825. She died March 11, 1839; buried at Trinity Church, New York City. Six children: Amelia Ann, Helen Elizabeth, Mary Louisa, Catharine Eliza, Christina Kip, and George Washington.

9. Theodore Andrew Vallean

Born February 14, 1808; died March 16, 1808.

10. Susan Barclay Vallean

Born January 20, 1809; died August 2, 1809.

11. Helen Vallean

Born, New York City, May 7, 1810; married John T. Lacy, Jr., of Buffalo, N. Y., May 7, 1829. She died, Buffalo, N. Y., March 11, 1873. He born, Hudson, N. Y., November 15, 1803; died, Buffalo, N. Y., August 7, 1879. Six children: Theodore Vallean, Ann Eliza, Clark B., John T., William, and Helen.

Children and Descendants of Jane Elizabeth

Fourth Child of Theodorus Vallean and Elizabeth Burke

1. Theodore Spiller Hatch

Born October 2, 1823; married Ann Boardman, October 20, 1846. He died,

* Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.



MRS. ANN PRISCILLA BRADENBURGH



NATHANIEL HATCH



THEODORE BURKE VALLEAU



THEODORE VALLEAU

Havana, Cuba, July 6, 1854. She died, Islesboro, Me. Three children: Elizabeth L., Zilpha J. and Theodore Spiller.

Elizabeth L. Hatch, born December 24, 1847. Married first, David Wood. One child: Davietta.

Married second, Otis Veazie. Four children: Theodore H., Vesta, Helene, and Evelina.

Married third, Alonzo Wyam. Four children: Almeda L., Elsie, Neta, and Bessie B.

Zilpha J. Hatch, born March 26, 1850; married Samuel Veazie. Three children: Waldemar, Zuba and Levena.

Theodore Spiller Hatch, born 1852; died 1852.

2. Nathaniel Hatch

Born September 10, 1825; married Susan Boardman, of Islesboro, Me., January 4, 1849. Five children: Henry Porter, Cora Linn, Estelle Fradenburgh, Edith Christine, and Rovena Luella.

Henry Porter Hatch, born 1849; married Sarah A. Hatch. He died November 27, 1898. She born June 12, 1855. Five children: Rovena, born November 19, 1877; Cora A., born October 31, 1878; Amelia Louisa, born September 13, 1883, died July 24, 1884; Effie Porter, born January 22, 1886; Emery Newton Bunker, born July 28, 1890.

Cora Linn Hatch, born January 24, 1852; died, Islesboro, Me., 1859.

Estelle Fradenburgh Hatch, born September 18, 1858; married John Field. Three children: La Forrest, born April 15, 1890; Charles E., born September 27, 1892; John, born March 21, 1896.

Edith Christine Hatch, born May 24, 1860; died Islesboro, Me., 1869.

Rovena Luella Hatch, born May 23, 1864.

3. Lemuel Hatch

Born May 28, 1831; died in infancy.

4. Andrew Hatch

Born September 10, 1832; drowned at Bangor, Me., September 10, 1847.

Children and Descendants of William

Seventh Child of Theodorus Valleau and Elizabeth Burke

1. Theodore Burke Valleau

Born July 14, 1843; married Mary Augusta, daughter of Smith Mead and Hannah Kissam, April 19, 1876. She born April 21, 1854. Eight children: William, born April 23, 1877, died April 26, 1877; Helen Bartow, born September 3, 1878; Theodore, born February 28, 1880, married Margaret Maxwell Crawford, November 1, 1905; Amy Lucas, born August 30, 1882, married George Leland Thompson, November 28, 1906; Emily Mead, born November 27, 1884, died January 7, 1887; Mary Elizabeth, born August 17, 1887; Jane Kissam, born January 1, 1891; Christine Allen, born September 25, 1892.

2. William Valleau

Born June 29, 1845; died February 22, 1846.

3. Elizabeth Lucas Valteau

Born December 11, 1846; married George M. Randall, Major [later Brigadier-General], United States Army, in Buffalo, N. Y., October 8, 1867. She died December 9, 1868. One child: William Valteau, born September 14, 1868; died.

4. Jane Lucas Valteau

Born March 1, 1850; died March 24, 1873.

Children and Descendants of Mary Louisa

Eighth Child of Theodorus Valteau and Elizabeth Burke

1. Amelia Ann Allen

Born April 5, 1826; married, Buffalo, N. Y., Patrick T. Beirne, June 8, 1852. Six children: Catharine M., Mary Louisa, Helen Elizabeth, John E., Thomas, died in infancy; Sarah, died in infancy.

Catharine M. Beirne, born May 15, 1853; married James McGee, of Buffalo, N. Y., 1871. She died 1883. Three children: Loretta, Anna and James.

LORETTA MCGEE, born April 13, 1872; married Frank Garrison, 1894. Three children: Sarah, born 1895; Mary, born 1897; Laura, born 1898.

ANNA MCGEE, born 1874; died 1888.

JAMES MCGEE, born 1876.

Mary Louisa Beirne, born August 26, 1857; married Alfred W. Morris in Buffalo, N. Y., August 29, 1882. Four children: Alfred Chester, born, Buffalo, N. Y., June 26, 1883; Allen Percival, born, New York City, June 28, 1885; Laura Adelaide, born, New York City, March 25, 1889; Robert Harrington, born, Buffalo, N. Y., August 3, 1892.

Helen Elizabeth Beirne, born January 6, 1860; married William Duffy, of Buffalo, N. Y., 1884. Three children: Mary Louisa, born, Buffalo, N. Y., September 8, 1886; Catharine, born, Buffalo, N. Y., February 8, 1889; William W., born, Buffalo, N. Y., July 8, 1891.

John E. Beirne, born July 4, 1863.

2. Helen Elizabeth Allen

Born October 22, 1827; married Mortimer Wilkie, of Buffalo, N. Y. April 14, 1853. Six children: Anna, Mortimer Valteau, Frederick Allen, Georgia Louisa, Edward Augustus, and Allen Hamilton.

Anna Wilkie, born June 2, 1855; married Francis Janvier Beach. He died. No children.

Mortimer Valteau Wilkie, M.D., born April 27, 1857; married Sophronia M. Durar, of Philadelphia, Pa. Two children: Valteau, born March 21, 1890; Marie Madeleine, born December 20, 1891.

Frederick Allen Wilkie, born January 13, 1859; married Alice Day, of Worcester, Mass. No children.

Georgia Louisa Wilkie, born December 29, 1863; unmarried.

Edward Augustus Wilkie, born October 28, 1865; unmarried.

Allen Hamilton Wilkie, born March 29, 1867; unmarried.

3. Mary Louisa Allen

Born July 14, 1829; married Elijah M. Martin, of Buffalo, N. Y. She died July 18, 1860. He died. No children.

4. Catharine Eliza Allen

Born April 19, 1831; married Nathaniel F. Smootz, of Utica, O. Four children: Christine K., John, Augustus, married, two children; and Catharine.

5. Christina Kip Allen

Born January 16, 1833; unmarried.

6. George Washington Allen

Born September 24, 1836; married Jane Crane, of Buffalo, N. Y. He was killed at the siege of Fort Wagner, Morris Island, Charleston, S. C., August 25, 1863. One child: George Mortimer.

Children and Descendants of Helen

Eleventh Child of Theodorus Vallean and Elizabeth Burke

1. Theodore Vallean Lacy.

Born, Fort Niagara, N. Y., March 18, 1830; died November 12, 1834.

2. Ann Eliza Lacy

Born, Fort Niagara, N. Y., December 30, 1831; married, Buffalo, N. Y., Francis Clark, December 18, 1849. He born, Cooperstown, N. Y., February 28, 1821; died, Newport, Ky., June 23, 1883; buried at Buffalo, N. Y. Four children: Frank Lacy, John T., Helen Vallean, and Jerome.

Frank Lacy Clark, born, Cincinnati, O., December 19, 1850; married Alice W. Hollister, at Toledo, O., November 10, 1875. Two children: Frank Lacy, born, Newport, Ky., October 15, 1876, died there November 3, 1876; Alice Hollister, born, Buffalo, N. Y., August 21, 1880.

John T. Clark, born, Newport, Ky., November 13, 1854; married Alice G. Knight, at Newport, Ky., December 24, 1874. She died, Cincinnati, O., December 16, 1891. Three children: John Lacy, born, Newport, Ky., March 12, 1876; Leonard Knight, born, same place, September 17, 1879; Eva Helen, born, same place, January 17, 1882.

Helen Vallean Clark, born, Newport, Ky., March 23, 1858; unmarried.

Jerome Clark, born, Newport, Ky., August 31, 1867; unmarried.

3. Clark B. Lacy

Born, Buffalo, N. Y., May 14, 1836; married Emma Sleeper, at East Aurora, N. Y., October 23, 1856. He died August 30, 1869. One child: Corrie Emma.

Corrie Emma Lacy, born, Buffalo, N. Y., December 5, 1858; married, Buffalo, N. Y., Lee H. Smith, M.D., October 5, 1880. One child: Herbert Lacy, born, Buffalo, N. Y., May 10, 1886.

4. John T. Lacy

Born, Buffalo, N. Y., December 20, 1843; married, Buffalo, N. Y., Catharine F. Dewey, October 20, 1869. Three children: Helen Vallean, John T. and Eliza Clark.

Helen Vallean Lacy, born, Buffalo, N. Y., December 16, 1871; married, Buffalo, N. Y., George J. Frey, M.D., November 27, 1895. No children.

John T. Lacy, born, Buffalo, N. Y., October 9, 1874; died December 30, 1876.

Eliza Clark Lacy, born, Buffalo, N. Y., February 22, 1881.

5. William Lacy

Born, Buffalo, N. Y., July 27, 1846; married ——. He died January 2, 1869. No children.

6. Helen Lacy

Born, Buffalo, N. Y., August 3, 1851; died August 3, 1851.

10. Marguerite Vallean

Marguerite, a daughter of Peter Theodorus Vallean and Elizabeth Anthony. No records of her birth, baptism, or death. Married first, James Wallace, the son of an officer in the English Army who was killed at the Battle of Yorktown, October 19, 1781. Four children, viz.: Child, born 1776, died May 15, 1783; James; twins, born 1780, who died May 7, 1783, and May 15, 1783.

Married second, Abraham Van Voorhees, August 5, 1781.* They resided first in Bergen County, N. J., and removed, about 1812, to Fonda, N. Y., finally settling in the City of New York. He born November 2, 1756; died in 1826. Nine children, viz.: Abraham, Elizabeth, Annatie and Hannah Eliza, twins; Margaret Ann, Mary A., Eveline, Henrietta Vallean, and Theodore Vallean.

Mrs. Van Voorhees outlived her husband, dying in New York City, nearly one hundred years of age.

Second Child of Marguerite Vallean and James Wallace

James Wallace, born, New York City, March 23, 1779. Baptised at Trinity Church, New York City, March 24, 1779; present: Mr. and Mrs. Chardavoyne, and Mr. Vallean. He married Phoebe Pers, April 29, 1805. He died May 28, 1863. She born August 15, 1785; died December 4, 1859. Eight children, viz.: Elizabeth Ann, Margaret, Henrietta Mary, Sarah Collister, Emeline, James Henry, William Pers, and Ellen Vreedenburgh.

Children and Descendants of James

Second Child of Marguerite Vallean and James Wallace

1. Elizabeth Ann Wallace

Born March 25, 1806; married., two children; died June 18, 1849.

2. Margaret Wallace

Born November 4, 1807; married Stephen Johnson. She died 1895. Three children: Catharine Seguiné, married George Bayles, of Orange, N. J.; Cornelius Seguiné, died 1883; a son.

3. Henrietta Mary Wallace

Born June 26, 1809; married; left children.

4. Sarah Collister Wallace

Born March 30, 1811; died June 22, 1886; unmarried.

5. Emeline Wallace

Born April 9, 1813; died July 2, 1883; unmarried.

6. James Henry Wallace

Born March 30, 1815; married Susan Eliza Baker, of New York City, March 8,

* Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

1840. He died December 1, 1882. She born April 8, 1818; died September 27, 1847. Three children: Emeline, James Edward and Mary Ann.

Emeline Wallace, born January 9, 1841; married Romeo W. St. Clair, M.D., May 30, 1871. She died November 19, 1890. He born August 16, 1842; died October 14, 1898. Two children: Sarah and Eleanor Wallace.

SARAH ST. CLAIR, born August 11, 1872; died August 11, 1872.

ELEANOR WALLACE ST. CLAIR, born February 8, 1874; married John D. Baylor, September 21, 1893. He born May 24, 1871. One child: Emeline Wallace, born June 21, 1894; died November 30, 1894.

James Edward Wallace, born August 11, 1844; died July 25, 1858.

Mary Ann Wallace, born July, 1846; died July, 1846.

7. William Pers Wallace

Born May 27, 1817; married; died. No children.

8. Ellen Vreedenburgh Wallace

Born March 21, 1819; died December 12, 1886; unmarried.

Children* of Marguerite Wallace and Abraham Van Voorhees

1. Abraham Van Voorhees

Died unmarried.

2. Elizabeth Van Voorhees

Born September 4, 1784.

3 and 4. Annatie and Hannah Eliza Van Voorhees, twins

Born October 15, 1786.

Annatie Van Voorhees baptised November 5, 1786; witnesses: John Voorhees, Annatie Voorhees, sister. [Recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.]

Hannah Eliza Van Voorhees, married first, — Bell.

Married second, John L. Ayres.

5. Margaret Ann Van Voorhees

Born December 24, 1804; married David J. Dennis, February 24, 1833. She died. He born January 3, 1792. Three children: David V., born January 21, 1834, married Mary E. Merritt, June 6, 1855, died February 3, 1887; Julia R., born August 11, 1835; Ann Eliza, born June 10, 1837, married William Gregory, May 19, 1856.

6. Mary A. Van Voorhees

Married first, — Hunt.

Married second, — Kennard.

7. Eveline Van Voorhees

Married — Eckerson.

8. Henrietta Valteau Van Voorhees

Born February 17, 1807.

* From "Van Voorhees Family in America," by Elias W. Van Voorhis. This record does not give Annatie and Theodore Valteau. No further records of these children.

9. Theodore Vallean Van Voorhees

Died October 30, 1814; buried at St. John's Church, Trinity Parish, New York City.

Marguerite Vallean

Marguerite, a daughter of Peter and Magdalene Vallean, was baptised at the French Church Du St. Esprit, New York City, the record of which is as follows:

"Baptême—A la Nouvelle York ce 10me de Septembre 1718. Auiourdhu y mecredy aprest la priere du matin monsr Louis Rou a baptisé marguerite fille de Pierre et de Magdalaine Vallean née le 21e d'aoust dernier présentée au St Bateme par Jean Peletreau et marguerite Roberts parain et maraine.

L: Rou min: P. Vallean
 Jean Pelletreau
 Mt Roeerts"

Translation:

Baptism—At New York this 10th. day of September, 1718, Wednesday, after morning prayer, Monsr Louis Rou baptised Marguerite, daughter of Peter and Magdalene Vallean, born August 21, 1718, presented for Holy Baptism by Jean Pelletreau and Marguerite Roberts, godfather and godmother.

Louis Rou, minister. Peter Vallean
 Jean Pelletreau
 Marguerite Roberts.

The following index entry is recorded at the office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.:

"License of Marriage the first day of January
A. D. 1743 granted unto David Stout
of the City of Burlington, Gent. of the one
part and Margaret Vellow of the County of
Bergen Spinster of the other part

David Stout
D Sec ry"

At the Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J., is this record:

"1744 David Stout , y. m. } l. Burlington
with Margarita Vallean, y. d. } l. Hackensack
License Married Jan. 11."

[y. m. means young man, i. e., not a widower
y. d. means young daughter, i. e., not a widow
l. means lived]

Marguerite Vallean and David Stout had two children, viz.: Herman and John.

David Stout lived after his marriage in Burlington, N. J., and from there removed, with his wife and son Herman, to Lancaster, Pa., permanently settling

in that city. Of their social and domestic life in Lancaster but little is known; their son John was born there, but died young and unmarried.

David Stout was admitted to practice as an Attorney-at-Law, at Lancaster, Pa., in the year 1746.* The extent of our knowledge of his legal career is comprised in two brief items in John Gibson's History of York County, Pa., which state that David Stout and George Ross,† among a number of attorneys from other counties, were present at the town of York, October 31, 1749, to assist at the opening of the First Court of Quarter Sessions of the County; and that they attended, in a professional capacity, the Second Court at York, January 30, 1750.

David Stout died at Lancaster, Pa., March 5, 1764. The place of his burial is unknown. His widow, as seen from the settlement of his estate, remained in Lancaster for a few years after his death.

Will‡

"Memorandum that on the fifth day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and sixty four David Stout late of the Borough of Lancaster in the County of Lancaster and province of Pennsylvania attorney at Law being sick and weak of body but of sound and disposing mind and memory and then being in the house of his habitation or dwelling in the said Borough in the time of his last sickness whereof he died did verbally make and declare his last Will & Testament in the presence of us the subscribers in manner following, to wit, the said David Stout then being in his last sickness in the presence aforesaid said he was Very sick and was certain he should die and that the hand of death was upon him and desired that his boy Johnny might be brought to write his Will but the said Boy not then being near he desired us the subscribers to take notice of his Will and how he disposed of his Estate and bear witness of the same: which we assenting to, he then said he gave all his Estate to his wife Peggy after some pause he the said David Stout was asked by Bernard Hubley one of the subscribers 'if he forgot his little son Herman' to which the said David Stout after some short pause answered 'No his mother will do for him' and then said 'I give all my estate both here and in New York Province and every where to my wife Peggy' in these words which he repeated and desired us the subscribers several times to take notice and bear witness of as his Will and shortly after, to wit: within the space of Eight hours the said David Stout departed this life. In testimony whereof we have hereunto set our hands the ninth day of March in the year of Our

* "History of Lancaster County, Pa.," by J. I. Mombert, D.D., p. 430.

† George Ross was a son of the Reverend George Ross, Rector of Immanuel Protestant Episcopal Church, Newcastle, Del., at which town he was born in 1730. He studied law with his brother, John Ross, an eminent attorney of Philadelphia, Pa., then went to Lancaster, Pa., to practice, married Ann Lawler of that city, and died there in July, 1779. He was a Signer of the Declaration of Independence from Pennsylvania.

‡ Recorded at Lancaster, Pa. His Estate in the Province of New York was never recovered.

Lord one thousand seven hundred and sixty four.

Signed by Bernard Hubley John

Bowne & Christian the 9th day of	} Bard Hubley John Browne Christian Wertz"
March 1764 in presence of	
Casper Shaffner Will Atlee	

The Administrators of David Stout's estate, Margaret Stout [his wife] and Isaac Whitelock, took out their letters March 22, 1764. The Inventory of the estate, appraised by William Henry and Michael Hubley, was made by the Administrators April 24, 1764, and sworn and affirmed to by them May 7, 1764. Their final account was rendered to the Register (Edward Shippen) April 12, 1770. The following properties were sold by order of the Orphans Court, viz.: A house and lot in Queen Street, Lancaster; a house and lot in Orange Street, Lancaster; an out lot near Lancaster; a lot in Bethel's Town; a lot in Manheim; a lot in Lebanon; a lot in Bethel's Town; a tract of land and improvements in Cumberland County.

[David Stout, warrantee of Land in Cumberland County, Pa., 100 acres, March 14, 1755—Arch. Penna., 3 S., Vol. XXIV, p. 756.]

Among the effects of David Stout may be mentioned a French Bible, and a Bond for £35 due him from John Valteau. This Bible afterwards came to his oldest granddaughter, Mrs. Elizabeth B. Vaughan, but was unfortunately destroyed while in her possession. This was an irreparable loss, as it no doubt contained family records which it would be most desirable to have at the present time. Who John Valteau was is not known, but it is most likely he was a son of Theodorus Valteau, a brother of Mrs. Stout.

Marguerite [or Margaret] Stout died in Philadelphia, Pa., in July, 1795, and was buried July 19, 1795, at Christ Church Cemetery.

i. Herman Stout

Herman,* a son of Marguerite Valteau and David Stout, was born in Bergen County, N. J., in 1745. Baptised† April 7, 1745; witnesses: Johan Stout‡ and Magdalena Valou.

* The first Harman (or Herman) Stout of whom we have knowledge, was an attendant at St. Peter's Church, Perth Amboy, N. J. This church, founded in 1685, erected, in 1731, a new building which was completed and ready for the congregation on December 10th of that year. It contained about twenty-five pews, and pew number fourteen, south side, was rented by Harman Stout, for £5.12.—See "Early History of Perth Amboy, N. J.," by William A. Whitehead.

† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J., his name being entered as "Hermen."

‡ It is not known who Johan Stout was, but from his standing sponsor for David Stout's first child, it is supposed that he was the child's paternal grandfather, as the other witness was the maternal grandmother.

Nothing is known of the parentage or family of David Stout, but his living at Burlington, and other indications, show that he belonged to the family of that name in New Jersey, whose founders were Richard Stout and his wife Penelope, an account of whom is now given:

Richard Stout was the son of John Stout, of Nottinghamshire, England, where he was born about the year 1610. Being thwarted, early in life, by his father in a love affair with a young girl beneath him in social rank, he enlisted on a British man-of-war, and served, in this capacity, his full time of seven years. He was honorably discharged at Manhattan Island, then under the government of the Dutch, and lived here for some years acquiring the language of the people, and accumulating a handsome property.

It has been stated that Richard Stout came to New York in 1640. About the same year, a vessel from Holland, with passengers, was wrecked on the coast of New Jersey, near Sandy Hook, and nearly all on board were lost. Among the few rescued was a young Dutch woman, Penelope Van Princis, whose husband (name unknown), upon swimming ashore was killed by the Indians, while she was saved in a wounded and forsaken condition. Cared for by the natives she was entirely restored, and brought by them to the Island of Manhattan. Shortly after these events this young widow made the acquaintance of Richard Stout, who was then a resident of Gravesend, L. I. About 1643-1645, they were married, and, with others from Gravesend, soon moved to the very shores of Monmouth County, where the shipwreck had occurred a few years before. This settlement, owing to the unfriendliness of the Indians, was broken up, when the five or six Dutch families, with Richard Stout, returned to Manhattan, the latter to Gravesend, where he lived a few years with Lady Moody's colony, being one of the thirty-nine patentees.

In 1665 Richard Stout was one of twelve men to whom the Monmouth County, N. J., patent was granted, and thus was among the original and permanent settlers of East Jersey. In the division of the town lots of Middletown, in 1667, Richard Stout and his son John were awarded lots.

Richard Stout lived to be a very old man, and raised a large and influential family of children. His wife

Herman Stout married Ann, a daughter of Samuel and Margaret Hall, of Philadelphia, Pa., October 29, 1778.* He died in Kensington, Philadelphia, in 1803, and was buried in Palmer Cemetery.† Ann Hall was born January 9, 1745, and was baptised February 9, 1746.‡ The time of her death is unknown. They had three children, viz.: Elizabeth Byles, Hannah Bloomfield and Anna Maria.

Herman Stout and his mother came from Lancaster to reside in Philadelphia previous to the Revolution, for at the end of the year 1775 we find him preparing, in the latter city, to enter the Patriot Army. The house§ they occupied in Philadelphia is still standing.

Herman Stout's Revolutionary War Record:

1. January 8, 1776, commissioned Ensign in Captain Walter Stewart's Company of Colonel John Shee's 3rd Pennsylvania Battalion; June 13, 1776, Second Lieutenant of the same, with George Tudor as Captain. This Battalion was in General Thomas Mifflin's Brigade. December 4, 1776, commissioned First Lieutenant, Company 8, 10th Pennsylvania Regiment, Thomas Herbert, Captain; February 12, 1777, made Captain of the same—vice Herbert, resigned. Captain Herman Stout resigned March 1, 1780.||

The Continental Congress on December 15, 1775, resolved that the Pennsylvania Committee of Safety should choose the proper persons, under the rank of Major, for officers of the four Battalions to be raised in that Colony. In pursuance of this Resolution, on Monday, January 8, 1776, the Committee of Safety chose

survived him to the advanced age of 112 years. His will, on record at Trenton, N. J., dated June 9, 1703, was proved at Perth Amboy, before Lord Cornbury, October 23, 1706.

The compilation of this brief history of Richard and Penelope Stout has been made chiefly from a sketch of them (the latest we have seen), in the New York "Mail and Express," of November 11, 1899, which also gives the following regarding their children:

"The ten children of Richard and Penelope Stout were, with one or two exceptions, born on Long Island, and their oldest child was married there. Their births ranged from 1643 to 1669, and their marriages in the following supposed order:"

"Mary Stout married December 31, 1664-5, James Bowne, and had James, Andrew, John, and William."

"John Stout married, January 12, 1671, Elizabeth Crawford, and had Richard, John and Penelope."

"Richard Stout married, 1674, Frances—, and had John, Jonathan, Rebecca, Catharine, Mary, Esther, and Robert."

"Jonathan Stout married, August 27, 1685, Anne Bullen, and had Joseph, Sarah, Benjamin, Hannah, Zebulon, Jonathan, Jr., Anna, David, and Samuel."

"Peter Stout married and had a large family of children, who settled along the sea coast of New Jersey."

"Sarah Stout married," February 2, 1675, John Pike, and had John, Sarah, Joseph, John, Joseph, Sarah, Mary, Hannah, and Zebulon."

"Alice Stout married, 1675, John Throckmorton, whose children's names will be given at another time."

"James Stout married Elizabeth Traux (Truex) or Truax, and had Benjamin, James, Joseph, Penelope, Elizabeth, Mercy, and Anne."

"Benjamin Stout married Mary—and Elizabeth Lewis, and had, by first marriage, Benjamin and Charles; by last wife, Peter and Emanuel."

"David Stout married Rebecca Ashton and had James, Freegift, David, Joseph, Benjamin, Rebecca, Sarah, and Deliverance."

The Baptist Church at Middletown, N. J., the oldest in the state, was formed by 18 men in the winter of 1688, and among them was Richard Stout and his son John. The Hopewell, N. J., Baptist Church, 40 miles from Philadelphia, Pa., organized 1715, and built in 1747, was founded by Jonathan, son of Richard Stout, who had settled there with three other families from Middletown, about 1706—see Benedict's "History of the Baptists," 1813, for this, and a history of Richard Stout and Penelope Van Princis. In 1727 Joseph Stout, son of Jonathan, the founder of Hopewell (now Lawrenceville), N. J., was a member of the New Jersey State Assembly from Hunterdon County.

John Stout, Somerset County, N. J., Justice of the Peace, November 25, 1809.

Moses Stout, a member of the New Jersey State Assembly, Hunterdon County, 1801.

Levi Stout, Major, 4th Regiment, Hunterdon Brigade, Militia Infantry, 1801.

The last were probably descendants of David, the seventh son of Richard and Penelope Stout.

* Married by the Reverend William White, then Rector of Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa., who afterwards became the first Bishop of Pennsylvania.

† "Palmer Street Burying Ground owes its origin to Anthony Palmer, a native of England, who came to Philadelphia at an early period, and was a member of the Provincial Council in 1708, and a President of the board, and acting Governor in 1747-48. He purchased, in 1730, a tract of ground in Northern Liberties, bounded by Gunner's Run, the Delaware, Frankford Road, and by what is now known as Hanover Street. There were one hundred and ninety-one and a half acres, and here Mr. Palmer laid out a town, which he called Kensington. It was his intention to dedicate there a piece of ground for the purposes of a burying ground for the use of the inhabitants of that village. He died without making any formal deed of dedication, and in 1749, his daughter, Mrs. Thomasine Keith, by her will, bequeathed the ground to Trustees, for the use of a burying ground and a School, the lot having a front of two hundred and ten feet on Cherry Street. In 1804 the Trustees of the Palmer ground purchased additional space adjoining and enlarged the inclosure accordingly."—Scharff & Westcott's "History of Philadelphia," Vol. III, p. 2361. Kensington was a District in itself, and was governed by a Board of Commissioners. In the year 1854, it, and the other districts of Philadelphia County, were consolidated and made the City of Philadelphia. Hanover Street is now Columbia Avenue, and Cherry Street, Montgomery Avenue.

‡ Baptism recorded at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

§ No. 41 South Second Street.

|| These records from "Arch. Penna.," 2 S., Vol. X, pp. 111, 110, 109, 108, 716, 703, 702.

these officers, who were to rank according to the numbers affixed to their names. Among the Ensigns was Herman Stout whose number was 18.*

The uniform† of Colonel John Shee's 3rd Pennsylvania Battalion, Associators of Philadelphia, was "brown regimental coats, white facings, pewter buttons, with 'No. 3' upon them; white laced hat, bound with white tape, buckskin breeches."

In April, 1777, the Patriot Army, encamped at Morristown, N. J., was reorganized by General Washington, and the 10th Pennsylvania Regiment placed in the First Brigade of General Anthony Wayne's Division. The uniform‡ of this Division for February, 1779, was "blue regimental coats, lined with white, ruffled shirts, red flannel leggings, and 'a sort of cap dressed up with fur.'"

2. Ensign Stout's Journey—About the close of May, 1776, Captain Alexander Graydon, of Shee's 3rd Pennsylvania Battalion, was appointed by President Hancock of the Continental Congress, to carry a sum of money in specie to General Schuyler at Lake George, for the purpose of promoting the operations in Canada. The amount sent was "three hundred thousand dollars," appropriated by Resolution of Congress, passed Tuesday, April 23, 1776.§ Graydon, who wrote an account of the journey in his Memoirs,|| says:

"Ensign Stout was the officer assigned by Colonel Shee to accompany me. We accordingly set out in a chair, that being thought the most convenient mode of carrying the money, which was enclosed in two or three sealed bags. One soldier mounted and armed in addition, constituted the escort; and we were furnished with credentials for obtaining fresh horses, as often as might be necessary. To see the country between New York and the Lake, which was entirely new to both my companion and myself, was highly agreeable; but we did not like so well the responsibility of our charge. It is obvious that it might have been wrested from us without great difficulty, even though each one of the triumvirate had possessed the bravery of Cæsar. Hence policy dictated the concealment of the treasure, so far as might consist with the requisite vigilance."

"At Princeton where we dined on the second day of our journey, we thought proper to have our bags brought into our room. The innkeeper like the generality of his profession was loquacious and inquisitive; and being an extremely good Whig into the bargain, took the liberty of sounding us respecting the contents of our bags, of which he had formed a very shrewd guess. We did not think it necessary to deny that they contained money, or to conceal from him the object of our mission, which he was equally desirous of knowing."

"Upon learning that the destination was Canada, * * * * our host * * * * at parting with us expressed much anxiety for our safety and that of our charge, recommending to us in future not to take our bags out of the chair, where we breakfasted and dined. The propriety of this advice we were aware of, and observed it where practicable, that is, where the treasure was sufficiently under our eyes without removal."

"At New York we spent about an hour in a slight survey of the barricades, which General Lee had caused to be thrown across some of the streets; and on

* Peter Force's "Am. Arch." 4 S., Vol. IV, p. 511.

† Scharff & Westcott's "Hist. of Phila.," Vol. I, p. 296.

‡ Scharff & Westcott's "Hist. of Phila.," Vol. I, p. 297.

§ Journal of Congress, of that date.

|| Captain Alexander Graydon, of Irish descent, was born in Bristol, Pa., April 10, 1752 [N. S.], and died May 2, 1818. The title of his work now quoted is "Memoirs of his own time with Reminiscences of the men and events of the Revolution." This very valuable book, much referred to at the present day, is now out of print. The edition of 1846 was used in giving the above account of Ensign Herman Stout's Journey.

our way out of town, fell in with a New England regiment at exercise. Its commander was extremely busy, in instructing his troops in street firing, at that day our most favorite manoeuvre; as we simply supposed that all our great battles were to be fought in our cities. We surveyed these men with all the respect that was due to the great military reputation of their country; but we were obliged to confess, that they did not entirely come up to the ideas we had formed of the heroes of Lexington and Bunker's Hill. This we took to be a militia Corps, from the circumstance of its not being a whit superior in any visible respect to the worst of ours. However, thought we, these men may have some knack of fighting which only discloses itself in the moment of action."

"After leaving New York, we passed through a number of villages between that city and Albany; but these, of which the almanacs will give a much more accurate account than I can, I shall neither undertake to name or locate. Poughkeepsie, however, must be excepted; as here we quartered for a night, under the hospitable roof of Old Doctor Baird, so called to distinguish him from his son of the same profession. The Doctor was a relation of Mr. Stout's, and on my being made known to him, I had the satisfaction to find that he had formerly been acquainted with both my father and mother, of whom he spoke in the warmest and most friendly terms. My mother, he was pleased to say, he remembered, the finest girl in Philadelphia; and that she had the manners of a lady bred at a court. The old gentleman was one of those who went under the denomination of tories; but if it was justly applied, he possessed too much liberality to permit his politics, in any degree, to interfere with the duties of hospitality. He considered us as probably young men, deluded but not seditious; as accessory to, but not responsible for the calamities which were about to befall the country; and in addition to a good supper, entertained us with the military exploits of the Duke of Marlborough, who appeared to be his favourite hero."

["Old Doctor Baird" was Dr. John Bard, and "his son" was Dr. Samuel Bard.]

[The widow Graydon, mother of Captain Alexander Graydon, rented the old Slate Roof House, Philadelphia, from 1764 to 1769, as a high-class boarding house, and during that period entertained many distinguished personages.]

"In the morning betimes we pursued our journey, and in the course of it reached Albany about noon. Here we dined with a gentleman in regimentals bearing the title of Major; though I do not either recollect his name, or the corps to which he belonged, if indeed he belonged to any, for Majors and Captains had by this time become very good travelling appellations. He had just returned from Canada, and drew a most lamentable picture of our affairs in that country descanting upon men and things with equal freedom and satire. He delivered himself with unusual flippancy; and wound up a very animated philippic upon our military operations in that quarter, with an 'in short gentlemen we have commissaries there without provisions; quarter masters without stores; generals without troops; and troops without discipline, by G—d.'"

"Leaving Albany, we passed by Stillwater, Saratoga, and other places which since have acquired interest from the defeat and surrender of General Burgoyne and his Army. Near to Fort Edward we met Doctor Franklin, Mr. Carroll, and [I think] Mr. Chase returning from Canada, to which they had been deputed Commissioners from Congress. We delivered them a letter from that body, as we had been enjoined to do in case of meeting them, as also to take their orders in respect

to our ulterior proceedings. As they made no change in our destination, we went on. Immediately beyond Fort Edward, the country assumed a dreary cheerless aspect. Between this and Lake George, a distance of about 12 miles it was almost an entire wood, acquiring a deeper gloom, as well from the general prevalence of pines, as from its dark extended covert being presented to the imagination, as an appropriate scene for the 'treasons, stratagems, and spoils of savage hostility,' to which purpose, it had been devoted in former days of deadly dissension. It was in this tract of country that several actions had been fought; that Baron Dieskau had been defeated; and that American blood had flowed, as well as English and French; in commemoration of which, the terror we attach to the adventitious circumstances which seem to accelerate man's doom, had given to a piece of standing water near the road, the name bloody pond. The descending sun had shed a browner horror on the wilderness; and as we passed the dismal pool, we experienced that transient emotion of commiseration, which is natural to the mind when contemplating past events, involving the fall of friends, the fortune of war, and the sad lot of human kind, *Denique ot Casus bellorum et sortem Hominum*. At length after a journey of 330 miles arriving at the quarters of General Schuyler, on the borders of the lake, we acquitted ourselves of our charge. He proposed to me, if agreeable, to go on with it, but in addition to attractions of a private nature, which drew me to Philadelphia, the wish to be there in order to make provision for our march to New York, orders for which had been daily expected before we set out, induced me to decline the opportunity of seeing the country beyond the lake, as well as my friends in the northern Army. We therefore only staid at this post, until the return dispatches to Congress were prepared, which was the third day after our arrival."*

"Though General Schuyler has been charged with such haughtiness of demeanor as to have induced the troops of New England to decline serving under his command, as stated in Marshall's *Life of Washington*, the reception we met with was not merely courteous, but kind. His quarters being contracted, a bed was prepared for us in his own apartment, and we experienced civilities that were flattering from an officer of his high rank. Though thoroughly the man of business, he was also a gentleman and man of the world, and well calculated to sustain the reputation of our army in the eyes of the British officers [disposed to depreciate it], as is evidenced by the account given by General Burgoyne of the manner in which he was entertained by him at Albany. But that he should have been displeasing to the Yankees I am not at all surprised; he certainly was at no pains to conceal the contempt he felt for a set of officers who were both a disgrace to their stations and the cause in which they acted."†

"Being yet a stranger to the character of these men and the constitution of that part of our military force which in Penna. was considered as the bulwark of the nation, I must confess my surprise at an incident which took place at dinner."

"Besides the General, the members of his family, and ourselves, there were at table a lady and gentleman from Montreal. A New England Captain came

* The Commissioners from Congress to Canada were Dr. Benjamin Franklin, Samuel Chase and Charles Carroll of Carrollton, Md., afterwards signers of the Declaration of Independence. At the particular request of Congress they added to their number the Reverend John Carroll, who became the first Roman Catholic Archbishop of Baltimore, Md. The object of this commission was to secure, if possible, the active co-operation of the Canadian government in the struggle, or its neutrality, with promises of mutual protection. Father Carroll's services were much desired, as it was thought he might be able to conciliate the Canadian clergy, who were not disposed to advise the Canadians to take action. The mission was unsuccessful; as both the clergy and the people replied "that they had no cause for complaint against the home government of Great Britain." Samuel Chase and Charles Carroll had to remain in Canada to attend to the affairs of the Army, but Dr. Franklin being ill was obliged to return home, Father Carroll accompanying him.

† The reference to "*Marshall's Life of Washington*" was inserted in the edition of 1846 of Graydon's Work.

in on some business, with that abject servility of manner which belongs to persons of the meanest rank; he was neither asked to sit or take a glass of wine, and after announcing his wants was dismissed with that peevishness of tone we apply to a low and vexatious intruder."

"This man in his proper sphere might have been entitled to better treatment; but when presuming to thrust himself into a situation in which far other qualifications than his were required, and upon an occasion, too, which involved some of the most important of human interests, I am scarcely prepared to say it was unmerited."

"The day we spent at this station was employed in taking a view of Fort William Henry, and in sauntering along the margin of the immense fountain of pure water which constitutes Lake George. We were much indebted upon this occasion to the polite attentions of Mr. Brockholst Livingston, who was at the time one of the Aids-de-Camp to General Schuyler, and who so far dispensed with his avocations as to show us what was worthy of being seen. We lost no time in setting off, as soon as the dispatches were ready for us, and returned with all possible expedition, in order to prepare ourselves for the expected march of our regiments to join the main army under the Commander-in-Chief; orders for that purpose had already been received, and were complied with in about a week after our return. The troops were transported by water to Trenton; from whence marching to Elizabethtown they were again embarked in vessels which carried them to New York."*

3. The Summer and Autumn of 1776.—It was shortly after Ensign Stout's return from his journey, that, on June 13, he was made a Second Lieutenant; probably as a reward for his services on that occasion.

June 11, 1776, Congress ordered Shee's 3rd and Magaw's 5th Pennsylvania Battalions to New York. They left on the 15th, arrived at New York from the 20th to the 25th, and on the 29th were placed under the command of Brigadier-General Thomas Mifflin. These two Battalions were then marched to Kingsbridge and encamped on the ground on which Fort Washington was erected. They were immediately employed in the building of that fort, under the direction of Colonel Rufus Putnam. In this position they stayed all summer, until the Battle of Long Island, on August 27th, when they were marched down to New York, reaching the city in the afternoon after the battle was over. On the 28th of August they were transported to Long Island, marched down to the entrenchments at Brooklyn, and posted on the left at Wallabout. They were now without tents, and resting on their arms, skirmishing incessantly with the British, were exposed to continued rains. Under a heavy fog, on the 30th of August, between 6 and 7 A. M., according to orders, they safely retired and a little later landed at New York. August 31st, they marched beyond Kingsbridge towards the Sound, and crossing the Bronx River went into camp about 18 or 20 miles from the city. After strengthening this position sufficiently, the two Battalions went back to their old quarters at Fort Washington.

Shee's and Magaw's Battalions remained on the Heights of Harlem, with the main army, for a period of five weeks. On October 20th the army marched

* Mr. Brockholst Livingston was a son of the celebrated William Livingston, Governor of New Jersey. He left Princeton College in 1776, for the field, and became one of the family of General Schuyler. He afterwards acted as Major, under General Arnold, and shared in the honor of the conquest of Burgoyne. In 1779 he accompanied Mr. Jay to Spain as private secretary. In 1809 Mr. Livingston was called to the Bench of the Supreme Court of New York, and in 1816 was transferred to that of the Supreme Court of the United States, which station he served with distinguished ability until his decease in March 1823, in the 66th year of his age.

towards White Plains. Before this march Colonel Shee obtained leave of absence to visit his family, but never returned to the Army, resigning his commission on September 25th, and which was accepted on September 27th. The 3rd Battalion was now commanded by Lieutenant-Colonel Lambert Cadwallader. On November 16th, the British army, under General Howe, besieged Fort Washington. The two Battalions of Shee and Magaw, posted in the lower lines, were driven back into the fort, and made prisoners almost in toto. About two thousand men were thus captured.* [Col. Shee's reasons were the solicitations of his family, concluding his letter: "Let me request you will put the most favorable construction on this conduct, think me as my uniform conduct has shown, one of the warmest friends of my country, nor blame too rigidly that want of fortitude, which the fondest attachment to my family has obliged me on this occasion to discover." Colonel Shee afterwards held many public offices in Philadelphia, where he died in the year 1807.]

The Archives of Pennsylvania, 2 S. Vol. X, p. 111, gives the following list of men belonging to Captain Walter Stewart's Company, of Shee's 3rd Pennsylvania Battalion, commanded by Captain George Tudor, captured at Fort Washington, November 16, 1776, viz.:

"Daniel Adams	John May	Ebenezer Stille
Charles Beason	John Mc. Carroll	David Sutor
Adam Bridel	George Mc. Cormick	Abraham Van Gorden
James Burns	John Mc. Dowell	Philip Warner, wounded
William Carbury	William Mc. Kague	at Fort Washington;
Joseph Concklin	James Mc. Kinney	transferred to the Invalid
Peter Daubert	Daniel Mc. Knight	Corps; discharged there-
Adam Dennis	Jacob Miller	from April 15, 1779; Penn-
Charles Fleming	Christian Mull	sylvania pensioner 1786.
Jacob Geiger	Luke Murphy	Baltus Weigh
Leonard Huber	George Neason	Cornelius Westbrooke
James Kearney	Edward Ogden	John Wright."
Henry Kepler	Henry Parker	
Jacob Kettle	James Rosenkrantz	
Jacob Leinhart	William Schoonover	

This list is stated to contain all the names obtainable of the company. It does not mention any officers, but of these we know that Captain George Tudor was made a prisoner and held in captivity.† Lieutenant Stout fortunately escaped, and after some days, reached home foot-sore and weary, and denied himself to all visitors, until he had thoroughly recovered from the hardships and fatigue incident to the late campaign. A little more than two weeks after the fall of Fort Washington on December 4, 1776, Lieutenant Herman Stout was promoted to a first Lieutenancy in Company 8, 10th Pennsylvania Regiment.

4. "At Paoli, by the particular exertions of Gen. Anthony Wayne, Major North, and Capt. Herman Stout of the 10th. Penna., a rear-guard was formed, by which two pieces of cannon and the remainder of the Brigade were saved."‡ The massacre at Paoli, Pa., was on the night of September 20, 1777, the British having surprised the patriots, under General Anthony Wayne, at this place.

* This account of the two Battalions was compiled from "Arch. Penna.," 2 S., Vol. X, pp. 103-105.

† The account of Captain Tudor's captivity is told in Alexander Graydon's "Memoirs." Captain Graydon was taken a prisoner, was paroled July 7, 1777, and exchanged in April, 1778.

‡ "Arch. Penna.," 2 S., Vol. X, p. 402, footnote.

5. Captain Herman Stout passed through the terrible winter of 1777-78 in camp at Valley Forge. General Washington then required all his commissioned officers to take the oath of allegiance to the United States of America. The form of the oath taken was as follows:

"I, Herman Stout of the 10th Penna. Reg. do acknowledge the United States of America to be Free, Independent and Sovereign states, and declare that the people thereof owe no allegiance or obedience to George the Third, King of Great Britain; and I renounce, refuse and abjure any allegiance or obedience to him, and I do swear that I will, to the utmost of my power, support, maintain and defend the said United States against the said King George the Third, his heirs and successors, and his or their abettors, assistants and adherents, and will serve the United States in the office of Captain which I now hold, with fidelity, according to the best of my skill and understanding"*

This oath further stated that Herman Stout was made Captain of Company 8, 10th Pennsylvania Regiment, on February 12, 1777, that he took it on May 12, 1778, and that it was certified to by General Anthony Wayne.

6. The Pennsylvania Colonial Records, Vol. XI, pp. 573 and 596, and Vol. XII, p. 89, contain the following relating to Herman Stout, from the Minutes of the Supreme Executive Council:

- I. "Phila. Thursday September 10, 1778
Capt. Harman Stout, of the 10th Pennsylvania Reg't, laid before the Council orders from Col. Rich'd Humpton to enter upon the recruiting Service in the City of Philadelphia & to apply to the Council for instructions & money for that Service, and thereupon, instructions were accordingly given him; and
An order was drawn on the Treasurer in favor of Capt. Herman Stout of the 10th. Pennsylvania Reg't, or his order for the sum of Six hundred Dollars, for the recruiting Service, and for which Capt. Stout is to account."
- II. "Philadelphia Monday October 19, 1778.
An order was drawn on the Treasurer in favor of Lieut. Herman Stout of the 10th Pennsylvania Reg't, or his order for the sum of Six hundred Dollars, for the Recruiting Service, to be charged to his account."
- III. "Philadelphia Thursday September 2d. 1779
A letter from Captain Herman Stout, dated West-point, August 25, 1779; and thereupon,
Ordered, That the accounts left by Lieutenant

* This form of the oath was taken from Vol. I, "Penna. Mag.," p. 174, substituting for the original name "Herman Stout of the 10th Penna. Reg."

Philip Gibbons with the Honourable James Read
Esqr, be sent to Captain Stout”

7. The Archives of Pennsylvania, 2 S., Vol. X, p. 716, gives a list of the officers and privates of Company 8, 10th Pennsylvania Regiment, in Camp at Frederickburg, New York (now Kent, Putnam County), on October 1, 1778, as follows:

Captain

Herman Stout, commissioned February 12th, 1777

First Lieutenant

Jacob Giles Hicks, commissioned October 20th, 1777

Ensign

Robert Rice, commissioned June 2, 1778.

Sergeants

Thomas Byins

Thomas Mc. Farland

John Campbell

Corporals

Robert Marshal

Abraham Riblet

Drummer

Martin Shire

Fifer—Archibald Mc. Donald

Privates

William Barnes	Lawrence Keenan
John Bean	John Knowlan
Thomas Bradey	Edward Larnar
Thomas Bradey, Jr.	William Lasley
Abraham Cashaw	Peter Laughlin
George Crow	John Laughren
Timothy Donahue	Peter Lesk
Francis Fannel	John Lewis
Peter Ferkel	John Mc. Carrell
James Fryer	John Mc. Cregor
William Greenhill	Andrew Mullen
Matthias Grout	John O'Neal
Henry Henderson	William Reed
Andrew Houke	Michael Ryan
Robert Humble	John Thompson
Samuel Insko	John Tolinger
William Warren	

Captain Stout equipped his company of soldiers from his own private means, which were slender enough, and it is said almost impoverished himself in so doing. He was, of course, too patriotic to seek to be reimbursed for this outlay, and Congress and the country were too poor to repay him and others, who had similarly aided the Cause.

8. The 10th Pennsylvania Regiment in February, 1779, was commanded by Colonel Richard Humpton, and on March 16, 1779, was at Camp Millstone, N. J., where Captain Herman Stout was on duty.

9. The Archives of Pennsylvania, 2 S., Vol. III, p. 39, has the following:

"I [the subscriber hereof] do solemnly and sincerely declare and swear [or affirm] that the State of Pennsylvania is and of right ought to be a free, sovereign and independent State. And I do forever renounce and refuse all allegiance, subjection and obedience to the king or crown of Great Britain; and I do further swear [or solemnly, sincerely and truly declare and affirm] that I never have since the Declaration of Independence directly or indirectly, aided, assisted, abetted or in any wise countenanced the King of Great Britain, his generals, fleets, armies or their adherents in their claims upon these United States, and that I have ever since the Declaration of Independence thereof demeaned myself as a faithful citizen and subject to this or some one of the United States, and that I will at all times maintain and support the freedom, sovereignty, and independence thereof, so help me God."

Capt Herman Stout subscribed to this oath, Oct. 9, 1781—p. 49

The Archives of Pennsylvania, 3 S., Vol. XVI, p. 289, has the following: "Phila. 1782. Herman Stout. Valuation 914. Effective Supply Tax, 5. 4. 5."

The first Congress of the Federal Government was held in New York and Philadelphia; the first and second sessions in New York, and the third in Philadelphia. The first session lasted from March 4, 1789, to September 29, 1789; the second, January 4, 1790, to August 12, 1790; and the third, December 6, 1790, to March 3, 1791. It was under this Congress that Herman Stout was one of the Clerks in the Register's office of the Treasury, and while in New York lived in Greenwich village, where his daughter Anna Maria was born. The Philadelphia Directory of 1791 mentions him as one of 18 clerks in the Register's [Joseph Nourse] office, 100 Chestnut Street. He held this position during the three sessions, but for how much longer is unknown.

Herman Stout's privations and hardships during the Revolution told much upon his constitution, sowing the seeds of the consumption of which he subsequently died, in the year 1803, at the comparatively early age of fifty-eight years. At the time of his death he was an accountant in the counting-house of Francis Grice, Shipbuilder, of Philadelphia, whose yard was on the Delaware River above Poplar Street.

Children of Herman Stout and Ann Hall

1. Elizabeth Byles Stout*

Born February 4, 1780. Married first, George Hamilton, December 7, 1797.†
Two children: William Ball, and George James.

* She was named after Elizabeth Byles, wife of William Ball, her mother's uncle.

† Marriage recorded at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa. George Hamilton was a sea captain.

Married second, Joseph Barnaby, December 29, 1803.* No children.

Married third, Griffith Vaughan,† March 8, 1808. He born August, 1779; died October 1, 1853. Six children: John Norris, Griffith, Herman Stout, Mary Bryan, Esther Ball, and Frances Maria Southgate.

She died September 25, 1875; buried at Mt. Peace, Philadelphia, Pa.

Mrs. Elizabeth B. Vaughan, in this family history, is one of the connecting links with the last century. She was a woman of vigorous mind and retentive memory, being in full possession of all her mental faculties up to the time of her death, in her ninety-sixth year. During her long life and from her connection with the past, there came to her the knowledge of many varied events of much interest, and a large array of facts, relating to her family history; all of which she delighted to recall, being always ready to communicate what she knew of them to those who desired such information. Time and the searching of records have confirmed many of her statements.

It is a matter of regret that all her communications, concerning the family history and pedigree, were not committed to writing, but during her lifetime there was not so much general interest taken in genealogical research, as at the present day. However, her relatives have remembered the substance of a great deal she told them regarding their French ancestry. Mr. William Rathbone Valleau, in his eighty-eighth year at the time of his decease, in 1901, fortunately wrote out many of the points of interest she so frequently talked about to him and others. The following are a few of the memoranda he made from her verbal communications:

"Aunt Betsey Vaughan, as she was familiarly called, was born on Second St., [east side,] above Chestnut St., Phila. In the year 1841 the building, [now no. 41,] was occupied by White's celebrated Millinery Establishment. When the seat of Government was removed to New York, in 1789, Mrs. Vaughan went there with her father, who held a position in one of the Departments, and returned to Philadelphia with Congress."

"Mrs. Vaughan had a distinct recollection of President Washington and his wife. The President and his family were then living on High [now Market] St., below Sixth, Phila. The stairway of the house went up from the east side—the chambers being on the west side, with the windows looking towards Sixth St. George Washington Lafayette, a son of the Marquis, was a member of the household"‡

"Mrs. Vaughan was the youngest apprentice of Mrs. Elizabeth Smart, Milliner

* Marriage recorded at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

† He was a brother of John Vaughan, who married her sister, Anna Maria.

‡ The location of the President's house is indicated, at the present time, by a tablet on the front of the house, No. 528 Market Street, the inscription upon which is as follows:

"THIS BUILDING AND
THOSE ADJOINING ON THE
EAST AND WEST
NOS. 528 & 530 STAND ON THE
SITE OF THE HOUSE WHICH
WAS OCCUPIED BY
WASHINGTON
AS THE
PRESIDENTIAL MANSION
FROM NOVEMBER 27, 1790
TO MARCH 4, 1797
THIS TABLET IS ERECTED BY
THE PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY
OF SONS OF THE REVOLUTION
A.D. 1897"

He was a sea captain, and died of fever [date unknown] at Martinique, West Indies. Two children: Herman Stout and Jane.

Married second, John Hood, son of Hugh West, of Alexandria, Va. He born January 28, 1791; died April 8, 1817. Two children: Washington Hugh and Anna Maria.

She died March 16, 1855; buried in Palmer Cemetery, Kensington, Philadelphia, Pa.

Mrs. West though not prominent like her older sister in the family annals, yet had also quite an interesting personality. Early in life, and shortly after her marriage to Mr. West, who was a druggist, she began the study of Pharmacy under his direction, and later, for her proficiency and skill, received a "Certificate," the first given to a woman [the only one in her class] in the State of Pennsylvania. Her reliability as a druggist was such that in 1825, some years after her husband's death, she was the Official Apothecary for the District of Kensington. She was then the only druggist in the locality, the only female druggist in Philadelphia, and possibly in the United States. At the time of her death, in 1855, when long past three score years and ten, she still carried on the business in Kensington.

3. Anna Maria Stout

Born in Greenwich village, New York City, July 15, 1789; married* John Vaughan,† of Kensington, Philadelphia, March 26, 1808. She died March 14,

* Married by the Reverend Sylvester G. Hill, Pastor of the Kensington Methodist Episcopal Church, who was born July 26, 1784; died July 24, 1825; buried in the cemetery of St. Andrew's Protestant Episcopal Church, Mt. Holly, N. J.

† John Vaughan was of Welsh ancestry. The name, originally spelled Vychan, Vahan, means the little or younger one, and owes its present Anglicized form to the gradual changes that have taken place in its orthography through the many centuries of the family's existence. From their home in Wales, where there were Princes of the name long prior to the Norman Conquest of England, branches of the Vaughan family have been formed in the United Kingdom, as also in America; so that, at the present day, those of the name and blood can be numbered by thousands in both places.

It is not known who was the immediate ancestor of John Vaughan, nor the time of his arrival in America. The first one of his family of whom we have knowledge is his grandfather, Griffith Vaughan, who married Elizabeth Norris, February 9, 1756; this marriage being recorded at the First German Reformed Church, Philadelphia, Pa. [Elizabeth Norris, a daughter of John and Sarah Norris who were English Friends, was born February 4, 1736. She was the younger sister of John Norris, the shipbuilder, who was born April 13, 1735.] Their son Thomas married Mary Bryan, July 21, 1778, as shown by the records of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

Thomas Vaughan died February 12, 1842, aged 85; his wife, Mary, January 28, 1843, aged 84. Both are buried in Palmer Cemetery, Kensington, Philadelphia. They had ten children, viz.: Thomas, Griffith, John, William Joseph, Catharine, Elizabeth, Susan, Rebecca, and Margaret. Their son John is the subject of this sketch.

John Vaughan early in life learned the trade of a shipwright, serving his apprenticeship with his oldest brother, Thomas, of the ship-building firm of Vaughan and Bowers, the builders of the fast clipper ship "Rebecca Sims." He showed a natural aptitude for this occupation, for when a lad but twelve years of age, he made with his jackknife a good model of the ship "Southwark," which is still in existence. This model is 5 ft. long, 1½ ft. wide, and 1½ ft. in depth. He became established in business when a very young man, and through his ability, industry, and progressiveness, became one of the most noted ship-builders of his day. At the period of the war of 1812, a vessel which he was constructing at Millville, N. J., was burned upon the stocks by the British, and he was obliged to return to Philadelphia, with his wife and children.

Mr. Vaughan first introduced into the shipyards of Philadelphia the use of Hackmatack, which was an important feature in constructing the knees of the wooden vessels of that period. [Hackmatack was the popular name for the very large and valuable American black Larch or Tamarack tree, of Indian origin, much prized for timber.] The introduction of this strong, tough wood into the construction of his vessels, in a measure, accounted for their staunchness and durability, and many of them were still in existence, within a few years.

At his Shackamaxon Street yard (now the site of the Shackamaxon ferry and the Pennsylvania Railroad freight yard), John Vaughan built numerous vessels; they were of all classes, of which a few may be mentioned, viz.: the steamboats "Washington," "Atlantic," "Sun," "Zephyr," and "Robert Morris"; the barques "Hareoka," "Minnesota," and "St. James"; the brig "Violet"; the schooners "Leader" and "Driver"; the steamships "John Sergeant," "Kensington," "Constitution," "Charleston," "Delaware," "Thomas Corbin," and "Philadelphia," for the East India and China trade, the "Montezuma," "Algonquin," and "Pocahontas"; and for the Cope Line of packet service between Philadelphia and Liverpool, established by Thomas P. Cope, in 1821, the "Monongahela," "Susquehanna," "Shenandoah," "Saranac," "Wyoming," and "Thomas P. Cope"—the last named for the founder of the line. The steam-boat "Robert Morris" was first used for carrying passengers in what was then known as the French-town route to Baltimore, which was the principal avenue of communication between New York and the New England States, and the South. In this service the veteran steamer carried many of the most eminent statesmen of the country on their way to and from Washington. At the commencement of the Civil War, she was chartered by the United States Government, and was engaged in transporting troops on the Chesapeake Bay. This ancient boat was broken up at the I. P. Morris Company's establishment, Philadelphia, in June, 1877, after having passed the forty-seventh anniversary of her launching at the Shackamaxon Street wharf, May 1, 1830. The "Thomas P. Cope," commanded by Captain H. F. Miercken, in November, 1846, was struck by lightning when at sea, and lost; the passengers, after six days, being rescued by the Canadian ship, "Emigrant," were afterwards transferred to the ship "Washington Irving," bound for Boston, where they were landed. [In the twenties a ship of four hundred tons burden was considered a good-sized vessel; none of the ships owned by Stephen Girard were over 400 tons, and the first large ships that sailed from this port were those of the Cope Line. These clipper packets were built in the days when the best sailing ships in the world were



MRS. ANNA MARIA VAUGHAN

1855. He born October 31, 1786; died February 19, 1846. Both buried at North Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia. Eight children: Anna Maria, Jacob Keen, Mary Bryan, Emeline, Eliza, Louisa, Elizabeth, and Cornelia Burke.

Children and Descendants of Elizabeth Byles

First Child of Herman Stout and Ann Hall

1. William Ball Hamilton

Born August 30, 1799; married Angeline De Witt Thompson, December 17, 1826. He died August 11, 1862. She born October 8, 1802; died April 11, 1882. One child: James Augustus.

James Augustus Hamilton, born October 4, 1827; married Emma Longenecker, December 11, 1849. He died January 3, 1889. She born December 11, 1831; died November 25, 1902. One child: William David, born December 7, 1860; unmarried.

2. George James Hamilton

Born February 17, 1802; married Mary Rulon. He died June 30, 1883. She born November 24, 1802; died September 7, 1879. Three children: Ann Elizabeth, Martha Cookman and Thomas Elston.

Ann Elizabeth Hamilton, born 1825; married Joseph P. Cramer. She died August 24, 1866. He born 1818; died May 1, 1880. Two children: George Hamilton, born 1848, died December 26, 1889, unmarried; Joseph P., born 1850, died February 16, 1870, unmarried.

launched from the American yards. What the Cunard Line of steamships now is to the various transatlantic lines, so was the Cope Line of Liverpool Packets to the Atlantic sailing fleets of the day.]

In the days of Mr. Vaughan's career as a shipbuilder, the shipcarpenters worked from sunrise to sunset, and it was the custom of the shipping merchants to send to the yards hogsheads of "Jamaica or Barbadoes rum," which was ladled out to the workmen in the form of grog, about ten o'clock in the morning. Mr. Vaughan was always deeply interested in the physical and moral welfare of his workmen, and seeing the evil effects of this pernicious habit upon his men, many of whom became addicted to inebriety, he, by moral suasion and an increase in their daily wages, almost entirely banished stimulants from his place of business. One of the vital questions of the day was the cause of Temperance, and the outcome of this procedure for the uplifting of his workmen was the organization of a Temperance Society, for their benefit, as well as for others in the locality. This was the first society of its kind in Kensington, and Mr. Vaughan became the first President. Another philanthropic work, in which he was the principal mover, to improve the condition of the worthy poor, was the founding of a Soup Society, which later became the nucleus of the present "Kensington Soup Society," which was incorporated in 1854.

John Vaughan, being a man of affairs, in addition to an extensive acquaintance in the shipping and business circles of Philadelphia, enjoyed the friendship of some of her most prominent citizens, and among them were Horace Binney, the eminent lawyer; James F. Wood, who went into the Roman Catholic Church and became Archbishop of Philadelphia, and John Vaughan, Esq. The last named was an Englishman by birth, and was prominent in the social life of Philadelphia; he was Secretary of the American Philosophical Society for sixty years, one of the Corporators of the Philadelphia Saving Fund Society, and was British Consul at Philadelphia, where he died December 30, 1841, aged 86 years. The following letter is from him to Mr. John Vaughan:

"Mr. John Vaughan

Kensington

My dear Sir

No subject has interested me so much for many years as that of Education, & no person has taken so much pains to find out & encourage competent Teachers. On this principle I have recommended Mr. Edmund Neville, whose talents & experience have placed him far above most of his profession. He has thought it necessary to place all his Scholars on the same footing as to price; this of course will enable him to do more justice to those that attend, but to enable him to carry through his plan, he will require the exertions of his friends to ensure him a sufficient number of Scholars to produce an emolument the same as he derived from an increased number at a lower price.

The encouragement he has already received from you induces me to hope that you will use the influence you so deservedly possess, in communicating to your friends, your opinion of his merit, & the advantage to be derived to their children from sending them to Mr. Neville.

I remain Sincerely yours
Jn. Vaughan."

[Notes.—The date on the original of this letter was torn off.

Mr. Edmund Neville was an Englishman, and a graduate of Oxford University. Becoming dissipated he came to America, and whilst attending a Camp-Meeting near Pittsburg, Pa., became converted. Finally settling in Philadelphia, he opened a school for young ladies, and after a few years studied for the ministry, under the auspices of the Reverend George Boyd, D.D., Rector of St. John's Protestant Episcopal Church, Northern Liberties. The Reverend Edmund Neville, D.D., became the first Rector of St. Philip's Protestant Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, a position he occupied for seven years.]

John Vaughan, at the age of eighteen years, became a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Kensington, familiarly known as the "Old Brick," and consistently and faithfully followed his religious profession until the end of his life. At the time of his decease, in 1846, he was President of the Board of Trustees of this church.

Mr. Vaughan was a benevolent and public-spirited citizen, who, by an honorable life, won the love and esteem of the community in which he lived. Upon the Saturday previous to his burial, the shipping in the Port of Philadelphia displayed their flags at half-mast, as a testimonial of respect to his memory.

Martha Cookman Hamilton, born June 2, 1827; married Thomas Dunn Stites, July 3, 1848. He born, Philadelphia, September 6, 1824; died September 17, 1889. Three children: Mary Hamilton, Thomas Hamilton and May Virginia.

MARY HAMILTON STITES, born June 1, 1849; married Charles Cowperthwaite Moland, January 28, 1869. Three children: Charles Alfred, Florence May and William Greenough.

Charles Alfred Moland, born September 4, 1872; married Emma R. Jones, February 4, 1896. He died November 19, 1910. One child: Dorothy S., born August 6, 1898.

Florence May Moland, born March 11, 1879; married Arthur B. Anderson, December 30, 1902.

William Greenough Moland, born May 15, 1881.

THOMAS HAMILTON STITES, born July 5, 1853; married Nellie Bush, of Stroudsburg, Pa. No children.

MAY VIRGINIA STITES, born May 2, 1860; married George L. Adams, of Boston, Mass., October 3, 1878. Two children: Lucy Hamilton, born, Spragueville, Monroe County, Pa., September 7, 1879; Grace, born, same place, May 21, 1884.

Thomas Elston Hamilton, born February 15, 1830; married Jane Hill, 1854. He died, Milford, N. J., October 4, 1877; buried Mt. Peace, Philadelphia. She born May 20, 1830; died July 4, 1890. One child: Adolphus.

ADOLPHUS HAMILTON, born March 21, 1855; married Kate Elizabeth Cramp, December 4, 1878. He died March 22, 1904. She born June 12, 1857. Two children: Frank Albertson, born April 19, 1885, died October 27, 1891; William Swindells, born February 8, 1895.

3. John Norris Vaughan

Born December 8, 1808; married Sarah Palmer. He died December 24, 1835. Two children: Mary Bryan and Elizabeth Byles.

Mary Bryan Vaughan, born November 2, 1832; married William Fordham, 1849. She died December, 1898. Seven children: Mary, born April 24, 1850; Elizabeth Byles; Edward; Sarah, born August 1, 1855; Ella, born August 17, 1857; Wesley and Catharine.

Elizabeth Byles Vaughan, born July 13, 1834. Married first, Thomas Weideman. Two children: Mary Bryan, married John Band, seven children; Margaret Vaughan, married William Jackson, four children.

Married second, Joseph Brooks. No children.

4. Griffith Vaughan

Born September 29, 1810; died September 10, 1826.

5. Herman Stout Vaughan

Born May 20, 1813; married Margaret Sorrick Kahmar, August 21, 1836. He died October 1, 1866. She born September 1, 1818; died February 25, 1904. Eight children: Griffith and Rheinhard Kahmar, twins; William Hamilton, Mary Emerick, Joseph Norris, John Norris, Mary Frances, and Robert Burton.

Herman Stout Vaughan was a shipbuilder, of the firm of Vaughan and Fisher, Kensington, Philadelphia, Pa. He built a number of vessels, one, the screw steamer "Peytona," and two Light-vessels for the United States Government

(names not known) during the Civil War, 1861. He was one of the first victims of the Cholera, which, in 1866, raged so disastrously in Philadelphia.

Griffith Vaughan, born August 22, 1837; died in infancy.

Rheinhard Kahmar Vaughan, born August 22, 1837; married Margaret M. Foster. He died December 10, 1885. She died February 11, 1888. One child: Mary Frances, who died November, 1862, aged 5 years.

William Hamilton Vaughan, born February 11, 1840; married Emeline Kelly. He died September 10, 1888. Three children: Mary Wardell, Rheinhard and Charlotte—all died.

Mary Emerick Vaughan, born April, 1842; died June, 1843.

Joseph Norris Vaughan, born April 13, 1844; died May, 1844.

John Norris Vaughan, born March 23, 1845; died April, 1846.

Mary Frances Vaughan, born March 26, 1847.

Robert Burton Vaughan, born December 21, 1849; married Annie Brewer Entwistle, December 21, 1874. Three children: Ellen Entwistle, born June 15, 1876; John Entwistle, born December 24, 1877, died November, 1880; Mary Frances, born December 16, 1884, married Thomas G. Jones.

6. Mary Bryan Vaughan

Born February 13, 1816; died July 16, 1831.

7. Esther Ball Vaughan

Born March 4, 1819; married John May Watt. She died January 3, 1866. He born July 23, 1815; died May 23, 1873. Four children: Cornelia, Elizabeth Vaughan, John May, and Griffith Vaughan.

Cornelia Watt, born June 5, 1842; married John W. Kielkopf, January 11, 1866. He born December 4, 1842. Four children: Esther Dora, George Godfrey, S. Dora, and Cornelia Watt.

ESTHER DORA KIELKOPF, born 1866; married William H. Mullison, April 27, 1892. He born April 9, 1865. One child: Henrietta B.

GEORGE GODFREY KIELKOPF, born March 21, 1868; married Blanche Reese, September 24, 1890. She born July 24, 1872. Two children: Cornelia and Helen.

S. DORA KIELKOPF, born October 18, 1872; married.

CORNELIA WATT KIELKOPF, born April 25, 1877; married E. Charles Chism, August 1, 1896. He born June 7, 1872. One child: Dorothy.

Elizabeth Vaughan Watt, born June 30, 1846; married John Edward Shannon, March 15, 1868. He born May 11, 1846. Four children: Emma Champlain, Francis Vaughan, Kelker Edward, and Griffith Watt.

EMMA CHAMPLAIN SHANNON, born October 6, 1871.

FRANCIS VAUGHAN SHANNON, born November 12, 1873; married Emma Edith Evans, January 16, 1893. One child: Leland Wesley, born October 3, 1893; died October 4, 1894.

KELKER EDWARD SHANNON, born June 2, 1876; died October 7, 1880.

GRIFFITH WATT SHANNON, born July 4, 1880.

John May Watt, born September 20, 1848; married Katharine Hand, March 12, 1876. He died November 12, 1889. She born September 23, 1846. No children.

Griffith Vaughan Watt, born September 7, 1853; married Augusta Mary

Eckhardt, February 8, 1877. He died October 3, 1890. She born March 4, 1855; died February 22, 1899. Three children: Cornelia, Ida May and Alice Esther.

CORNELIA WATT, born November 20, 1877; married Harry Emerson Booth, September 4, 1900. One child: Dorothy Watt, born July 31, 1901.

IDA MAY WATT, born August 20, 1879; married Edward Lawrence Snyder, November 1, 1900.

ALICE ESTHER WATT, born November 13, 1887.

8. Frances Maria Southgate Vaughan

Born March 29, 1822; married Charles Mathews, June 29, 1839. He born June 12, 1818; died May 25, 1899. Ten children: Maria, Charles, William Ellis, Griffith Vaughan and Jordan, twins; John Vaughan, Frank, Albert, Herman Vaughan, and Elizabeth.

Maria Mathews, born July 18, 1840.

Charles Mathews, Jr., born March 13, 1842; married Harriet Bodine, December 1867. One child: Harriet.

HARRIET MATHEWS, born January 1871; married W. Harry Ritter, November 17, 1897. He died May 29, 1898.

Charles Mathews, Jr., was Second Sergeant, Company H, 20th Pennsylvania Regiment, in the Civil War of 1861.

William Ellis Mathews, born November 11, 1843; died February 15, 1845.

Griffith Vaughan Mathews, born February 7, 1846; died.

Jordan Mathews, born February 7, 1846; married Alice B. Ireland, October, 1869. No children. He was a Private, Company F, 52nd Pennsylvania Regiment, in the Civil War of 1861.

John Vaughan Mathews, born February 1, 1848; died.

Frank Mathews, born January 13, 1850; married Clara Mathews, 1876. Three children: Samuel, Charles, born March 3, 1879; Florence, born January 23, 1881.

Albert Mathews, born December 25, 1852; married Altana Ray Lee, 1882. Three children: Albert, born March 18, 1883; Jordan, born February 23, 1885; Ray Lee, born December 25, 1886.

Herman Vaughan Mathews, born February 17, 1856; died.

Elizabeth Mathews, born October 8, 1859; married Edward K. Miller, August, 1879. Four children: Charles Edward, born November 19, 1881; John Milton, born December 23, 1883; Mansell, born August 4, 1886; Elizabeth Vaughan, born November 27, 1888.

Children and Descendants of Hannah Bloomfield

Second Child of Herman Stout and Ann Hall

1. Herman Stout Thomson

Born August 16, 1804; died April 4, 1849. Married first, ——. One child: Emma.

Married second, Judith Walmsley. No children.

Emma Thomson, born 1822; married Jacob Price. Three children: Sarah Ann, born January 8, 1841; William M., born May 7, 1844; Jacob, Jr., born July 24, 1846, and, with his mother, died the same day; both buried at Palmer Cemetery, Kensington, Philadelphia.

2. Jane Thomson

Married Matthias H. Pote,* March 22, 1825. Seven children: John West, Hannah, Henry, Matthias H., Jr., Mary Jane, Harriet, and Emma.

John West Pote, born February 1, 1826; married Susan Oler. He died February 24, 1904. She died 1885. Four children: Mary Jane, Catharine, Elva, and Howard.

Hannah Pote, born February 8, 1828; died June 22, 1829.

Henry Pote, born April 3, 1830; married Elizabeth Bakeoven. Nine children: Matthias, Amanda Cornelia, Abraham Lincoln, Henry Y., Emma, William Wallace, Harriet, George, and Edwin.

AMANDA CORNELIA POTE, married William Stuart.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN POTE, died.

HENRY Y. POTE, married Emily Jones. He died. Two children: Elizabeth and Arthur Wesley; he died November 4, 1904, aged 18 years.

EMMA POTE, married William Henry Taylor. Five children: Carrie, John, Emma, Herminie, and Mary Ella.

HARRIET POTE, married William Meister.

GEORGE POTE, drowned in infancy.

EDWIN POTE, unmarried.

Matthias H. Pote, Jr., born June 11, 1833; unmarried.

Mary Jane Pote, born December 6, 1835; married William A. Mullen. She died June 3, 1862. Two children: Harriet E., died October 23, 1856; Emma, married Jacob Massey, and has one child.

Harriet Pote, born June 11, 1838; married John Van Dusen. He died September 20, 1903. Five children: Washington, Lavinia, Thomas Davidson, Jennie, died; and John Brehaut.

WASHINGTON VAN DUSEN, married first, Clara Virginia Oliver, January 20, 1893. She died March 3, 1897. Two children: Elaine Remington, born October 4, 1893, died September 22, 1895; Jessie Oliver, born August 2, 1895.

Married second, Constance Blackburne Harding, May 15, 1900. Two children: Clarence Harding, born August 26, 1901; John Hampden, born January, 1907, died July 5, 1909.

THOMAS DAVIDSON VAN DUSEN, married Charlotte Firth Haigh, April 29, 1890. Three children: Charlotte Firth, born April 3, 1891; Harriet Pote, born November 2, 1896; William Haigh, born January 21, 1902.

JOHN BREHAUT VAN DUSEN, married Loraine T. Rebman, February 6, 1899. Two children: John Ruhland, born November 7, 1900; Helen Loraine, born August 23, 1903.

Emma Pote, born November 6, 1840; married Thomas J. Smith. She died May 17, 1891. Three children: Adelaide M., Jeannette Emma and Helen.

ADELAIDE M. SMITH, married Frederick W. Tyler, of England. She died March 17, 1905.

JEANNETTE EMMA SMITH, married David Braden Kyle, M.D., of Philadelphia, Pa., December 19, 1900.

3. Washington Hugh West

Born October 19, 1814; married Edith Anne Costner, June, 1837. He died

* Pote is a corruption of the German name "Poth."

April 1, 1865. She born August 16, 1815; died December 24, 1894. Three children: Angeline Hamilton, George Washington and Emma Price.

Angeline Hamilton West, born April 19, 1838; married Harrison McManus, June 19, 1863. He born April 27, 1832; died February 18, 1879. No children.

George Washington West, born January 17, 1843; married Mary Surrick, August 31, 1872. Two children: George Washington, born 1873; John Hood, born January 20, 1876.

George Washington West enlisted as a private in the 95th Regiment, Pennsylvania Volunteers, January 18, 1864, and was mustered out July 17, 1865. He was in the following battles: Wilderness, Spottsylvania Court House, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Winchester, Fisher's Hill, Cedar Creek, and Appomattox (where Lee surrendered), and in several smaller engagements.

Emma Price West, born December 3, 1849; married Joseph Charles Rowland, July 18, 1867. He born February 22, 1847; died August 28, 1877. Three children: Emma, Leonore and Howard—all died.

4. Anna Maria West

Married Robert Semple, 1833. He died October 21, 1839. Four children: Robert Hutchinson, born, Greenwich village, New York City, December 24, 1834, died February 24, 1835; John West, born March 19, 1836, died October 1, 1841; Hannah Jackson, born February 8, 1838, died 1857, unmarried; Maria Louisa, born February 29, 1840, died 1863, unmarried.

Children and Descendants of Anna Maria

Third Child of Herman Stout and Ann Hall

1. Anna Maria Vaughan

Born May 3, 1810; died December 12, 1814.

2. Jacob Keen Vaughan

Born December 26, 1812; married Matilda M., daughter of Alexander Alan Ramsay, M.D., of Norristown, Pa., May 14, 1835. He died May 10, 1886. She born February 11, 1817; died March 18, 1888. Eight children: John Alexander, died; Horace Binney, Jacob Keen, Jr. and Matilda Ramsay, twins; Anne Maria, Caroline Brognard, John Alexander, 2nd, and Emeline Brown.

Jacob Keen Vaughan, the only son of John Vaughan, was educated at an Academy in Philadelphia, conducted by the Reverend William Mann, who was a prominent educator, and also a member of the Methodist Episcopal Conference, of that city. After acquiring a thorough English education, in which he had especially devoted himself to mathematics and drawing, Mr. Vaughan left school and prepared himself for an active business career. Having a talent for draughtsmanship, his father believed that he would become a valuable assistant to him in his business, and admitted him to partnership in the year 1833, at the time of his maturity. After the death of the senior member of the firm, the business was continued under the firm name of Vaughan and Lynn, for some years, at Palmer Street Wharf, Kensington, Philadelphia. In the year 1857 the firm became insolvent, being among the unfortunates of the great financial crisis of that year, which overspread the country, and eventually extended, in some degree, to the principal commercial centres of Europe. The firm of Vaughan and Lynn, during the period of its



JACOB KERN VAUGHAN

greatest prosperity, became the leading shipbuilders of Philadelphia; in construction, workmanship, strength and speed, their vessels were unexcelled, and their ships carried the largest tonnage of any vessels built at that port during many years. A few noticed are as follows: Steamships, "Robert Burton," "America," "Ajax," etc. The firm extended the long established Cope Line, by building the steamships "Tuscarora," "Tonawanda," "Westmoreland," and "Lancaster." They also constructed the side-wheel steamers "State of Georgia," "Keystone State" and "Quaker City," for the Philadelphia and Savannah Steam Navigation Company. The last three mentioned were purchased by the United States Government for service in the Civil War, in 1861, when they captured many prizes, and were resold in the year 1868. ["The Keystone State," Commander Le Roy, in October, 1861, captured the blockade-runner "Salvor," a valuable steamer, laden with contraband goods, while on her way from Havana to Tampa Bay, Florida. After the Civil War, the "Quaker City" ran from New York to the Mediterranean, and in the summer of 1868, was chartered to carry Mark Twain (Samuel L. Clemens) and his friends, the "Innocents Abroad," on an excursion to Greece, Egypt, and the Holy Land. On October 9, 1862, the ship "Tonawanda" (Cope's Liverpool Line) was captured in the North Atlantic by the cruiser "Alabama," Commander R. Semmes, C. S. N., and released four days afterward, after exacting from Captain Theodore Julius, her commander, a ransom bond in the sum of \$80,000. The reason she was allowed to continue on her passage to Liverpool was that she contained too many women and children among her passengers. It is needless to add that payment of said bond was never made.]

In the year 1860, Mr. Vaughan became Supervising Constructor for the United States Light-house Establishment, and faithfully and conscientiously performed his duties in that capacity until his demise in the year 1886, at which period he had pursued one line of business, ship-building, for more than fifty-three years. The "Joseph Henry," "Manzanita," "Wisteria," "Dahlia," "Azalea," "Arbutus," "Mistletoe," "Geranium," and "Verbena," are some of the many Light-ships built under his supervision for the United States Government. The following letter to his widow, after his decease, attests the appreciation in which he was held by the United States Light-house Establishment:

"Treasury Department
Office of the Light-House Board
Washington 12 May 1886

Dear Madam

The Light-House Board learns with great regret of the death of your late husband, Mr. Jacob K. Vaughan, at Three P. M., on 10 May '86, at Chester, Pa.

Mr. Vaughan had been in this service about a quarter of a century, longer, perhaps, than any one else now connected with it, and had always performed his duty as Superintendent of Construction to the satisfaction of the Board. He will be greatly missed, not only for his ability as a constructor, but for his loyalty to his duty and his quiet manliness.

Pray accept the sympathy of the Board and
its Officers in your bereavement.

Very respectfully
Henry F. Picking,
Commander, U. S. N.,
Naval Secretary

Mrs. Matilda M. Vaughan,
Chester,
Pa. "

Horace Binney Vaughan, married Mary Louise Kemble. He died August 24, 1870. Two children: Horace Binney, Jr., died; and Matilda M.

MATILDA M. VAUGHAN, married William Franklyn McCaughey, Greenville, Ohio. Five children: Vaughan, Vida, died; William Franklyn, Jr., Paul Alter, and Mary Louise.

Jacob Keen Vaughan, Jr., married Margaret Souder Marshall. He died June 1, 1895. Three children: Marian Marshall, Mary Elizabeth and Davis Griffith.

MARIAN MARSHALL VAUGHAN, married Louis Caron Hickman. Four children: Louis Caron, Jr., Marian Vaughan, Marshall, Vaughan, who died June 10, 1894.

MARY ELIZABETH VAUGHAN, married Henry Clemson Lindemuth. Two children: Jerome, and Harry Clemson, who died July 13, 1903.

DAVIS GRIFFITH VAUGHAN, married Isabella Lucy Van Hoesen. Two children: Teunis Whitbeck and Elizabeth Van Hoesen.

Anne Maria Vaughan, married John Heins. He died October 1, 1900. One child: George Ludwig.

GEORGE LUDWIG HEINS, married Aimée Thérèse La Farge, of New York City. He died September 25, 1907. He was of the firm of Heins and La Farge, New York City, architects of the Episcopal Cathedral of St. John the Divine, on Morningside Heights. Governor Roosevelt appointed Mr. Heins state architect on February 22, 1899. He resided at Albany, N. Y.

Caroline Brognard Vaughan, married Samuel Ashmead Dyer, of Chester, Pa. She died December 7, 1874. He died November 25, 1894. Three children: Helen Vaughan, Anne Heins and John Groff.

HELEN VAUGHAN DYER, married first, John Remigius Baker, Jr. Two children: John Remigius, Jr., and Godfrey Vaughan.

Married second, William Wharton Fisher. No children.

ANNE HEINS DYER, married James Madison Quigley, of New York City.

JOHN GROFF DYER, married Margaret Young. No children.

John Alexander Vaughan, 2nd, married Emily Higley Dye, of New York. No children.

Emeline Brown Vaughan, married Ellwood Morris Taylor. No children.

3. Mary Bryan Vaughan

Born March 11, 1815; married Benjamin Simmons Hort, June 20, 1834. She died March 20, 1897. He was a son of Benjamin Simmons Hort and Mary Drinker Delesline,* born at Crab Hall, Waccaman, on the coast of South Carolina,

* The Delesline or De Liesseline family were French Huguenots, who fled from the persecution of Louis XIV. at the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and who, with many others, settled among the Indians on the Santee River, forty miles from Charleston, South Carolina, about the year 1685. The original émigrée was a Marquis of Normandy, France. His plantation was called St. James. He married, first,—Bonneau, and second,—Guignard.

June 29, 1813; baptised in Cannonsborough, S. C., July 16, 1820, by the Reverend John Bachman, Pastor of the German Lutheran Church, Charleston, S. C.; died Philadelphia, Pa., September 20, 1847. Three children: Mary Catharine, Mary Frances and William Francis.

Mary Catharine Hort, born July 24, 1835; died August 22, 1835.

Mary Frances Hort, married John Francis Fox, March 6, 1873. One child: Benjamin Simmons Hort.

BENJAMIN SIMMONS HORT FOX, born July 27, 1874; married Clara Loudon, June 1, 1907. He died November 5, 1908. No children.

William Francis Hort, born July 14, 1845; married Harriet Lee Supplee, of Baltimore, Md., April 20, 1869. She born October 12, 1847. Three children: Francis Simmons, Catharine Chickering and Evelyn Supplee.

FRANCIS SIMMONS HORT, [Reverend], born March 22, 1870; married Martha Robeson Janvier, of Bridgeton, N. J., June 17, 1896. One child: Margaret Janvier, born November 6, 1899.

CATHARINE CHICKERING HORT, born August 26, 1872.

EVELYN SUPPLEE HORT, born July 21, 1875; married Daniel Compton Sharp, of Bridgeton, N. J., December 5, 1900. Two children: Charles Compton, born December 29, 1901; Francis Hort.

4. Emeline Vaughan

Born June 7, 1817; married Henry Stephen Brown,* October 14, 1840. She died, Philadelphia, Pa., February 16, 1888. He born, Philadelphia, Pa., May 14, 1804; died, San Francisco, Cal., August 12, 1868. No children.

5. Eliza Vaughan

Born May 20, 1819; died July 15, 1822.

6. Louisa Vaughan

Born May 21, 1822; married Hudson Burr Ridgway, of Vincentown, N. J., January 27, 1842. She died July 13, 1886. He born 1818; died December 16, 1864. Five children: William, died January 20, 1901; Mary Hort, Henrietta Brown, Charles Keen, and John Young Day.

Mary Hort Ridgway, married Eugene Le Roy Sharpless. He died July 4, 1886. Two children: Alice Brown and Charles Griffith Thomas.

CHARLES GRIFFITH THOMAS SHARPLESS, married Luella Lincoln Kennedy, July 29, 1909.

Charles Keen Ridgway, married Julie Cecile Doebley. He died March 2,

* Henry Stephen Brown,¹ was a younger son of John Brown, Esq., and Maria M. Taney,² his wife, of Philadelphia, Pa. He was educated at the Philadelphia Academy under the direction of the Reverend James Abercrombie, D.D.³ His father died when he was a lad just entering his teens, and having always shown a fondness for the water, he left school, and shipped as a cabin boy at the early age of fourteen years. Henry Stephen Brown loved the ocean, and was well fitted for his selected calling; he sailed the seas for many years, and became one of the first Masters in the Mercantile Marine service, commanding the "Champlain," "Monongahela," and many of the finest ships in the East India, China and Liverpool trade. At the time of the discovery of gold in California, and when the gold fever was at its height, in the year 1849, Captain Brown sailed for the Pacific coast, going by the way of Cape Horn, South America. He commanded the ship "Clarendon," of which he was two-thirds owner, and on reaching the Golden Gate, sold his vessel, and abandoned the maritime life, which he had followed for more than thirty years. Captain Brown settled in San Francisco, became a successful merchant, and died there in the year 1868.

¹ Brown was originally Browne.

² Samuel Taney, the maternal ancestor of Henry Stephen Brown, belonged to a noble and distinguished Roman Catholic family, of County Cork, Ireland. He emigrated to America in the early part of the eighteenth century, and settled in Montgomery County, Pa., where many of his descendants are still living. Samuel Taney's family was a branch of the original Taney family, to which Roger Brooke Taney, L.L.D., Chief Justice of the United States, belonged. After removing to the Colonies the family of Samuel Taney became Protestant.

³ The Reverend Dr. Abercrombie became an assistant minister of the United Churches (Christ and St. Peter's Protestant Episcopal churches, Philadelphia, Pa.) in June, 1794; and continued in that office until November, 1832, a period of more than thirty-eight years.—Dorr's "History of Christ Church."

1885. Three children: Edith and Amy, and Hudson Burr who died, December, 1897.

EDITH RIDGWAY, married Henry Muhlenberg Sperry, September 4, 1909.

John Young Day Ridgway, married Jane Theodosia Lyster. He died February 10, 1900. Five children: Florence, John Chapman, who married Diana Snyder Sandt, September 15, 1908; Louisa Vaughan, Charles Burr and Elsie, twins, both died.

7. Elizabeth Vaughan

Born November 27, 1824; married Abraham Helffenstein, M. D., * June 1, 1852. She died January 23, 1896. He born November 22, 1804; died October 12, 1864. Three children: Abraham Ernest, M.D., born February 28, 1853; Henry Brown, born July 17, 1855, died August 1, 1856; Elizabeth, born March 4, 1858.

8. Cornelia Burke Vaughan

Born November 27, 1827; married George Ackerman West, of Mt. Holly, N. J., January 6, 1848. She died April 9, 1893.

Suzanne Valteau

Suzanne, a daughter of Peter and Magdalene Valteau, was baptised at the French Church Du St. Esprit, New York City, the record of which is as follows:

“Batesme—Auiour d' huy mecredy 19me de Juillet 1721.
aprest la priere du matin monsr Moulinars a baptisé
Susanne Valeau née le 14e d'octobre dernier fille
de Monsr Pierre Valeau et Mademoisle Magdelaine.
son Epouse présentée au St Baptisme par Monsr Paul
Colins et madle Elizabeth Peletreau parrain et mar-
raine.

J: J: Moulinars Pasteur.

P. Valteau

Paul Collin

Elisabeth Peletrau”

* The Helffenstein family in Germany is a very old one, dating back to the twelfth century; Count Rudolf of Sigmaringen and Spitzenberg, 1135-1147, being the first of its ancestors of whom there is knowledge.

The Protestant line of the family presents a long succession of members from the Reformation, who chose the ministry for their life work. A member of one of its branches, the Reverend Peter Helffenstein, Pastor and Inspector at Singheim, had a son, John Conrad Albertus, born February 16, 1748, at Mossbach in the Palatinate. This son, after finishing his studies at Heidelberg, resolved to devote himself as a Missionary among his Brethren in the New World, and for that purpose was examined and ordained by the Synod of Holland, then the fostering parent of the German as well as the Reformed Dutch Church.

The Reverend John Conrad Albertus Helffenstein, sent to America by the Synod of Holland, landed at New York, January 14, 1772, and in the same year became Pastor of the German Reformed congregation at Germantown, a suburb of Philadelphia, Pa. This pioneer of his Church died at the early age of forty-two, leaving a widow and five sons; the oldest son, the Reverend Samuel Helffenstein, D.D., for more than thirty years Pastor of the First German Reformed Church, Fourth Street, below Race, Philadelphia, Pa., being the father of Abraham Helffenstein, the subject of this sketch.

Abraham Helffenstein studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, graduated from there in 1826, and shortly afterwards commenced the practice of his profession in the old district of Kensington, Philadelphia, where he labored for nearly forty years, with the exception of the periods when he was a member of the Pennsylvania State Legislature. He was a member of the House of Representatives of Pennsylvania, from the County of Philadelphia, during the sessions of 1834-5, 1838-9, and 1840; and was also a member of the Constitutional Convention, to revise the Constitution of the State, of 1837-8, which Convention began its sessions on the 2nd of May, 1837, and adjourned February 22, 1838. Soon after his settlement in Kensington, he was appointed an out-door physician to the Guardians of the Poor, which brought him increased business, with abundance of unpaid labor and toil. Dr. Helffenstein was one of the founders of the Northern Medical Society of Philadelphia, a member of the Philadelphia County Medical Society, and at one time a member of the Board of the House of Refuge of that city. A portion of the address at his funeral by his pastor, the Reverend Wm. T. Eva, D.D., was published in an obituary, and from the latter are taken a few extracts: “Our departed friend and fellow-citizen so long prominent in this community, was an eminent and successful medical practitioner, and as such was widely known amongst us, being much respected and regarded, for, as a man, he was possessed of traits of character that won the respect of all who knew him. As a citizen he was public spirited and deeply interested in the weal of the country, and the welfare of the community in which he lived. But it is in his profession that he is chiefly entitled to our regard; and speaking of him in this relation, it may be truly said, that as a physician he was kind, sympathising, faithful, intelligent, prudent, and more than ordinarily successful. He was the child of godly parents—one of whom, a venerable father, now ninety years of age, and for more than sixty years a minister of the Gospel—still survives him. Three of his brothers are ministers of the Gospel likewise. He was a member of the German Reformed Church, having been confirmed in that church early in life.”



ABRAHAM ERNEST HELFFENSTEIN, M.D.

Translation:

Baptism—To-day, Wednesday, the 19th of July, 1721, after morning prayer, Monsr Moulinars baptised Suzanne Valleau, born the 14th of last October, daughter of Peter Valleau and Magdalene (his wife), presented for Holy Baptism by Mr. Paul Collin and Miss Elizabeth Pelletreau, godfather and godmother.

J: J: Moulinars, Pastor. Peter Valleau
 Paul Collin
 Elizabeth Pelletreau.

Suzanne Valleau married John Bard, M.D.,* a son of Peter Bard, of Burlington, N. J. John Bard was educated in Philadelphia, Pa., and lived during the period of his medical training, with Dr. John and Mrs. Anne Kearsley—Suzanne's uncle and aunt—and he undoubtedly met his future wife on one of her visits to them in that city. It is not known when or where this marriage took place; no record could be found at Christ Church, Philadelphia, or elsewhere.

Suzanne Valleau and John Bard had eight children, viz.: Samuel, Peter, William, John, Magdalena, Ann, Archibald, and Susan.

Mrs. Suzanne Bard died in New York City, in September, 1784, and is said to have been buried in Trinity Churchyard, that city. This date is corroborated by the following letter from the Reverend Dr. John McVickar's Life of her son, Dr. Samuel Bard:

“[To Mrs. Bard]

New York, September 8.

By a slip of paper I inserted into my letter to Dr. De Normandie, on Thursday, I acquainted you, my dear Polly, of the death of my dear mother. That evening we attended her remains to the grave and deposited them in their silent and peaceful mansion. An event so long expected, and so manifestly for her relief, was not lamented by us with excessive sorrow. Even my father and sisters have borne this final separation with minds rather softened by tenderness and affection, than depressed by sorrow or regret; and I have the satisfaction to see them more tranquil and composed than they have been for a long time past.

I am sorry my dear Susan has been absent on this occasion; she must learn to bear the death of her friends, and to meet her own; and she can never have, on this important subject, a more instructive, or a less painful lesson. You will not, however, suffer it to pass without improvement to her; and I flatter myself she begins to think and reason too justly not to make very suitable and profitable reflections.

Yours affectionately,

S. B.”†

* On the records of Christ Church, Philadelphia, at the baptism of his son Peter, his Christian name is given as “John Vincent.”

† When this letter was written by Dr. Samuel Bard to his wife Mary (Polly), she was visiting her uncle,

John Bard, the fourth child of Peter Bard,* was born at Burlington, N. J., February 1, 1716. When quite young he was sent by his father to Philadelphia, and introduced, for it could only be called an introduction, to the rudiments of a polite and classical education, under the best masters then to be procured. In one circumstance he was fortunate; his Latin teacher was a Scotch gentleman, by the name of Dr. Annan, who had been a tutor in the family of the Duke of Argyle, and whose contracted circumstances compelled him to teach a grammar school for his support. The politeness and learning of Dr. Annan commanded the respect of society, and of the principal personages of the city. John Bard enjoyed the advantages of this situation for a few years only, as at the age of fourteen or fifteen, he was, according to the custom of the day, bound apprentice to Dr. John Kearsley, Sr., an English Surgeon of good talents, but of so unhappy a temper, that his presence banished cheerfulness from his family. Dr. Kearsley treated his pupils with great rigor, and subjected them to the most menial employments; to which, Dr. Bard has been heard to say, he would never have submitted, but for the apprehension of giving pain to his excellent mother, and from the encouragement he received in the kindness of her particular friend, Mrs. Kearsley, of whom he always spoke in terms of the warmest gratitude, affection and respect. Under these conditions he persevered to the end of the seven tedious years, for which he was bound, stealing his hours of study from sleep, after the family had retired to rest, and before they arose in the morning. Before he was released from this thralldom, he made the acquaintance of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, whose example stimulated his exertions and perseverance.† "With Dr. Franklin * * * * Dr. John Bard had early formed a warm and intimate friendship: while citizens of Philadelphia, they were both members of a select club, in which mirth and literature were not unhappily combined; and for which the shrewdness of Franklin, and the convivial talents of Dr. Bard, formed no contemptible basis."‡ This friendship of the two men lasted with their lives.

His medical studies finished, Dr. Bard commenced the practice of his profession in Philadelphia, where he remained until hearing of a vacancy in New York City, due to the deaths of Drs. Dubois and Dupuy,§ in 1745, from yellow fever,

Dr. De Normandie at Burlington, N. J., whither she had gone to recuperate, after having been somewhat broken in health, by the loss of several children from scarlet fever. It will be observed that in dating, the year was omitted, but as the letter is given in order, in McVickar's book, among those for 1784, there can be no doubt that Mrs. Suzanne Bard died during the first week of September of that year. The Susan mentioned was a daughter, the only one then living, of Dr. Samuel and Mary Bard.

* Peter Bard, a Huguenot, born at Montpellier, France, in 1679, was a son of Benoist Bard of that city. He came to America in 1706, settled at Burlington, N. J., and in 1709, married at New Castle, Del., Dinah, daughter of Dr. Samuel and Elizabeth Marmion, of Leicestershire, England. They had eight children, viz: Benoist, Peter, Samuel, John, Mary Martha, Rebecca, James, and William. [The father of Peter Bard fled to England in 1682, and died in London after 1734. Dr. and Mrs. Marmion came to America in 1700, lived first in New Castle, Del., then in Philadelphia, Pa., and finally settled in Burlington, N. J.]

Peter Bard was a member of the Colonial Council of New Jersey, 1720; Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of that Province, 1721; Judge and Justice of the Peace of Burlington County, and Commanding Colonel of a foot regiment, May 4, 1722. In 1714 he bought a tract of 4000 acres of land in Burlington Township, upon which were erected saw mills, iron and timber works, and which place he called "Montpellier," after his native city. This he sold in 1715. He died July 13, 1734. His will dated October 9, 1732, and proved August 16, 1734, gave £50 sterling to his father, £5 to each of his children—seven of whom were then living—and the residue to his wife Dinah, whom he appointed sole executrix.

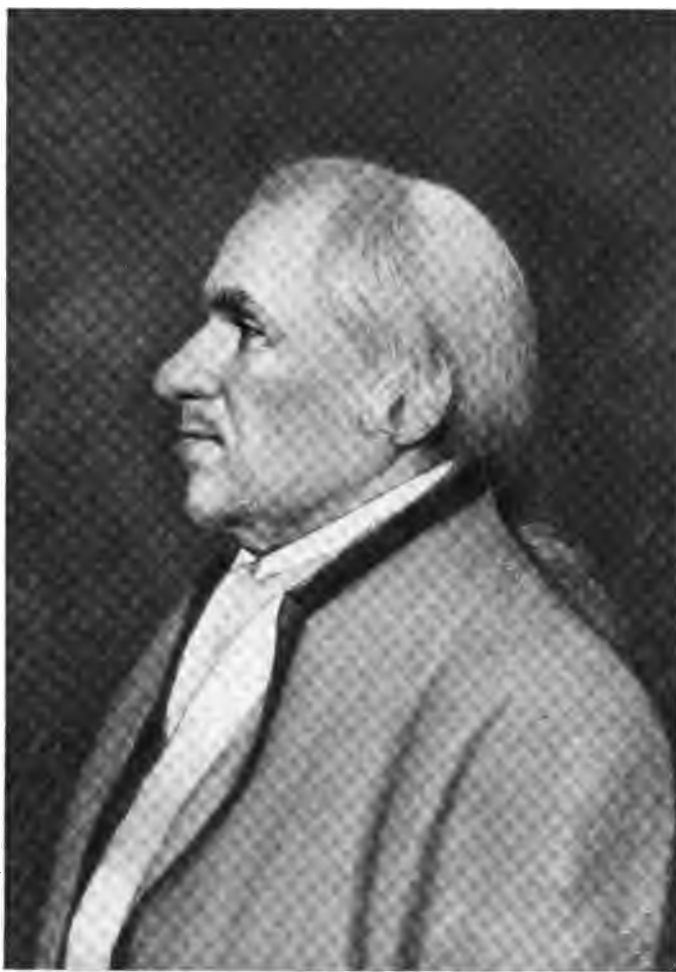
Mrs. Dinah Bard, born in Leicestershire, England, in 1693, died in Burlington, N. J., after 1760. Dr. Marmion, her father, born in England, in 1650, died in Burlington, March 20, 1734; his wife, Elizabeth Parker, born in England, in 1670, died in Burlington, September 24, 1729. They, with their daughter Dinah, and her husband, are buried in St. Mary's Churchyard, Burlington. On Peter Bard's tombstone is this inscription:

"Oh! death thou hast conquered me
I by thy dart am slain
But Christ has conquered thee
And I shall rise again."

† Compiled from "Thatcher's Medical Biography," to which work we are indebted for some other points in this narrative.

‡ McVickar's "Life of Samuel Bard," p. 17.

§ These were Drs. Isaac Dubois and John Du Puy. Dr. Dubois died November 9, 1745—see "Mem. Hist. N. Y. C.," Vol. IV, p. 391. Dr. John Du Puy died in July, 1745. He was a son of Dr. John Du Puy, a native of France, who married Anne, daughter of Anne Valteau and Elie Chardavoine—see Anne Valteau, article Valteau family.



JOHN BARD, M.D.

he determined to remove to that city, which he did in 1746. He took this step by the advice, and upon the recommendation of Dr. Franklin. This recommendation is contained in the concluding paragraph of a letter,* from Franklin to Cadwallader Colden,† of New York, dated Philadelphia, November 28, 1745: .

"I have a friend gone to New York with a view of settling there, if he can meet with encouragement. It is Dr. John Bard, whom I esteem an ingenious physician and surgeon, and a discreet, worthy, and honest man. If upon conversation with him you find this character just, I doubt not but you will afford him your advice and countenance, which will be of great service to him, in a place where he is entirely a stranger, and very much oblige Sir,

Your most humble servant,
B. Franklin"

An estimate‡ of Dr. Bard's character is as follows: "Dr. John Bard, a man who will not be quickly forgotten where he was once known: in whom native taste and talent made up so fully for the deficiencies of early education, that he was the intimate friend and favourite companion of the few literary men of his period; and in whose manners and conversation, frankness and courtly urbanity were so happily blended, that wherever he went he softened hostility, conciliated good will, and turned accidental acquaintance into personal and warm friendship. This latter talent was accidentally put to the proof in his removal from Philadelphia to the city of New York, which took place in the year 1746, when his eldest son, * * * *, was in his 4th year. The anecdote was taken from the recital of one of the company present. A convivial club of gentlemen had just met at a public house, which, in those days of greater hilarity, was the usual place of entertainment, when the landlord proposed adding to their table a young physician, just arrived from Philadelphia, whom he could not otherwise conveniently accomodate; he was accordingly introduced, an unexpected, if not an unwelcome guest. Whatever may have been the prepossessions against him, they were not of long duration. His countenance was engaging, his manners courteous, his conversation attractive, but above all, his wit and good humour, to such a party, were irresistible. The evening and the night were added to the day: they parted, at length, mutually well pleased; and in this festive circle Dr. Bard found his earliest patrons, and warmest, and most lasting friends."

These traits of Dr. Bard became an effectual recommendation to the notice and friendship of the most respectable families in New York, so that he was introduced almost immediately into a valuable business, and soon arrived at the first rank of his profession. This friendship and eminence he kept throughout his long life and career.

"In the year 1750, Dr. Bard assisted Dr. Middleton in the first dissection of a

* "Jared Sparks' Works on Franklin," Vol. VI, p. 70.

† Cadwallader Colden, physician, naturalist and philosopher, was the son of Reverend Alexander Colden, of Dunse in Scotland, where he was born February 17, 1688. In 1705, he completed his collegiate studies at Edinburgh; the foundations of his liberal education having been first laid by his father. He devoted his time to medicine until 1708, and about 1710 came to America, and practiced there until 1715, when he returned to England. In 1718, Dr. Colden settled in New York, and after relinquishing his profession, became a public character: he held in succession the office of Surveyor-General of the Province, Master in Chancery, Member of the Council, and Lieutenant-Governor in 1761. He died September 28, 1776, in his eighty-ninth year, a few hours before the City of New York was in flames. He was a particular and intimate correspondent of Dr. Benjamin Franklin.—From "American Med. and Philos. Register," Vol. I.

‡ McVickar's "Life of Samuel Bard," p. 7.

human subject in America of which we have any record."* This was upon the body of Hermannus Carrol, an executed murderer. "About the year 1759, the city of New York was alarmed by the arrival of a ship from Amsterdam, freighted for the transportation of Palatines, among whom a malignant fever had broken out during the passage, and destroyed a great number. On this occasion Dr. Bard was employed by the corporation, to take proper measures to prevent the disease from spreading. The sick were quartered at a distance from the city; but notwithstanding every attention, many of the passengers perished; and, although the disease was confined within the limits of the hospital, it was communicated to every nurse and assistant, Dr. Bard only escaping. He immediately drew up a memorial, in which he represented the expediency of providing a pest house against similar occasions, which was immediately effected, by the purchase of Bedlow's Island and the buildings upon it; the care of which, with the appointment of health officer, was given to him. He was likewise appointed surgeon and agent for the sick and wounded seamen of the British navy at New York."†

At the time of the Revolution, Dr. Bard was living upon his estate‡ at Hyde Park, N. Y., but after peace was declared, in 1783, returned to New York and resumed the practice of his profession. In 1788 he became the first President of the New York Medical Society. When the yellow fever raged in the city, in 1795, though nearly eighty years of age, he remained at his post, but gave up practice in May, 1798, and removed to his residence at Hyde Park, near Poughkeepsie.

Dr. John Bard died at Hyde Park, N. Y., March 30, 1799. "The afternoon which preceded his fatal attack was passed by the father at his son's house. He came, as usual, attended by his servant, [bearing before him two bottles of water from his own favourite spring, with which he contended, with an old man's partiality, none could compare,] occupied, as he was wont, his high backed elbow-chair, and was more than usual the delight and admiration of the family circle. As he sat looking at the brilliancy of the setting sun, the glories of creation seemed to remind him of his own sources of happiness; and he suddenly exclaimed, 'I think I am the happiest old man living.' "§ His son, Dr. Samuel Bard, gives this account of his father's death: "I write to you my dear friends, from the sick chamber of our revered parent, who is in a situation which fills us with the greatest apprehensions for his life. On Friday morning [having parted from us the night before in remarkably good health and spirits,] his servant found that on awaking he spoke incoherently; he, however, attempted to rise, but returned to bed before

* See "Thatcher's Medical Biography."

† See "Thatcher's Medical Biography."

‡ Dr. Bard's mansion at Hyde Park on the Hudson, built by him in 1772, is at present owned by Frederick W. Vanderbilt. Mr. Edward Braman states that "the patent of Hyde Park was the last tract to be settled in this part of Dutchess Co. the owners being absentees, owning other tracts, which, being nearer to New York absorbed their attention, as I suppose. The military road from New York to Albany (now called the Post Road) ran through it, and this part was known as the 'long woods.' It was probably about 1762 that Dr. John Bard began settling the patent. By the 'Life of Bard' it seems that Dr. John was engaged in building here in 1762 and in 1772. The first I think was at the river, at 'Bard's Rock,' where it is said there was a store house; and a dwelling; the latter taken down by Dr. Hosack, 1825 to 1830, but no old people whom I asked long ago remembered the store house. The building in 1772, I suppose, was the residence of Dr. John Bard on the Post Road, built just far enough back to miss the fine view of the river, but escaping the full force of the winter winds. In 1768 he sold a farm, about a mile and a half north, to a man whose great grd son now owns it; it never having passed out of that family. In 1776 he sold other farms, and others at different dates." The following letter, written at this period, and found in Peter Force's "American Archives," 5 S., Vol. III, p. 1030, is a matter of interest:

"Hyde Park, December 1, 1776

Sir: As teams appear at present much wanted at the Fishkills, I have taken the liberty to offer mine for the publick service for a week, which I beg may be at my private expense. By the same opportunity, I have sent a small present of cider and fruit, which I beg the convention will accept as a pepper-corn acknowledgement of my respect.

I am, Sir, your most obedient, humble servant,

John Bard

To Colonel Pierre Cortlandt, Vice President of the honorable the Convention of the State of New York."

§ McKivkar's "Life of Samuel Bard," p. 162.

he left the chamber. On arriving I found him with symptoms that indicated an approaching palsy, his ideas incoherent, and his articulation very bad; so that, at his age, I dare not encourage either myself or you with any hopes of his recovery. Our consolation is that he suffers no pain, lying, for the most part, in a sweet sleep, except when we arouse him to take a little nourishment; and farther, that no one circumstance is wanting, which can either alleviate uneasiness, or add in the smallest degree, to his comfort; and that his enjoyment of life, to the last moment was such as to be the continued theme of his discourse, and of gratitude to Almighty God."* In this comatose condition Dr. Bard passed away. He was buried in St. James' Churchyard, Hyde Park, N. Y., and on the wall of the church was placed the following: "This tablet recalls to the affectionate recollection of his family, friends, and neighbours, doctor John Bard. Pious, just, and benevolent, the longer he lived the more he was beloved, and through the various events of 83 years was always more esteemed the better he was known. Ob. 30. March 1799."†

1. Samuel Bard

Samuel, a son of Suzanne Vallean and John Bard, was born in Philadelphia, Pa., April 1, 1742; and baptised at Christ Church, that city, April 26, 1742. He married his cousin, Mary Bard, May 14, 1770.‡ She was born June 18, 1746, and baptised at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa., July 18, 1746. They had ten children, viz.: Susannah, John, Mary, William, Harriet, Sarah, Harriet, 2nd, Eliza, and two others, names unknown, who died young.

Samuel Bard, when a boy, became a pupil at the grammar school of Mr. Smith in New York. "He was regarded at school 'as a quick, industrious and amiable child': and of the opinion entertained of his ability at home, the different treatment of him and his brother, prescribed to the master by their observant mother, affords a simple, but strong proof, 'if Peter,' said she, 'does not know his lesson, excuse him—if Sam, punish him, for he can learn at will.' "§

"When about the age of fourteen, his constitution, which from infancy had been feeble, received so severe a shock by a continued fever, that his father judged it prudent to remove him for a time, both from the city, and his studies. He accordingly passed the ensuing summer at Coldenham, in the family of one of his father's most intimate friends, Cadwallader Colden, lieutenant-governor of the province."|| Here, under the instruction of Miss Colden, he became skillful in botanizing, and with the knowledge gained abroad on the subject, acquired such a taste for horticultural and agricultural pursuits that he devoted almost his entire time to them when, by reason of old age, he retired to Hyde Park.

With his health improved by this visit, a mind enlarged by new studies, and manners formed by an early intercourse with the best society, he returned to New York, and entered upon the severe duties of the classical course at Kings, now Columbia College; his father placing him as a private pupil in the family of the Reverend Leonard Cutting, a tutor in that department of the institution.

At the age of nineteen, after much anxious preparation, he bade adieu to his native country, with a mind stored with such learning as the colonies afforded. The University of Edinburgh was his destination, he having decided to study medi-

* MeVickar's "Life of Samuel Bard," p. 162.

† Vol. 4, "Collection of Epitaphs," 1814, by Reverend Timothy Alden.

‡ Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

§ MeVickar's "Life of Samuel Bard," p. 7, from which Work the various statements of this Biography have been chiefly compiled.

|| MeVickar, p. 9.

cine: a choice which coincided with his father's views. The vessel in which he sailed for England was captured by the French* in November, 1761, and he was taken to Bayonne Castle, in the south of France. Five months later he was released from captivity, through the intercession of Dr. Franklin, who was then living in London.

Samuel Bard now proceeded to London, where he became acquainted, through his letters of introduction, with some of the first physicians, and by them was enabled to take a practical hospital course. In September, 1762, he left London and repaired to the great medical school at Edinburgh, where he came under the tuition of the prominent physicians, Cullen, Monro and Ferguson. He was a close student, and very methodical in his habits. His thesis for graduation, which he carefully prepared, was upon the subject of "Opium." To further his study of the drug, and to verify his opinions concerning it, he made experiments with it, first upon himself, and then upon his room-mate, Dr. Saunders, of London, and reciprocated by allowing Dr. Saunders to make experiments upon himself with ammonia; but the latter was a failure, being attended with almost serious results. This thesis was ably defended by Mr. Bard before the faculty, at his examination, and admitted him to the degree of Doctor of Medicine. His diploma was dated September 6, 1765, and it to were affixed the signatures of the two Robertsons, Rutherford, the two Monros, Whytt, Hope, Young, Hamilton, Cumming, Ferguson, Russell, and Blair.

In 1767, Dr. Samuel Bard returned to his home in New York City. The expenses of his education had exceeded one thousand pounds, and his father, owing to unsuccessful speculations, was involved in debt. He, therefore, entered at once upon the exercise of his profession, in partnership with his father, devoting himself to it with his native enthusiasm and faithful perseverance. "For three years he drew nothing from the profits of their joint business, which amounted to near fifteen hundred pounds per annum, beyond his necessary expenses, allowing all the remainder, that he might justly have claimed, to go towards the liquidation of debts which, in honor, he regarded as his own."† After thus satisfying all debts and the claims of gratitude, he proceeded, in the year 1770, upon the slender sum of one hundred pounds, to fulfill his engagement of marriage with his cousin Mary, a daughter of his uncle, Peter Bard. It seems that on his return from abroad, he found her still living in his father's household.‡ She was the elder of two orphan sisters.§ Of his cousin Mary's personal beauty, Dr. Bard, in his animated manner, often drew a pleasing and attractive picture. She is described as showing a calm and dignified beauty, which she retained to a very advanced age. The commencement of her influence upon her cousin Samuel dated from the evening of his return from Europe, and this affection never wavered, through a long and checkered life of fifty-one years of joy and sorrow.

Dr. Samuel Bard had a cousin William, a son of his father's brother Benoist, who had also fallen in love with their cousin Mary; but her indifference to him had driven the disappointed young man into the army, and he was then with his regiment in England. At page 84 of McVickar's "Life of Samuel Bard," is given the following letter from William to his cousin Samuel:

* England and France were then at war.

† McVickar, p. 88.

‡ Dr. John Bard had living in his family, at various times, Mary, a daughter of his brother Peter; Mary, a daughter of Mrs. Bard's brother, Peter Theodorus Valteau; and Mary Magdalene, a daughter of Mrs. Bard's brother, Peter Valteau.

§ The younger sister was "Sarah," the Sally mentioned in Dr. Samuel Bard's correspondence, in McVickar's book.



SAMUEL BARD, M.D., LL.D.

"Samford Hall, Feb. 22, 1766.

My Dear Sam,

You lay me under great obligations for the concern you express at my unhappiness; though, at the same time, it is a little ungenerous to torment me by that ironical speech, with regard to our dear cousin, telling me to live still in hopes of being happy with her. Believe me, my dear Sam, I have long given that over. Some other person, [perhaps yourself,] is designed for that blessing, whilst I am reserved for fortune to frown upon. For my future ease, I must endeavour to forget her; how far I shall succeed in that, God only knows. After mustering all my philosophy, I am still as discontented as ever. I am, indeed, very unhappy, and what is worse, believe I shall ever remain so.

Yours affectionately,

W. Bard."

[Author's Note.—This William Bard was in Lord Percy's Regiment, with which he came to America. The natural consequence of such feelings as he displays in his letter to his cousin, was a reckless exposure of himself on the field, which attracted general notice, as he appeared to wish for his death, which he was courting by his conduct. Estranged from his country as well as his happiness, he fell in the attack on Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775. His death occurred under such circumstances of bravery, as to draw forth a testimonial to his worth. This testimonial in the form of a poem is given in McVickar's book.]

According to plans conceived early in life, Dr. Bard, within a year after his return from Edinburgh, proceeded to the formation of a medical school, which was united to Kings (now Columbia) College. His official service* in this institution, was as follows: Professor of the Theory and Practice of Medicine, 1767, vacated, 1776; Professor of Chemistry, 1784, resigned, 1785, reappointed, 1786, resigned, 1787; Professor of Natural Philosophy and Astronomy, 1785, resigned, 1786; Trustee of the College, 1787, resigned, 1804; Dean of the Medical Faculty, 1792, resigned, 1804.

In the year 1772, Dr. John Bard removed to his country residence at Hyde Park, and his city establishment was purchased by his son, who entered at once into his father's circle of practice. Dr. Samuel Bard gave a public course of chemical lectures, in 1774; caused the establishment of a public hospital, in 1791, of which he was appointed visiting physician, and gave a course of clinical lectures in its wards, to the students, whilst he was Dean of the Medical Faculty; was one of the founders and physicians of the City Dispensary; took Dr. David Hosack into partnership in 1795; and was made President of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York in 1813.

Towards the close of 1775, Dr. Bard† placed his wife and children under his father's roof at Hyde Park, he himself remaining in New York, until the great question of peace or war between the mother country and her colonies should be

* Columbia College Catalogue, 1826.

† The name of Dr. Samuel Bard appears in "Sabine's List of American Loyalists." He was numbered among many other upright and patriotic men, who could not at once shake off their reverence for the obligations under which they had been born.

decided; many hopes being, even then, entertained of reconciliation. Finding these hopes vain, and the torch of war already lighted, he abandoned the city, previous to Sir William Howe taking possession of it,* joined his family at Hyde Park, and after various removals, took up his residence in the neighborhood of Shrewsbury, New Jersey. Soon after his establishment at this place, he attempted the manufacture of salt from sea water (an article then much wanted), turning, with pliant ingenuity, the versatile powers of his mind to this new employment. "From want of capital, or perhaps of experience, failure ensued in this proposed source of income, and he quickly found himself without the means of support, in a situation where his professional talents were so little needed, or so poorly rewarded, as to be insufficient for the support of his now numerous family."†

"Under these circumstances the imperious call of necessity, and the paramount obligation of providing for those whom Providence had made dependent on him, forced him to look to the little property he had accumulated in the city he had just abandoned, and which he heard, by report, was wasting in his absence. The military license also, which pervaded that part of Jersey, rendered it an insecure residence; and in the year‡ following his removal, he returned to the exercise of his profession in the city of New York. Obtaining a pass from the commanding officer, he came within the lines, in company with his friends, Mr. John Murray, of this city, and Andrew Elliot, Esq., uncle to the late Lord Minto. His house he found, like most of those that had been deserted, in other and no friendly hands; and the exercise of his profession it was still more difficult to resume. The government viewed him with suspicion, and his former intimates with a prudent coldness. His father's residence, within the American lines, and his brother's§ holding a commission in the continental army, seemed to justify this caution; while the moderation and candour of his character, which led him to perceive and acknowledge merit on whichever side engaged, were, in those days of hostile zeal, misconstrued or unappreciated. Resting, however, on his conscious integrity and professional skill, he went on cheerfully without a single patient, until, as he himself informed the writer, he was reduced literally to his last guinea. In a melancholy mood, walking down the Broadway, his mind filled with painful forebodings, a wife, two sisters, and three children, all dependent on exertions he had no opportunity to make, he was accosted by a former friend, whom he had not before met; this was Mr. Matthews, then mayor of the city, whose well known loyalty and official standing setting him above all low suspicion, he not only addressed Dr. Bard with accustomed cordiality, but immediately, on some slight pretext, requested his professional attendance at his house. On such a mind as Dr. Bard's, this language of kindness and honourable confidence made a deep impression, and he ever retained a grateful recollection of it. By the warm interference of the same gentleman, he was soon after saved from a military arrest, which would have redoubled all his former difficulties. His frequent letters to his American friends had given colour to a malicious accusation preferred against him of maintaining a treasonable correspondence. The commandant was just issuing an order for his arrest, when Mr. Matthews entering, heard the name of Dr. Bard; he immediately interfered, claimed him as his family physician and friend, pledged himself for the falsehood of the charge, and calling on Dr. Bard, gave him an

* The British Army occupied New York City on October 12, 1776.

† MeVickar, p. 111.

‡ 1777.

§ His brother John.

opportunity to refute it. This was easily done by the exposure of the suspected correspondence, which was such as to leave no room for future suspicion, and to establish him, in the opinion of the most worthy, as a man of moderation and a high sense of honour. To suspicion now succeeded confidence; his talents and professional skill rapidly extended his business, and wherever he found a patient, by his kindness and sympathy, he made a friend.”*

Dr. Bard continued the practice of his profession in New York City, but, in 1783, owing to domestic affliction, was obliged to relinquish his business, and devote his time and attention to the restoration of his wife's health. He resumed his duties in the summer of 1784.

Some of the many distinguishing traits of Dr. Bard's character have already been referred to in this narrative. At this place we shall mention a particular one; his courage in the face of personal danger. This was seen in his conduct during the popular tumult called the “Doctor's Mob,” excited against the physicians of New York, in 1788, from the suspicion that they were robbing the cemeteries to obtain subjects for dissection. This riot lasted two days, and set at defiance both the civil and military force of the city. Conscious of his innocence, Dr. Bard maintained a calm and dignified composure, refusing to flee or conceal himself. As the infuriated mob approached his house, he ordered the doors and windows to be thrown open, and paced his hall, in full view of them. His calmness and his character saved him: they drew near with oaths and denunciations, gazed awhile in silence, and then passed on with acclamations of his innocence.

President Washington, by selecting Dr. Bard as his family physician, paid a marked tribute to the general worth of his character. In June, 1789, when the General Government was sitting in New York, Washington had recourse to Dr. Bard's professional skill, in his own case. The President was attacked with anthrax (carbuncle), and was seriously ill. Dr. Bard attended him very closely, and with much anxiety, for several days, calling his father in consultation.

A few more years of practice, and the time drew near when Dr. Bard thought he might, consistently with his duty and prudence, retire to the bosom of his family, and the enjoyment of those quiet pleasures for which he was so well fitted, and to which he had always been attached. But against the solicitations of friendship he found it difficult to maintain this resolution. His father's removal and his daughter Susannah's settlement at Hyde Park finally decided him, and in the Spring of 1798, he removed there to within a short distance of his father's residence.

Although he had left the city in the year 1798, when the yellow fever again made its appearance, Dr. Bard resolved not to desert his post, when it was about to become one of anxiety and danger. As soon as the existence of the fever was ascertained and his stay determined upon, his wife joined him, that they might share together this desperate risk. He fearlessly exposed himself wherever called, whether to rescue by his skill, or to give comfort and consolation to the hopeless. The aid he so freely gave to others he soon needed himself; he was seized with the prevailing fever, in which his long-tried and faithful companion was to him a friend, a nurse and a comforter. His life was spared to her affection, and from this time, during the remainder of his days, he made the country his permanent home.

There is much that could be said regarding Dr. Bard's life at Hyde Park, but want of space forbids an extended account of its very interesting details. His

* McVickar, p. 111.

standard of morality precluded his complete retirement from his profession; he was alive to every call of sickness in the neighborhood, especially among the poor, or where the case demanded experience beyond that possessed by the resident physician. Out of respect for his age and character, he was, on his settlement in Dutchess County, immediately elected President of its Medical Society. From his early days, and at his home in New York City, he was much interested in the flowers and fruits of the garden, so that now, with ample time to follow this inclination, he became a skilled horticulturist; conversing, reading and writing upon the subject. He displayed great zeal in agricultural pursuits, and united in the formation of a county society of that nature, over which he was called to preside; and to which, on its succeeding anniversaries, he addressed several discourses, which showed that his practical skill in farming was joined to enlightened theory. He was also an original and active member of the State Agricultural Society. In these ways, and with a strict observance of his church duties, Dr. Bard passed his remaining years, diversified, however, by occasional visits to his friends in town.

In the year 1811, the church of St. James at Hyde Park was erected, of which Dr. Bard was, in effect, the founder. Being attached by habit and by rational conviction to the Protestant Episcopal Church, he had long been anxious for its establishment in the neighborhood. Valuing highly the public devotions* of the church, in order to supply the occasional absence of the rector, he obtained, at the age of seventy, authority from the Bishop to act as lay reader. In this sanctuary he continued to find, until the close of his life, a more than ordinary comfort and satisfaction, and was rarely absent from it unless detained by sickness.

In the month of May, 1821, while preparing for their annual visit to the city, Dr. and Mrs. Bard were both attacked with a pleuritic affection. With a stoical and Christian composure, Dr. Bard entered into his rest at 5 o'clock on the morning of the twenty-fourth day of the month, in the eightieth year of his age—twenty-four hours after the death of his wife. A common grave received their remains. Their affectionate aunt, Mrs. Sarah Barton,† who had long lived with them, sank under this bereavement, and in a few days followed them to the grave.

Children of Samuel Bard and Mary Bard

I. Susannah Bard

Born June 24, 1772; married‡ John Johnstone,§ May 23, 1792. She died

* Several prayers of his own composition are given in his "Life" by the Reverend Dr. John McVickar.

† Mrs. Barton was a sister of Marie De Normandie, who married Peter, a brother of Dr. John Bard. She is said to have had an excellent voice, and is referred to as the "sweet singer" of the family circle at Hyde Park. Mrs. Barton was the widow of the Reverend Thomas Barton, who was born in Ireland in 1730, and educated at Trinity College, Dublin; he was of English descent. Shortly after his graduation he immigrated to America, and became a tutor in the Academy at Philadelphia, afterwards the University of Pennsylvania, where he remained for two years. Mr. Barton went to England in January, 1755, with letters testimonial from the Professors of the College, and the Clergy of the Province of Pennsylvania, and with an earnest petition from the inhabitants of Huntingdon, Pa., that he might be appointed their Missionary. He was ordained and returned as a Missionary of the Venerable Society for the Propagation of the Gospel for the counties of York and Cumberland, Pa., landing at Philadelphia, April 10, 1755. He took charge of the Missions at Huntingdon, York and Carlisle, where at the last place, on July 9, 1759, he became Chaplain of the English troops under the command of General Forbes. In the autumn of 1759, Mr. Barton removed to Lancaster, Pa., where he remained for over nineteen years Rector of St. James Church; serving also the Missions at Peques and Carnarvon, and in addition giving a share of his labors to the churches of New London and White Clay Creek. Unwilling to take the oath of allegiance, after the Declaration of Independence, he was permitted to sell his property at Lancaster, and pass within the British lines, arriving at New York in November, 1778. He died May 25, 1780, and was interred beneath the chancel of St. George's Church, New York City. Mr. Barton's first wife was Esther, a sister of David Rittenhouse, the celebrated astronomer, whom he married in 1753. One of their sons, Benjamin Smith Barton, M.D., was a Professor in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania.

‡ Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

§ The Johnstone Descent:

1st. Dr. John Johnstone, of Edinburgh, Scotland, a cadet of the Annandale family, was prominent in the Colonial Government. He married at Perth Amboy, N. J., April 18, 1686, Euphemia, daughter of George Scot, Laird of Pitlochrie, and granddaughter of Sir John Scot of Scotsarbit. They had both recently arrived from Leith in the Bark "Henry and Francis."

2nd. John Johnstone, eldest son of Dr. John, born May 7, 1691; died September 6, 1731. He married,

December 5, 1845. He born, Lithgow, N. Y., June 13, 1762; Attorney-at-Law, Presiding Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Dutchess County, N. Y.; died at his residence, Hyde Park, N. Y., August 29, 1850. Twelve children: John, David, Francis Upton, Mary, Elizabeth, Euphemia, Magdalene and Susannah, twins; John 2nd, Samuel Bard, David 2nd, and William Bard.

2. John Bard

Born September 1, 1774; died, scarlet fever, September, 1783.

3. Mary Bard

Born February 8, 1776; died, scarlet fever, October, 1783.

4. William Bard

Born, Philadelphia, Pa., April 4, 1778; married* Catharine, daughter of Nicholas Cruger, of Santa Croix, W. I., October 7, 1802. He died, Staten Island, N. Y., October 17, 1853. She born, Santa Croix, May 7, 1781; died, Staten Island, October 14, 1868. Fourteen children: Samuel, Anne, Caroline, Mary, Catharine, Susan, Eliza, William Henry, Nicholas, Bertram de Nully, John, Mary 2nd, Cruger, and Nathaniel Pendleton.

5. Harriet Bard

Born October 4, 1779; died, scarlet fever, September 22, 1783.

6. Sarah Bard

Born —; died, scarlet fever, September 22, 1783.

7. Harriet Bard, 2nd

Born March 23, 1786; died early.

8. Eliza Bard

Born October 12, 1787; married John McVickar,† November 12, 1809. He born, New York City, August 10, 1787; died there, October 29, 1868. Nine children: John, Samuel Bard, Henry, Anna, Mary, Frances, Sarah Bard, Susan Johnstone, and William Augustus.

Children and Descendants of Susannah

First Child of Samuel Bard and Mary Bard

1. John Johnstone

Born 1792; died in infancy.

2. David Johnstone

Born 1793; died 1795.

May 19, 1717, Elizabeth, daughter of David Jameson, Chief Justice of New Jersey in 1711, and Attorney-General of New York in 1720.

3rd. David Johnstone, eldest surviving son of the second John, born January 3, 1724; died January 12, 1809. He married, May 27, 1753, Magdalene, daughter of Jacob Walton, of New York. Their son John married Susannah Bard, daughter of Samuel Bard, M.D., L.L.D.

* Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

† He was a son of John McVickar, a merchant of New York City, and Anna, daughter of John Moore, of Newtown, L. I. John McVickar graduated at Columbia College, 1804; was ordained Deacon, by Bishop Hobart, of New York, 1811, and, at the same time, was elected Rector of St. James Church, Hyde Park, N. Y., where he remained until 1817; ordained Priest, by Bishop Hobart, 1812; appointed Professor of Intellectual and Moral Philosophy, Rhetoric, Belles Lettres, and Political Economy, at Columbia College, 1817; and proceeded M. A., 1818, and S.T.D., 1825, Columbia College. For nearly twenty years he was Chaplain to the United States Troops on Governor's Island, N. Y. He was instrumental in the foundation of St. Stephen's College, Annandale, N. Y.

3. Francis Upton Johnstone, M.D.

Born, Hyde Park, N. Y., September 4, 1796; married Mary, daughter of Captain John Williamson, of Charleston, S. C., and niece of Hugh Williamson, M.D., L.L.D., of North Carolina, May 20, 1822. He died, New York City, January 7, 1858. Nine children: John Williamson, Francis Upton, Susannah Bard, Mary Williamson, Elizabeth Salter, Josephine Kearney, Euphemia Scot, Emily Verplanck, and Louis Morris.

John Williamson Johnstone, born 1823; died October 3, 1844; unmarried.

Francis Upton Johnstone, M.D., born, New York City, April 8, 1826; married Margaret Antoinette, daughter of John Cortland Babcock, of New York City, February 8, 1853. He died November 20, 1892. Nine children: John; Francis Upton, born 1858; Louis Morris, born 1859, died in 1862; Henry Cortlandt; William Bard, born 1870; Margaret Antoinette; Elizabeth, died in childhood; Euphemia Scot and Mary Williamson.

JOHN JOHNSTONE, born February 18, 1857; married Herminie Cary Gratz, of Lexington, Ky., October 24, 1893; died December 17, 1909. One child: Herminie Cary.

HENRY CORTLANDT JOHNSTONE, M.D., born 1866; married Edith Scott, July 3, 1895. Two children: Edith Scott and Margaret Sinot.

Susannah Bard Johnstone, born October 6, 1827; married Charles Frazier Zimmermann, November 15, 1849. She died, East Orange, N. J., November 19, 1904. He born October 8, 1825; died January 5, 1893. Ten children: Mary Williamson, Isabella Frazier, Charles Frazier, John Johnstone, Francis Johnstone, William Frazier, Charles Frederick, George de Lisle, Arthur Crosby, and Agnes de Saumarez.

MARY WILLIAMSON ZIMMERMANN, born September 10, 1850; married Paul Frederick Gerhard, September 30, 1869. He born, Dantzic, Prussia, March 2, 1841. Ten children: Mary Lida, born April 18, 1871, died October 2, 1871; Bertha Zimmermann, born December 14, 1873, married George Johnstone Bradish, April 11, 1901; Frederick, born September 10, 1875; Charles Zimmermann, born July 16, 1877; Louise, born May 15, 1879, died December 10, 1893; Paul, born March 17, 1881; Isabella, born November 4, 1882; Edward Ashley, born December 6, 1884; Hildegarde, born January 2, 1888; Francis Johnstone, born August 4, 1890.

ISABELLA FRAZIER ZIMMERMANN, born February 25, 1853; died May 18, 1862.

CHARLES FRAZIER ZIMMERMANN, born March 11, 1854; died July, 1854.

JOHN JOHNSTONE ZIMMERMANN, born May 25, 1855; died August 3, 1855.

FRANCIS JOHNSTONE ZIMMERMANN, born July 26, 1856.

WILLIAM FRAZIER ZIMMERMANN, born July 24, 1857; married Stephanie Carr Lake, May 12, 1881. She born March 22, 1859. Two children: Howard Duane, born January 23, 1883; Eleanor Josephine, born January 13, 1886.

CHARLES FREDERICK ZIMMERMANN, born December 30, 1859; married Amy Boardman Grannis, September 1, 1887. He died, San Juan, Puerto Rico, November 16, 1904. She born December 16, 1865. Five children: Frederick, born June 9, 1888, died March 3, 1889; Paul Gerhard, born May 12, 1890; Cyrus Johnstone, born August 16, 1892; William Frazier, born March 18, 1894; Charles Frazier, born March 17, 1898.

GEORGE DE LISLE ZIMMERMANN, born July 8, 1863; died, East Orange, N. J.,

December 17, 1902. "Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace."

ARTHUR CROSBY ZIMMERMANN, born February 9, 1867.

AGNES DE SAUMAREZ ZIMMERMANN, born February 16, 1871.

Mary Williamson Johnstone, born July 26, 1829; married George Bailey Hopson, D.D., 1864. She died November 21, 1894. Five children: Francis Johnstone, born 1865; Edward M., born 1870, died in infancy; William Oliver, born 1872; Caroline A., died in infancy; Mary Williamson, died in childhood.

Elizabeth Salter Johnstone, born July 28, 1831; married George Bradish, November 20, 1851. Two children: George Johnstone and Amy.

GEORGE JOHNSTONE BRADISH, born August 28, 1854. Married first, Helen Hinton, May 7, 1894. She died May 30, 1898. One child: Helen.

Married second, Bertha Zimmermann Gerhard, April 11, 1901.

AMY BRADISH, born December 30, 1857; married Edward I. Sanford, June 12, 1893. She died April 22, 1899.

Josephine Kearney Johnstone, born January 19, 1834; died February 1, 1902; unmarried.

Euphemia Scot Johnstone, born November 14, 1835; died June 15, 1900; unmarried.

Emily Verplanck Johnstone, born November 10, 1837; unmarried.

Louis Morris Johnstone, M.D., born December 23, 1839; married Mary Dunbar Jenkins, of Natchez, Miss., 1865. Two children: Louis Morris, born 1865, died in infancy; Annis Dunbar.

4. **Mary Johnstone**

Born 1798; died 1878; unmarried.

5. **Elizabeth Johnstone**

Born November 7, 1800; married, Hyde Park, N. Y., Samuel Roosevelt Johnson* (Reverend), September 6, 1826. She died November 30, 1877. He born November 18, 1802; died August 15, 1873. Five children: Peter Roosevelt, Susan Bard, William Allen, John, and George Barent.

Peter Roosevelt Johnson, M.D., born December 18, 1827; married Mary Chamberlain Hunt, April 17, 1865. He died, Sag Harbor, N. Y., February 12, 1905. She born November 12, 1839. Nine children: Mary Roosevelt, born April 8, 1866; Elizabeth Howard, born April 28, 1867; Susan Bard, born July 31, 1868; Frances Hunt, born January 21, 1870; Clara Channing, born October 4, 1871, died September 27, 1874; Roosevelt, born February 3, 1873; William Colet; Margaret Howell, born January 15, 1879; Harold, born March 30, 1880, died March 31, 1880.

WILLIAM COLET JOHNSON, born January 28, 1876; married Erma Mecklem, October 12, 1898. She born January 2, 1878. One child: Winifred Channing, born July 23, 1899.

Susan Bard Johnson, born June 26, 1829; married James Souveraine Purdy (Reverend) June, 1854. She died November 20, 1860. Two children: Elizabeth Johnstone; child, born 1859, died in infancy. **ELIZABETH JOHNSTONE PURDY**, born 1855, is now Sister Elisa Monica, of St. John Baptist Sisterhood, New York City.

* Among the early Methodists of New York City was William Lupton, born, Croftstone, Lancashire, England, March 11, 1728. In 1753, he came to America, and on October 19, 1770, married Mrs. Elizabeth Roosevelt, (his second wife), a daughter of Lancaster Symes, Vestryman of Trinity Church. Their daughter, Elizabeth, married John B. Johnson (Reverend) of the Reformed Dutch Church, and the above Samuel Roosevelt Johnson was one of their sons.

William Allen Johnson, born August 4, 1833; married Henrietta A. Chamberlain, June 12, 1860; died May 9, 1909. She born September 18, 1837. Seven children: Samuel Roosevelt, born August 18, 1861, died December 14, 1864; Euphemia, born March 30, 1865; William Allen, born July 31, 1868, died April 27, 1871; Margaret Marmion, born May 18, 1870; Elizabeth Roosevelt, born August 4, 1873; Katharine Symes, born May 12, 1876; John Barent, born February 23, 1878.

William Allen Johnson graduated at Columbia College, New York, July 27, 1853, and at the General Theological Seminary, New York, June 24, 1857; was ordained Deacon in Trinity Church, New York, June 28, 1857, by Bishop Horatio Potter; proceeded M.A. at Columbia College, June 30 of same year; became the minister of St. Peter's Church, Bainbridge, and Christ Church, Guilford, in the Diocese of Western New York, September 6, 1857; was advanced to the Priesthood in St. John's Church, Whitestown, N. Y., October 31, 1858, by Bishop De Lancey; and was Missionary at Clifton and parts adjacent, in the Diocese of Michigan, from November 9, 1862, to August 28, 1864. Elected Rector of St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J., October 18, 1864, and entered on its duties, November 20, 1864, the 26th Sunday after Trinity. He resigned from St. Mary's, March 9, 1870, to take effect July 1, 1870.* Mr. Johnson was Rector of St. John's Church, Salisbury, Conn., 1871-83. In 1883 he was made Professor of Homiletics and Evidences of Christianity in the Berkely Divinity School at Middletown, Conn. In 1887 he was transferred to the chair of Ecclesiastical History in this institution, and on his retirement, in 1900, he was made Professor Emeritus. The degree of Doctor of Divinity was conferred upon him in 1908, by Seabury Divinity School, Faribault, Minn.

John Johnson, born October 16, 1839; died November 4, 1839.

George Barent Johnson, born September 3, 1847.

6. Euphemia Johnstone

Born 1802; died 1884; unmarried.

7 and 8. Magdalene and Susannah Johnstone, Twins

Born 1804.

Magdalene Johnstone married William Morduit Jenners (Colonel), September 6, 1842. She died January 31, 1892. Three children: Anna McVickar, born June 9, 1843; William Morduit, born February 19, 1846, died March 28, 1847; Francis Johnstone, born September 6, 1849.

Susannah Johnstone died 1805.

9. John Johnstone, 2nd

Born 1807; married Charlotte Nelson, 1844. He died 1883. No children.

10. Samuel Bard Johnstone

Born 1810; died 1888. Married first, Maria A. Marsh, 1836. Five children: Ellen, born 1839, died July 15, 1840; Mary Magdalene, born 1842; Elizabeth G., Susannah Bard, and Alice.

Married second, Cordelia Bentley, 1858. One child: John.

Elizabeth G. Johnstone, born 1843; married H. Warren Hay (Reverend). She died 1879. Children.

* From Dr. Hills' "History of St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J."

Susannah Bard Johnstone, born September 20, 1845; married John M. Mac Kay. She died, Salisbury, Conn., December 21, 1900.

Alice Johnstone, born October 21, 1847; married Charles B. Sumner. Children.

John Johnstone, born July 10, 1860; married Fannie Eugenia Scofield. One daughter.

11. David Johnstone, 2nd

Born 1812; died 1872; unmarried.

12. William Bard Johnstone

Born 1816; married; died 1879. No children.

Children and Descendants of William

Fourth Child of Samuel Bard and Mary Bard

1. Samuel Bard

Born August 4, 1803; died January 17, 1883; unmarried.

2. Anne Bard

Born May 1, 1804; married Edward Prime,* September 18, 1827. She died, New York City, October 27, 1834. He born December 10, 1801; died, Riverdale-on-Hudson, N. Y., August 21, 1883. Four children: Cornelia, Nathaniel, William Bard, and Edward.

Cornelia Prime, born, New York City, February 6, 1829; married August Ahrens, January 26, 1850. He born, Hamburg, Germany, August 31, 1818; died March 7, 1869. Nine children: Anne Augusta, Cornelia, Henry and August, twins; Wilhelm, Mary, George Seymour, Edward and Frances Louisa.

ANNE AUGUSTA AHRENS, born January 18, 1851.

CORNELIA AHRENS, born November 15, 1852; died December 16, 1855.

HENRY and **AUGUST AHRENS**, twins, born May 9, 1855. Henry died June 16, 1874.

WILHELM AHRENS, born May 6, 1858; married —, May 2, 1888. One child: Warren, born June 7, 1890.

MARY AHRENS, born August 27, 1859; died August 27, 1864.

GEORGE SEYMOUR AHRENS, born September 4, 1862; married Allie Wright, June 27, 1889. Two children: Altje Cornelia, born July 13, 1890; Natalie Hearst, born June 4, 1892.

EDWARD AHRENS, born July 18, 1865.

FRANCES LOUISA AHRENS, born April 20, 1867; died August 25, 1867.

Nathaniel Prime, born, New York City, July 23, 1830; died there, July 7, 1885; unmarried.

"U. S. A. Appointed from N. Y., 1st. Lieut. 17th. Infantry, 14. May 1861. Regimental Quartermaster, 2 Nov, 1861, to 9. Aug., 1862. Captain 9. Aug., 1862. Brevet Major, 1. Aug., 1864, for gallant service in the Battle of Spottsylvania. Brevet Lieut.-Col., 1. Aug., 1864, for gallant services in the Battle of the Wilderness. Transferred to 26th. Infantry, 21. Sept., 1866. Transferred to 10th. Infantry, 19. May, 1869. Retired 20. March, 1879,"† on account of disability resulting from active service.

* He was a son of Nathaniel Prime of Rowley, Massachusetts. His mother was Cornelia, daughter of Comfort Sands and Sarah Dodge, his wife.

† Hamersly's "United States Army Register," 1815-1879.

William Bard Prime, born, New York City, January 11, 1832; died September 8, 1836.

Edward Prime, born, New York City, October 19, 1833; married Annie Rhodes Prime (née Gilbert), December 3, 1889. She born, San Antonio, Texas, June 25, 1856. No children.

3. Caroline Bard

Born July 6, 1806; died February 17, 1883; unmarried.

4. Mary Bard

Born October 23, 1807; died in infancy.

5. Catharine Bard

Born September 21, 1809; died in infancy.

6. Susan Bard

Born, Hyde Park, N. Y., February 7, 1812; married Ferdinand Sands,* March 15, 1830. She died, New York City, January 28, 1838. He born, New York City, May 26, 1806; died December 7, 1839; was A. B. Columbia College, 1824. Five children: Joseph, William Ferdinand, Charles Edwin, Louis Joseph, and Arthur.

Joseph Sands, born December 2, 1830; married Charlotte Brion, daughter of Joseph Foulke, Esq., of New York City, April 18, 1855. He died December 16, 1879. Three children: Lydia Beekman, Charlotte Foulke, Joseph Foulke, died.

LYDIA BEEKMAN SANDS, married William Oest. She died. One child.

CHARLOTTE FOULKE SANDS, married Alfred Morton Githens, June 20, 1907.

William Ferdinand Sands, born July 21, 1832; died July 1, 1857.

Charles Edwin Sands, born February 27, 1835; married Letitia, daughter of John Campbell, April 28, 1857. He died April 21, 1888. Five children: Ferdinand, Letitia Lee, Edith Cruger, John Augustus, and Edwin.

FERDINAND SANDS, married Mary Collander.

LETITIA LEE SANDS, married Maturin Livingston Delafield, November 21, 1893.

EDITH CRUGER SANDS, married T. J. Oakley Rhinelander, January 6, 1894.

JOHN AUGUSTUS SANDS, married Eleanor Lydell, daughter of John Aske Livingston, October 14, 1891.

Louis Joseph Sands, born, New York City, March 10, 1836; married Ella Louise, daughter of Thomas Faye, Esq., of Washington Heights, N. Y., December 27, 1893. One child: Arthur Nicholas de Nully, born August 14, 1895.

"Mr. Sands' family is historically known in England as active in promoting the colonization of Virginia, Massachusetts, and Bermuda, as also in this country for their interest in the cause of the American Revolution. The three American great-grandfathers of Louis Joseph Sands, Comfort Sands, Nicholas Cruger, and Dr. Samuel Bard, were among the foremost citizens of New York, and were honorably connected with the history of their time. Joseph Sands, son of Comfort,

* "The family of Sandys or Sandes was anciently seated at St. Bees, in Cumberland. In 1377, Richard del Sandys and Sir Robert Moubray, were returned knights of that shire. And subsequently other members of the house of Sandys enjoyed the same honor. Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York, died in 1558, and left descendants."—Burke's "History of the Commoners."

The Arms of the Sandes of Cumberland: "It is as follows—being headed by a shield of arms in colours—gold with a dance gules between three crozlets fiteby gules."—"The Ancestor," October, 1902.

The ancestors of Ferdinand Sands came from England, and settled first in Massachusetts, and later on Block Island, and at Sands Point, Long Island.

by his marriage in Paris, in 1800, to Mlle. Kämpfel of Lisle, of a burgher family of Flanders, was the father of Ferdinand Sands, the father of the subject of this sketch.—Louis Joseph Sands went first to Dr. Harris' school at White Plains, and then to Dr. Bartlett's at Poughkeepsie, but delicate health prevented his carrying out a very severe course of study. About 1856, Com. Joshua R. Sands, U. S. N., was placed in command of the U. S. frigate, *Susquehannah*, and chose Louis as his Secretary. The ship was sent first to cruise in the Mediterranean, but from there, in 1857, was ordered to England, to take part in laying the first Atlantic cable from Ireland to the United States. Later, orders were received for her to proceed to Nicaragua, South America, and arrest Walker and his outlaws, who were entrenched on the San Juan river. This they successfully accomplished. In 1858–59, Com. Sands had command of a squadron on the eastern coast of South America, and Louis continued with him as secretary, but in 1860–61, on the outbreak of the Civil War, he was ordered to the war ship *Seminole* as temporary paymaster, in the place of the regular paymaster, who, being a southerner, had resigned and gone south to join the Confederate Army. For a year the *Seminole* was on the Atlantic blockade; then Mr. Sands asked for and received an appointment as Captain in a New Jersey volunteer regiment of cavalry. He was not permitted, however, to leave the naval service, and so he remained on the *Seminole*, which became a part of the fleet of Adm. Dupont, and was engaged in the capture of Hilton Head, S. C. In 1863–64, he was placed on the staff of Com. William Macomb, on the flagship *Shamrock*, which operated in Albemarle Sound, and with the fleet of gunboats, after a severe fight, captured the town of Plymouth, N. C. While in temporary command of a small gunboat, Mr. Sands struck a torpedo in the Roanoke river, which destroyed the vessel and killed several of the crew, those surviving saving themselves by swimming until boats arrived and picked them up. At the close of the war, he left the service and went to Germany for health and recreation. At Munich he studied art, for which he had a great love, and although never making it a profession, he has since painted many good pictures. One of these, an 'Annunciation,' he presented as an altar-piece to a village in Franconia; some of his best pictures he has given to friends in New York and elsewhere. Mr. Sands is a member of the military order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, and of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution."*

Arthur Sands,† A.M. Cambridge, born September 27, 1837; married Miriam Maas. No children.

7. Eliza Bard

Born November 27, 1813; married Rufus King Delafield,‡ November 8, 1836. She died May 6, 1902. Seven children: Edward, Richard, Henry Parrish, William Bard, Rufus King, Catharine Cruger, and Bertram de Nully.

"The regular spring meeting of the arch-deaconry of Orange was held at

* "Nat. Cyclop. of Amer. Biog.," Vol. VII, p. 99.

† Author of "Annals of de Normandie," a most successful and meritorious work, published in 1901.

‡ The family of De la Feld descends from the ancient Counts of La Feld, in Alsace, who long resided at the chateau that still bears their name, situated in a pass of the Vosges mountains, three days' journey from Colmar. Pope Leo IX, a native of Alsace, is said to have settled at this princely castle when he visited Strasburgh. There were, previous to 1533, stately monuments to two of the Counts of La Feld in the cathedral church of Strasburgh, to which this family had been considerable benefactors at the time of its rebuilding, under the venerable Bishop Werenhaire. A perpetual chantry was also founded in the same cathedral by these Counts, with a pension of two marks per annum for a priest to celebrate daily service therein, for the repose of their souls and those of their ancestors. This family have, however, for many years been settled in England and in Ireland, being possessed of considerable estates in both countries. It is probable that Hubertus De la Feld was the first of his race that emigrated to England, and that he came over with the Conqueror, his name appearing enrolled as the owner of lands in the county of Lancaster, in the third of William I. John Delafield, oldest son of John Delafield, Esq., and Martha, daughter of John Dele, Esq., of Aylesbury, Bucks, England, and a Count of the Holy Roman Empire, as inherited from his great-great-grandfather, settled at New York, and was the founder of the American branch of the family.—See Burke's "History of the Commoners."

Holy Trinity Church, Highland, the Rev. T. L. Banister, Rector, on Wednesday, May 28. A vote of respect to the memory of the late Mrs. Eliza Bard Delafield, widow of Rufus King Delafield, was adopted by a rising vote. Her life was full of good works, and eminently useful to the Churches at High Falls, Stone Ridge and Rosendale."*

Edward Delafield married Elizabeth, daughter of Frederick Schuchardt, October 2, 1861. Two children: Rufus King and Frederick.

RUFUS KING DELAFIELD, married Elizabeth Breese, daughter of Sidney Morse, April 27, 1886.

FREDERICK DELAFIELD, married Annie Oakley, daughter of Frederick W. Brooks, October 16, 1894.

Richard Delafield, born, New Brighton, Staten Island, N. Y., September 6, 1853; married Clara Carey, daughter of Frederick Foster, April 6, 1880. No children.

"The most notable event in the financial world of this week was the election last Tuesday, of Mr. Richard Delafield to the presidency of the National Park Bank"

"He was educated in the Anthon Grammar School of this city, and at the age of twenty entered a New York mercantile house as a clerk, eventually becoming manager, and in 1880, commencing business in the California trade. He has been for many years recognized as one of the leading and most prosperous merchants of the city, being senior partner of the firm of Delafield, Mc. Govern & Co., of No. 95 Hudson street, with branch houses in St Louis and San Francisco. He is also a former president of the Mercantile Exchange. He is vice-president of the Colonial Trust Company, and a director in the Plaza and Mount Morris banks, the National Surety Company and the Frankfort-American and Thuringea-American Fire Insurance companies. He has been a director of the Park Bank since 1890, and was made a vice-president in 1896."

"For one so engrossed in business, President Delafield is a man of singularly varied interests, for he has found time to serve as president of the Staten Island Philharmonic Society and as secretary of the New York Symphony Society. He is a great lover of music, and for years has been active in musical circles. He is also a vestryman of Trinity Church and president of the Seaside Home of Long Island, besides being one of the managers of the Varick Street Hospital. In addition, Mr. Delafield is a member of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution, the Union League, Merchants, Tuxedo and New York Athletic clubs. He resides at No. 40. West Forty-sixth street, this city, and at Tuxedo Park."†

Henry Parrish Delafield, married first, Elizabeth Blake, daughter of Daniel E. Moran, November 13, 1883. Two children: Eliza Bard and Nina Moran.

Married second, Marguerite Marie Dewey, January 25, 1896.

Catharine Cruger Delafield, married John T. Hall, December 28, 1871. Three children: Eliza Bard, Susan Bard and Catharine Cruger.

8. William Henry Bard

Born October 2, 1815; died April 6, 1834; unmarried.

9. Nicholas Bard

Born —, 1816; died in infancy.

* "The Churchman," June 14, 1902, Diocesan News, New York.

† These extracts from a sketch of him, in the New York "Mail and Express," Saturday, June 9, 1900.

10. Bertram de Nully Bard

Born May 1, 1817; died in infancy.

11. John Bard

Born June 2, 1819; died Washington, D. C., February 12, 1899. He founded St. Stephen's College and Holy Innocents Church, Annandale, N. Y., giving for these purposes eighteen acres of land, and sixty thousand dollars. They were erected on part of his estate. Married first, Margaret Taylor Johnston, May 17, 1849. She born November 23, 1825; died, Rome, Italy, April 10, 1875. Four children: Emily, Caroline, William, and Rosalie de Normandie.

Married second, Annie Belcher, October 18, 1886. One child: Marjorie, born September 20, 1887.

Emily Bard, born July 13, 1851; married Charles Buyamen Lutyens, September 28, 1886. Five children: Charles Graeme, Eadred John Tenant, born July 1891; Lionel, born July, 1897; Enderby Gordon, and Margaret Sylvia.

Caroline Bard, born February 15, 1855; died November 17, 1879.

William Bard, born February 29, 1856; died February 17, 1868.

Rosalie De Normandie Bard, born September 15, 1867; married Charles A. Moran, October 14, 1891. Three children: Rosalie Bard, born September 27, 1892; Charles Blake, born June 30, 1894; Bard, born July 26, 1900.

12. Mary Bard, 2nd

Born April 15, 1821; married Arthur B. Morris. She died September 14, 1847. No children.

13. Cruger Bard

Born July 3, 1823; died in infancy.

14. Nathaniel Pendleton Bard

Born March 26, 1825; died in infancy.

Children and Descendants of Eliza

Eighth Child of Samuel Bard and Mary Bard

1. John McVickar

Died in infancy.

2. Samuel Bard McVickar

Died early; unmarried.

3. Henry McVickar

Died September 15, 1851; unmarried.

4. Anna McVickar

Died March 9, 1831; unmarried.

5. Mary McVickar

Died; unmarried.

6. Frances McVickar*

Married George Kneeland, October 3, 1839. She died January 6, 1852. He was the third son of Henry and Ann (Taylor) Kneeland, and was born about 1810.

* Account of her and family from the "Kneeland Genealogy."

His principal residence was in New York City, but he had a country seat at Hyde Park, N. Y., where he died in 1850. Four children: Elizabeth, Euphemia, Mary, and John Henry.

Elizabeth Kneeland, born Friday, July 31, 1840; married Wednesday, October 8, 1862, to Charles Handfield Wyatt, of Baltimore, youngest child of William Edward Wyatt, D.D. Four children: Eliza Kneeland, born March 24, 1864, married — Tiffany, one child; Charles Handfield, born October 11, 1866; John McVickar, born July 9, 1867, died January 1, 1891, unmarried; Frances, born January 1, 1869, unmarried.

Euphemia Kneeland, born, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., February 13, 1842; married at Trinity Chapel, New York City, September 19, 1865, to Charles Coolidge Haight, architect, of New York, only son of Benjamin T. Haight (Reverend) assistant Rector of Trinity Church, New York, born in that city, March 17, 1841; graduated from Columbia College in the class of 1861; studied at the law school of Columbia; enlisted and served with the 7th Regiment in Baltimore in 1862; served with the 31st New York Volunteers as First Lieutenant and Adjutant from October, 1862, and as Captain of the 39th New York Volunteers, from December, 1863, to November, 1864; was severely wounded while in command of his regiment in the Battle of the Wilderness, and in consequence obliged to retire from active service. He was elected and served as Vice-Commodore of the New York Yacht Club in 1886, and re-elected the following year. He is a Trustee of the New York Society Library, of the Society for the Promotion of Religion and Learning, and of the Corporation for the Relief of Widows and Children of Deceased Clergymen. Among the prominent buildings designed by him are those erected by Columbia College on its Madison Avenue property; the Manhattan Eye and Ear Hospital; the New York Cancer Hospital; the buildings of the General Theological Seminary, New York; the American Theatre, New York; Vanderbilt Hall and Phelps Hall at Yale University; The Keney Memorial Tower at Hartford, Conn., and others. He also erected the new Episcopal Church of St. Ignatius, New York. Mrs. Haight died in October, 1909. Four children: Euphemia McVickar, born at Irvington-on-the-Hudson, August 20, 1866, died in New York City, April 23, 1893; Sarah Bard, born at Orange, N. J., February 8, 1869; Charles Sidney, born at New York, May 11, 1877, married Miss Folsom in 1900; John McVickar, born at New York, October 11, 1882.

Mary Kneeland, born at New York, March 16, 1845; married Albert McNulty, of New York, October 1, 1867. She died January 5, 1910. Nine children: George Kneeland, born December 5, 1871; Frank Pendleton, born March 17, 1873; Henry Augustus, born February 22, 1874; Mary Bard, born September 5, 1876, died March 14, 1888; Allan Bertram, born July 18, 1878, died March 29, 1888; Dorothea Noël, born December 25, 1880; John Archibald, born April 14, 1883; Eleanor Susan, born July 17, 1885; Donald Stuart, born December 6, 1891.

John Henry Kneeland, born at Columbia College Place, New York City, May 11, 1847; died November 13, 1888. He married September 28, 1871, Arabella C., daughter of Edward Gustace Fishbourne,* youngest son of William Fishbourne, of Holly Mount, Queen's County, Ireland, and Elizabeth Nevell, daughter of William Nevell, of Ballmoney, County Wicklow. Two children: Charles Gustace, born March 25, 1875; Frederick Nevell, born October 4, 1877.

* The original name was de Fissebourne. The family settled in Ireland in the time of Cromwell. They were descendants of Hugh Puset (or Pudsey) first Bishop of Durham.

7. Sarah Bard McVickar

Married Edward Payson Lee. No children.

8. Susan Johnstone McVickar

Died January 8, 1886; unmarried.

9. William Augustus McVickar

Born April 6, 1826; married Frances Elizabeth Booth, October 15, 1857. He died September 26, 1887, at which time he was Rector of Christ Church, New York City. Four children: William Bard, Henry Whitney, Frances, died in infancy; Anna, born August 6, 1866, unmarried.

William Bard McVickar, born, Irvington-on-Hudson, October 14, 1858; married Mary Louise, daughter of George MacCullough Miller, May 18, 1892. He died, Morristown, N. J., March 30, 1901. Three children: Phyllis, born June 7, 1893; Elizabeth Hoffman, born February 14, 1895; John Bard, born December 4, 1896.

"Mr. McVickar was graduated at Columbia University in 1880, and at the Columbia Law School, and was admitted to the bar in 1882. He studied law in the office of the late Stephen P. Nash, and for several years he was associated with John E. Parsons in the practice of law. In 1897 he organized the firm of Marshall, Moran, Williams & McVickar. Mr. McVickar was a contributor to 'Life' and other periodicals, and had published a book of poems entitled 'Lays of a Lawyer.' ""*

Henry Whitney McVickar, born September 2, 1860; married Maud, daughter of Henry Asher Robbins, January 14, 1891. No children.

2. Peter Bard

Peter, a son of Suzanne Valteau and John Bard, born, Philadelphia, Pa., February, 1744. Baptised March 15, 1744, at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Pa. He died in June, 1769; buried at St. Mary's Church, Burlington, N. J., June 14, 1769.

3. William Bard

William, a son of Suzanne Valteau and John Bard. No records.

4. John Bard

John, a son of Suzanne Valteau and John Bard, married Mary Grover, October 11, 1792.† Six children. Records of four of them from a tombstone in Trinity Churchyard, New York City:

I. Ann Magdalene Bard, d. April 12, 1796, aged 9 days

II. Silvanus Grover Bard, d. Oct. 21, 179—, aged 6 months

III. Eliza Ann Bard, d. Feb. 22 —, aged 1 mo. & 3 days

IV. Mary Grover Bard, d. July 29, 1800, aged 5 years, 4 mos. and 20 days.

Also from another stone in the same churchyard:

V. Susannah Valteau Bard, d. Thurs. morning, May 15, 1800, aged 6 years & 5 mos.

* Appleton's "Annual Cyclopedic" for 1901.

† Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

The above were copied many years ago, and gradually became undecipherable. The stones have now disappeared. They were situated near the grave of Theodore B. Valleau.*

VI. Susan Mary Bard, the last child of John Bard and Mary Grover; died young.

John Bard was a merchant of New York City, where he died in 1804. His will dated August 18, 1800, and probated January 12, 1804, named his wife, Mary, legatee, and mentions his sisters, Mrs. Muirson, Mrs. Pendleton and Mrs. Pierce. His brother, Samuel, and brother-in-law, Nathaniel Pendleton, were the executors. He was an associator† of Rhinebeck precinct, Dutchess County, N. Y., in 1775. During the Revolution he was "Captain of the 2nd Georgia Regiment; taken prisoner at Savannah, Dec. 29, 1778; prisoner on parole, 1779 and 1780; did not rejoin the Army; removed to New York in 1799."‡ He was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati.

5. Magdalena Bard

Magdalena, a daughter of Suzanne Valleau and John Bard, born 1751; married Mr. Muirson (Reverend), a Chaplain in the English Army. She died March 3, 1843. No children.

6. Ann Bard

Ann, a daughter of Suzanne Valleau and John Bard, married John Pierce, a Colonel in the Continental Army, November 16, 1786. She was married in Trinity Church, New York City. It was a great society event, as previously it was the custom to have weddings solemnized at home. No children.

7. Archibald Bard

Archibald, a son of Suzanne Valleau and John Bard, was baptised at Trinity Church, New York City, May 1, 1759. No further record.

8. Susan Bard

Susan, a daughter of Suzanne Valleau and John Bard, married Nathaniel Pendleton,§ September 22, 1785. She died January 16, 1816. He born 1746; died, New York City, October 20, 1821. Five children: Edmund H., Nathaniel Greene, Anna Pierce, James Muirson, and John Bard.

* A son of Theodorus Valleau and Elizabeth Burke.

† Associators were companies of patriots banded together to repel the attacks of the British.

‡ From "Register of Officers of the Continental Army, 1775-1783," by F. B. Heitman.

§ Nathaniel Pendleton entered the Revolutionary Army when nineteen years of age, and served as Major on the staff of General Nathaniel Greene. He afterwards studied law and settled in Georgia, where he became United States District Judge; removed to New York in 1796, and finally attained to eminence at the bar, becoming a Judge of Dutchess County, N. Y.

The Pendletons.—In 1674, there came from Manchester, Lancashire, England, two brothers, Nathaniel and Philip Pendleton, who settled in Virginia. Nathaniel died without issue.

Philip Pendleton, born in Norwich, England, 1650; married in 1682, Isabella Hurt or Hart; and died in 1721. He left three sons and four daughters; the two younger sons married and had children, but there is no certain account of them; the four daughters married respectively, Messrs. Clayton, Vass, Taylor, and Thomas. Philip's oldest son, Henry, born 1683, married at the age of eighteen (in 1701), Mary, daughter of James Taylor, of Carlisle, England, who was then but thirteen. Henry died in May, 1721; his wife married second, Ed. Watkins, and died in 1770.

Henry Pendleton and Mary Taylor had seven children, viz.: James, born in 1702; Philip, Nathaniel, John, Edmund, Mary, and Isabella. Edmund, the fifth son, a Colonial statesman, and President of the Virginia Court of Appeals, was born in Caroline County, Va., and died in Richmond, Va., October 23, 1803. Mary and Isabella married, respectively, James Gaines and William H. Gaines; the latter had a grandson, General Edmund Pendleton Gaines, War of 1812.

Nathaniel, the third son of Henry Pendleton and Mary Taylor, born 1715, lived in Culpepper County, Va., where he died in 1794. He married his second cousin, a daughter of Philip Clayton. They had seven children, viz.: Nathaniel, William, Henry, Philip, Mary, Elizabeth, and Susanna. Nathaniel, the first son, married Susan, daughter of Suzanne Valleau and John Bard, M.D.

This short account of the Pendleton family was compiled from "Bishop Meade's Hist. of the Prot. Epis. Ch. in Va.," and from "Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpepper Co., Va.," embracing a revised and enlarged edition of "Dr. Philip Slaughter's Hist. of St. Mark's Parish," by Richard Travers Green, 1900. For a very extended account of the Pendletons in Virginia, these books should be consulted.

Children of Susan Bard and Nathaniel Pendleton

1. Edmund H. Pendleton

Born January, 1791; married Frances M., daughter of John Jones, January 11, 1811. No children.

2. Nathaniel Greene Pendleton

Born, Savannah, Ga., August 24, 1793; died, Cincinnati, O., June 16, 1861. Married first, Cincinnati, O., Jane Frances, daughter of Jesse Hunt, of Hunterdon County, N. J., May 10, 1820. She born 1803; died 1839. Nine children: Susan Louisa, Martha Eliza, George Hunt, Edmund H., Richard Elliott Hunt, Anna Pierce, Nathaniel, Frances Jones, and Jesse Hunt.

Married second, Chillicothe, O., Ann James, May 12, 1841. Two children: Charlotte and Edmund.

Nathaniel Greene Pendleton served in the War of 1812, as aide to General Edmund Pendleton Gaines, 1813-16. Admitted to the bar of New York City; removed to Ohio in 1818; was City Attorney of Cincinnati; elected State Senator of Ohio, 1825, and re-elected 1827; member and President of the City Council of Cincinnati, 1832-33; elected to United States Congress as a Whig, 1840.

3. Anna Pierce Pendleton

Born 1796; married Archibald Rogers, May 18, 1820. She died, Hyde Park, N. Y., December 26, 1883. He was a son of Moses Rogers and Sarah Woolsey, born 1793; died, Hyde Park, N. Y., February 10, 1850. Seven children: Nathaniel Pendleton, Julia Anne, Archibald, Edmund Pendleton, Philip Clayton, Archibald, 2nd, and Susan Bard.

4. James Muirson Pendleton, M.D.

Married Margaret, daughter of Joshua Jones, January 27, 1825. One child: James Muirson, who married Gertrude, daughter of Augustus James, October 15, 1850, but left no children.

5. John Bard Pendleton

Died; left no children.

Children and Descendants of Nathaniel Greene

Second Child of Susan Bard and Nathaniel Pendleton

1. Susan Louisa Pendleton

Born, Cincinnati, O., February 23, 1821; married there, Robert Bonner Bowler, of that city, son of Major Fairchild Bowler, of Rhode Island, and Barbara (née Bonner), of North Carolina, October 20, 1842. She died, Cincinnati, O., February 6, 1877. Six children: Nathaniel Pendleton, George Pendleton, Jesse Hunt, Jane Hunt, Robert Bonner, and Louisa Foote.

Nathaniel Pendleton Bowler, born, Cincinnati, O., September 20, 1843; died there, July 15, 1845.

George Pendleton Bowler, born, Cincinnati, O., February 22, 1846; married, Paris, France, May, daughter of George T. and Jane Taylor Williamson, of Cincinnati, O., October 15, 1867. He died, Paris, France, March 23, 1878. She died,

Aix-les-Bains, France, August 22, 1901. Two children: Robert Pendleton, born January 25, 1871; George Pendleton.

Jesse Hunt Bowler, born, Cincinnati, O., July 31, 1848; died there, May 28, 1850.

Jane Hunt Bowler, born, Cincinnati, O., about 1850; died there, April 2, 1856.

Robert Bonner Bowler, born, Cincinnati, O., January 17, 1856; married, London, England, Alice Bernard, daughter of George T. and Jane Taylor Williamson, of Cincinnati, O., August 8, 1877. He died at his residence, Mt. Storm, Clifton, Cincinnati, O., September 16, 1902. Three children: Robert Bonner, born, Cincinnati, O., October 4, 1880; Jane Taylor, born, Little Boar's Head, N. H., August 17, 1882; Alice, born, Washington, D. C., February 21, 1894.

Louisa Foote Bowler, born, Cincinnati, O., March 27, 1861; married, Berlin, Germany, John Callendar Livingston, February 17, 1890. One child; Louisa Alida, born December 27, 1892.

2. Martha Eliza Pendleton

Born, Cincinnati, O., December 30, 1823; married Alexander Spotswood Dandridge, of Virginia, May 4, 1843. She died February 24, 1882. He born November 2, 1819; died, Cincinnati, O., April 27, 1889. Ten children: Jane Pendleton, Nathaniel Pendleton, Susan Bowler, Alexander Spotswood, Alice Key, Mary Evelina, and four others, who died in infancy.

Jane Pendleton Dandridge, married William Dalton Warren, February 14, 1887. No children.

Nathaniel Pendleton Dandridge, M.D. No record.

Susan Bowler Dandridge, married John M. Bowers, November 18, 1875. Five children: Spotswood, Mary Stewart, Martha Dandridge, Henry M., and William.

MARY STEWART BOWERS, married, New York City, Arthur Coppel, December 11, 1899.

Alexander Spotswood Dandridge, died April 15, 1889.

Alice Key Dandridge, married Lewis N. Irwin, January 20, 1885. No children.

3. George Hunt Pendleton

Born, Cincinnati, O., July 19, 1825; married Alice, daughter of Francis Scott Key,* June 23, 1846. He died, Brussels, Belgium, November 24, 1889. Three children: Francis Key, Mary Lloyd and Jane Frances Hunt.

George Hunt Pendleton, after having received an academic education, read law, and was admitted to the bar. He was a member of the Ohio Senate in 1854 and 1855, and was elected to Congress as a Democrat, serving in the Thirty-fifth, Thirty-sixth, Thirty-seventh and Thirty-eighth Congresses. Thus he occupied a seat in the House of Representatives continuously from December 7, 1857, to March 3, 1865. When, in 1864, General George B. McClellan ran unsuccessfully on the Democratic ticket for the Presidency of the United States, George H. Pendleton's name was on the same ticket for the Vice-Presidency. In 1869, he was appointed vice-president of the Kentucky Central Railroad Company. His term of service as United States Senator from Ohio began on the 4th of March, 1877, and expired March 3, 1885. In 1885, President Cleveland appointed him

* The author of the "Star Spangled Banner."

United States Minister to Germany. Probably the most important act of Mr. Pendleton's public life was the originating of the Civil Service Reform Bill, which was passed by both Houses of Congress.

Francis Key Pendleton, married first, Sarah, daughter of Camilla Marié, June, 1885. One child: George Hunt.

Married second, Eliza Marianita La Montaigne, December 10, 1890.

Mary Lloyd Pendleton, married John R. Abney.

Jane Frances Hunt Pendleton, married Arthur Tilghman Brice, December 3, 1891. Three children: Arthur, Alice and Julia.

4. Edmund H. Pendleton

Born November 5, 1827; died March, 1828.

5. Richard Elliott Hunt Pendleton

Born, Cincinnati, O., December 19, 1828; married, Cincinnati, O., Emma Gaylord, November 7, 1850. He died, Cincinnati, O., October 14, 1892. Nine children: Lucy Gaylord, Anna Pierce, Thomas Gaylord, Emma Gaylord, Elliott Hunt, Nathaniel Greene, George Hunt, Angeline Gaylord, and Susan Bowler.

Lucy Gaylord Pendleton, born December 31, 1851; married, Cincinnati, O., Ambrose White, June 1, 1875. Six children: Elliott Pendleton, born 1877; Ambrose, born 1879; Lucy Pendleton, born 1882; John Flavell, born 1885; Nathaniel Pendleton, born 1890; Alice, born 1895.

Anna Pierce Pendleton, born April 28, 1854; died November 29, 1855.

Thomas Gaylord Pendleton, born April 2, 1856; died October 8, 1876.

Emma Gaylord Pendleton, born June 23, 1858; died September 18, 1858.

Elliott Hunt Pendleton, born December 8, 1859; married, Cincinnati, O., Isabella Gibson Eckstein, June 4, 1885. Three children: Harriet Holabird, born May 29, 1887; Isabella Eckstein, born March 9, 1891; Elliott Hunt, born February 12, 1893.

Nathaniel Greene Pendleton, born December 9, 1861; married A. Elizabeth Johnson, June 14, 1894. Two children: Nathaniel Greene, born August 9, 1895; Edmund Johnson, born March 1, 1899.

George Hunt Pendleton, born November 23, 1863; died, Dresden, Germany, November 5, 1868.

Angeline Gaylord Pendleton, born April 14, 1865; married Charles Seth Evans, February 11, 1897. She died March 21, 1898. No children.

Susan Bowler Pendleton, born, Paris, France, January 19, 1868; married, Cincinnati, O., Nathan Powell, December 8, 1892. Two children: Emily Gaylord, born September 11, 1893; Nathalie, born December 19, 1898.

6. Anna Pierce Pendleton

Born December 27, 1830; married Noah Hunt Schenck, D.D.* He born,

* He was a son of Sarah Vankirk and Peter Z. Schenck, and a grandson of Achsah Hunt and Josiah Vankirk. He graduated at Princeton College, 1844; studied law at Trenton, N. J., admitted to the bar, 1847, and practiced there till 1848, when he removed to Cincinnati, O. In 1851, he abandoned the law, and after graduating at the Theological Seminary, Gambier, O., took orders, in 1853, in the Protestant Episcopal Church. Rector of churches in Ohio, Chicago, Ill., and Baltimore, Md. After this he was called to St. Ann's Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., where he remained till his death.

"The Schencks trace their ancestry back to Colve De Witt, the founder of the house, a Hollander, who was killed in battle with the Danes, in 828. Christian, the first of the name, butler to the Count of Gulic, called by him Schenck, in 1225, was a younger son of the lords of Tontenburg. The name means cup-bearer, butler or wine-server. We have seen a copy of the hangman's bill of expenses attending the execution of Sir Martin Schenck in Holland, about 1589. He had some sort of 'onpleasantness' with the powers that be, and to prevent further trouble he was turned over to the public executioner. The cost of putting him and three of his faithful soldiers out of the way, was twenty five guilders and fifteen stivers. It is a quaint old document."—"History of Bucks County, Pa.," by W. W. H. Davis, A.M., p. 209.

Pennington, Mercer County, N. J., June 30, 1825; died, Brooklyn, N. Y., January 4, 1885. Twelve children: Susan Bowler, Nathalie P., Nathaniel Pendleton, Spotswood D., Grace Fitz Randolph, Ida Zutphen, Roelof, died; Ernest, died; Bard Pendleton, George Elliott P., Dorsey, died; Anna Pendleton.

Nathalie P. Schenck, married Robert Fulton Cutting, June 9, 1874. One child: Robert Bayard.

Nathaniel Pendleton Schenck, married Elizabeth B. Morgan, October 31, 1883. He died July 10, 1898. Two children: Eunice Morgan and Pendleton.

Spotswood D. Schenck, married Effie Elizabeth, daughter of Matthew Morgan, February 14, 1882. One child: Nathalie Pendleton.

Grace Fitz Randolph Schenck, married first, Erastus Corning, Jr., January 13, 1879. Two children: Erastus and Gertrude, died.

Married second, Samuel B. Ward, M.D., April 29, 1897.

Bard Pendleton Schenck, "2nd Lieut. 12th. Inf. Born in Baltimore, Md., May 8, 1864. Retiring year 1928; appointed from New York; cadet at U. S. Military Academy, July 1, 1883; graduated June 12, 1887; Actual rank—Add. 2d. Lieut, 7th. Inf. June 12, 1887; 2d. Lieut. 12th. Inf., Sept. 1, 1887. Service—Joined company at Fort A. Lincoln, Sept. 30, 1887, and at present serving there. Staff positions occupied—Post signal officer, Post range officer and Recruiting officer, Gen. Rec. Service D.D., May 31, 1888; Post Adjutant, June 6, 1888; Post Topographical officer, Oct. 9, 1888; A. A. Q. M., A. C. S., and Post A. O. O., Aug. 10, 1889, to Oct. 1, 1889."* He died March 10, 1900, in the British Military Hospital, at Mochudi, Bechuanaland, South Africa.

George Elliott P. Schenck, married Sophia Frick Hielen, November 22, 1897.

7. Nathaniel Pendleton

Born April 1, 1834; died November 1, 1862; unmarried.

8. Frances Jones Pendleton

Born October 5, 1836; died January 21, 1838.

9. Jesse Hunt Pendleton

Born June 5, 1838; died January 7, 1839.

10. Charlotte Pendleton

11. Edmund Pendleton

Born June 22, 1843. Married first, Cornelia Marcy, April 28, 1864. One child: William L. Marcy.

Married second, Margaret Rivière Hetzel.

William L. Marcy Pendleton, married Alida Lundquist. Three children: Arvid, Mary Cornelia and Anne.

Children and Descendants of Anna Pierce

Third Child of Susan Bard and Nathaniel Pendleton

1. Nathaniel Pendleton Rogers

Born April 29, 1822; married Emily Moulton, November 23, 1846. He died April 22, 1892. She born March 26, 1830; died May 28, 1895. Six children:

* "Living Officers U. S. A.," by Wm. H. Powell, published by Hammersley & Co., 1890.

Anna Pendleton, Henry Pendleton, Frances Maria, Nathaniel Pendleton, John Bard, and Elizabeth.

Anna Pendleton Rogers, born December 10, 1847; married Charles Dudley Fuller, December 8, 1870. He born November 26, 1841. Five children: Charles Dudley, born December 11, 1871, died July 26, 1893; Frances Pendleton, born July 14, 1873; Sarah, born December 29, 1874; Pendleton Rogers, born February 5, 1878; Luman Reed, born February 23, 1882.

Henry Pendleton Rogers, born October 8, 1851; married Mary Shilleto, November 23, 1875. She born May 11, 1853. Three children: John Shilleto, born October 16, 1876; Emily, born June 6, 1878; Henry Pendleton, born November 14, 1883.

Frances Maria Rogers, born September 9, 1855; died May 3, 1867.

Nathaniel Pendleton Rogers, born April 10, 1859; married Katharine Wotherspoon, April 14, 1884. She born August 24, 1863. Two children: Nathaniel Pendleton, born January 17, 1885; David Ogden, born May 29, 1891.

John Bard Rogers, born September 20, 1861; married Daisy Florence Wells, November 14, 1895. She born November 18, 1871. Two children: Florence Hide, born September 28, 1896; Jean Bard, born July 13, 1898.

Elizabeth Rogers, born December 30, 1868; married Edward Stephen Rawson, April 7, 1896. He born August 14, 1868. One child: Delphine de Normandie Bard, born February 15, 1900.

2. Julia Anne Rogers

Born February 12, 1824; died September 6, 1824.

3. Archibald Rogers

Born August 10, 1825; died March 30, 1831.

4. Edmund Pendleton Rogers

Born July 31, 1827; married Virginia Holt Drummer, May 29, 1851. He died February 10, 1895. She born August 13, 1831; died March 3, 1857. Two children: Archibald and James Bullock.

Archibald Rogers, born February 22, 1852; married Anne Caroline, daughter of William Coleman, of Cornwall, Pa., May 11, 1880. She born October 27, 1858. Eight children: Archibald, born February 23, 1881, died December 26, 1889; Edmund Pendleton, born July 28, 1882; Robert Coleman, born January 26, 1883, died June 9, 1884; William Coleman, born February 24, 1885; Rae Habersham, born February 15, 1887; Ellen Habersham, born December 9, 1889; Herman Livingston, born December 27, 1891; Ann Pendleton, born March 12, 1894.

James Bullock Rogers, born October 20, 1853; died December 9, 1856.

5. Philip Clayton Rogers

Born August 13, 1829; married Julia Cavanna, March 25, 1865. She born August 11, 1846. Five children: Philip Clayton, born December 29, 1865; Julia Clayton, born December 4, 1867, died October 8, 1868; James Muirson, born September 27, 1874, died May 28, 1882; Juliana, born April 24, 1878; Virginia, born April 10, 1882.

6. Archibald Rogers, 2nd

Born November 12, 1832; died December 20, 1836.

7. Susan Bard Rogers

Born November 4, 1835; married Hermap Tong Livingston, December 6, 1853. He born June 12, 1827; died October 20, 1899. Six children: Herman, Edmund Pendleton, John Callendar, Anna, Archibald Rogers, and Sarah.

Herman Livingston, born June 24, 1856; married Emeline C. Hopkins, November 9, 1882. Three children: Herman, born August 18, 1883; Henry H., born February 5, 1887; Edmund Pendleton, born October 23, 1889.

Edmund Pendleton Livingston, born September 21, 1857; died December 10, 1888.

John Callendar Livingston, born May 8, 1862; married Louisa Foote Bowler, February 17, 1890. One child: Louisa Alida, born December 27, 1892.

Anna Livingston, born January 6, 1866.

Archibald Rogers Livingston, born November 23, 1868.

Sarah Livingston, born August 22, 1871; married George Herbert Williams, M.D., One child: Dorothy Livingston.

Peter Valleau

Peter, a son of Peter and Magdalene Valleau, was born in 1723. Baptised* October 20, 1723; witnesses: Siack Laroe and Rebecka Jeyerse. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen Cole,† of New Jersey. They had three children: two sons, and a daughter, Mary Magdalene. The sons died young.

Peter Valleau after his marriage went to Pennsylvania, and lived on a farm of one hundred and fifty acres, which he possessed in East Whiteland Township, Chester County, but the exact date of his leaving New Jersey is unknown. In a few years he removed to Marcus Hook,‡ a hamlet on the west shore of the Delaware River, about four miles below Chester, Pa.

We have been unable to obtain any information relating to the life of Mrs. Valleau. She made a visit to New York in 1766, which seems to have been more of a business character than otherwise, as the following letter from Mr. E. A. Marschalk, will show:

“Mr Peter Valleau
at Marcus Hook
Pennsylvania
pr favour of
Mr Ladd

New York May 19th 1766

Dear Husband

I wrote you the Eleventh Instant pr stage but for fear it should Miscarry except of this Opportunity pr Mr Ladd who is going to fetch his sister near Mr Nobletts and promises he will send this safe.

I spoke to the Doctr concerning the affair of the Land Between ford and us, and his Opinion with the Lawers—agree, that what was done was not authentic, and desires that you will not Pay Loyd for the wood nor Acknowledge the Article of Agreement—

* Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J. Peter Valleau was a witness at the baptism, at the Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J., on January 14, 1750, of Olverd, son of Steven Bordet and Geesie De Groot.

† Stephen Cole removed to Chester, Pa., where he died in the year 1744, and by his will, dated December 26th, of the same year, he appointed his wife, Martha, and his friends, Thomas Cummings and the Reverend Richard Backhouse, executors. The Reverend Richard Backhouse was Rector of the Episcopal churches of St. Martin's, Marcus Hook, Pa., St. John's, Concord, Pa., and of St. Paul's, Chester, Pa., from the year 1728 until his death, November 29, 1749. He was interred in St. Paul's Churchyard.

‡ Now in Delaware County. The Act creating the setting off Delaware from Chester County, was passed by the Legislature of Pennsylvania, September 26, 1789.

I have been at Bourdetts but have not received the money nor do not expect to get it—the Office here not being open—Shall not expect to do any Business except Ballotting for the Lands of Clifton Park which will be done to day

I am going to morrow over to Staten Island to see if anything can be done there—all friends give their love to you which is all from

Dr Husband

Your Loving & Affectionate

Wife

Elizabeth Vallean''

In the year 1767, Mrs. Vallean lost her life in an accident on the Delaware River. She had been visiting a sister, and on returning home by packet, a storm arose which upset the vessel. Instantly the cabin was filled with water, and the gangway blockaded with floating furniture, so that the prompt attempts to rescue the passengers proved of little avail. Cutting a hole in the quarter-deck offered the only hope of release, but while this was in progress all were drowned but two, one passenger, and the child, Mary Magdalene Vallean, then about eight years of age. The body of Mrs. Vallean was recovered. The loss of his wife under such circumstances threw a deep gloom over Peter Vallean for the rest of his life. The following is a copy of a letter* of condolence received by him at the time of his wife's death:

''To Mr. Peter Vallean

New York Aug. 8, 1767

Marcus Hook, Pa. [per favor of Capt. Ellis]

Dear Brother

We have received yours acquainting us of the death of Sister Vallean, a loss for which we both most sincerely condole with you and your dear family. You do not tell us whether your infant be living a circumstance we should have been glad to have been acquainted with—remember dear brother these are strokes of fortune we must submit to, they are the acts of God and the Dictate of Providence which consideration we hope may afford you comfort under so great a calamity—our most affectionate regards to Polly and the family concludes us your loving brother and sister

John Bard

Susanna Bard''

After the death of her mother, Mary Magdalene became a member of the family of her uncle, Dr. John Bard, and some months after her arrival in New York, was taken seriously ill. Two letters† now given refer to this sickness, but do not state its exact nature:

* Communicated by Mr. J. M. Bancroft, of Bloomfield, N. J.

† The first letter was sent by Mr. Philip Bancroft Turpin, of Valdosta, Ga.; the second, by Mr. J. M. Bancroft.

1. "New York April 18, 1768

Dear Peter.

I think Polly does not appear in so great danger this morning as she has been for some days past—tho' not yet free from considerable danger—her fever has been of the most dangerous kind—my wife sat up with her last night and thinks she past the night rather better than usual. I shall continue to acquaint you from time to time of her situation which I hope in God may be happy to us all

For

I am dr Brother

Mr. Peter Vallean
at Marcus Hook, Pa.

Yours affectionately
John Bard "

2. "New York, Apr. 20, 1768

Dear Peter

I have now the pleasure to acquaint you that your little Polly, I think out of danger. Yesterday, her illness took a more favorable turn, after being brought to the brink of the grave. I have seldom known of more deadly symptoms. Mr. family have been most tender of her. We have almost lived there night and day during her illness.

Your serv t and brother

John Bard. "

Of the further history of Peter Vallean we have no knowledge, except that he came to Wilmington, Del., where he died in 1795, aged seventy-two years.*

1. Mary Magdalene Vallean

Mary Magdalene, daughter of Peter Vallean and Elizabeth Cole, was born at East Whiteland, Great Valley, Chester County, Pa., April 28, 1759. She married Daniel Bancroft, M.D., September 8, 1776. They had five children, viz.: Elizabeth Maria, Harriet Carolina, Edward Augustus, Mary Ann, and Amelia Louise.

Biography of Mrs. Bancroft:†

Living under the personal care and supervision of Dr. and Mrs. Bard, Mary Magdalene was educated by them with great care, so that at maturity her character was patient, pious and self-reliant. She became the pride of this uncle and aunt. At the period of which we are now speaking she had just entered her eighteenth year, and was possessed of an elegant figure, a fascinating manner, and was endowed with great conversational powers, all of which caused her to be esteemed a beauty.

Her uncle, Dr. Bard, had long been solicited by a sister of his wife, living in

* Date of death from "A History of the Original Settlements on the Delaware," by Benjamin Ferris.

† This Biography of Mrs. Bancroft has been chiefly extracted from "Reminiscences of Wilmington," by Elizabeth Montgomery, and to this has been added public and private information from other sources. Miss Montgomery belonged to an old Wilmington family, and early in life gathered much of the traditionary lore of her native town. She was the daughter of Captain Hugh Montgomery, who was the first officer to hoist the flag of the United States at sea, on the news of the Declaration of Independence, 1776. This incident took place at the Island of St. Thomas, W. I. The "Reminiscences of Wilmington" is a work of marked interest and value, but is now out of print. The family legend of the Revolution, given by Miss Montgomery, is considered by Mrs. Bancroft's descendants to be correct. Elizabeth Montgomery died at Christ Church Hospital, Philadelphia, Pa., February, 1863, aged eighty-four years.



MARY MAGDALENE VALLEAU
Who married Dr. Daniel Bancroft

Philadelphia, to allow their niece to make her a visit, and at last reluctantly consented. The War of the Revolution having just broken out, and the dangers many, the young lady was placed under the care of Brigadier-General Daniel Roberdeau, who saw her safely to her destination, then a two days' journey from New York. Upon arriving at her aunt's mansion, she was, for the first time, introduced to the gayeties and pleasures of fashionable society, and at once became an object of attraction.

It was at this time that there was brought into her life a new acquaintance, one who will figure prominently in this narration. We refer to Daniel Bancroft, who was of English parentage,* and who was born at Westfield, Mass., November 2, 1746, but went to England in his early years, and was thus called an Englishman. He was endowed with superior intellect, highly cultivated. Choosing the medical profession for his vocation, he studied in a small town, near London, with a physician who was an eminent chemist. As the science of Chemistry was particularly attractive to him, he devoted his time to it, and aided by every facility, his arduous labor was rewarded by his pre-eminence in the study. His only brother, Edward, a distinguished physician in the royal household, was interested with him in a yellow dye that they had discovered in black oak bark, the quercitron of commerce, and they had been honored by a patent from King George the Third, giving them the exclusive right, for seven years, of importing this product into England. They were calculating on an immense revenue from this source, and Dr. Daniel Bancroft came to America to select a suitable place for their exports, arriving here at the commencement of the trouble with the mother country. The brother in London, who was to be the recipient, so warmly espoused the cause of the Colonies, that it betokened ruin to their schemes, and when hostilities began he deemed it prudent to retire to France, where he educated his children.

Dr. Daniel Bancroft leaning to royalty, resolved to remain neutral and not express his views; but neutral ground was scarce, and not finding such a spot whereon to rest his foot, he cautiously formed an acquaintance in Philadelphia with others of similar views. Among these was the wealthy Mrs. Mary Magdalene Kearsley, at whose house he mingled with the elite, his intellectual powers and courteous manner making him a desirable addition to their society. Dr. Bancroft foresaw his own critical situation, and felt the propriety of retiring to some sequestered spot where he might remain unknown. Upon apologizing to this hospitable lady for his abrupt withdrawal from her delightful circle, she manifested great regret at his conclusion, for an interesting niece, Miss Vallois,† the daughter of her brother (Peter), was expected from New York to make her a visit. She had relied much on his gallantry to promote her niece's pleasure, and had intended to surprise him with an introduction. A brilliant reception was to crown her arrival, and surely he could wait a few days to be present. The request was too impressive to be resisted, and he complied.

The Doctor's meeting with Mary Magdalene changed the course of events, and rendered his judicious plan of retirement not so easily accomplished as he had thought. Society had its charms for him, and the young lady was attracted by his personality, and, added to this, the aunt omitted nothing that would make a favorable impression upon either, although well aware that her niece's guardians would

* The names of his parents have not been ascertained. His brother Edward, born 1744, married in London, and had five children, viz.: Samuel Forester, Edward, Catharine, Julia, and ——. Their mother, after the death of her husband, married David Bull, by whom she had two daughters, viz.: Mary and Anna, both of whom died without issue.

† Vallean.

spurn an alliance with a Tory, and that neither talents nor position would avail. Mary Magdalene's honorable principles and warm affection for her benefactors made her aware that the path of duty pointed homeward, and she resolved to follow it by giving up her pleasures and admiring companions; but the intercourse between the two cities was suspended, and proved a hindrance to the performance of her intentions. The Doctor adhered to the royal side amid popular discontents. In the gathering storm, the time came when her decision had to be made, and she adopted his views. The aunt thought her niece was forming an alliance so splendid as to justify or excuse any intrigue on her part, and under her auspices, a private marriage was hastily decided upon, not to take place in her mansion, however, as that would insuperably alienate herself and her sister, Mrs. Bard. At the little town of Burlington, N. J., the ceremony was performed, after which they retired to the farm house of Mrs. A.

The next event to take place in this history was the capture of Dr. Bancroft by the patriots at Mt. Holly, N. J., on December 14, 1776. His captor, Colonel Samuel Griffin, sent him, as a suspected spy, to Philadelphia, where he was committed to the State Prison, December 22, 1776,* and from whence he addressed a petition,† dated January 10, 1777, to the Committee of Congress, requesting "he may have a speedy opportunity of answering to whatever may be alledged against him, & restored to his liberty, or suffered to go out on parole, as shall be Judged most proper, as he has no doubt of making it appear he is of a disposition not inimical to the Liberties of America." After being imprisoned for sixty days, he wrote,‡ on February 18, 1777, to the Council of Safety, asking for a hearing, and claiming that his arrest was due to the surmises of prejudiced persons, and that his health was suffering. In this last communication he states his reason for being in Mt. Holly at the time of his arrest. He says, "my being there was owing to the conveniency of my wife being with a relation, while I was expected to have been absent on my intended voyage to France."§ On February 27, 1777, Dr. Bancroft, still in prison, sent a letter|| to the President of the Council of Safety, again asking for an investigation of the charges made against him, as he thought he had been confined long enough merely upon the suspicion of guilt, and requesting that if found innocent he might speedily be given his freedom. It was not long after this that he was released, and by April, 1777, he had returned to his wife.

The Doctor's sentiments now becoming more thoroughly known at Burlington, he was closely watched, and becoming an object of suspicion to the New Jersey Council of Safety, was summoned to appear before them, which he did at Bordentown, on April 22, 1777.¶ The Board examined him, and, upon his taking the oaths of Abjuration and Allegiance to the State, he was dismissed.

His treatment in the two states made the Doctor very indignant, as he considered he was being persecuted solely for his opinions, not having committed any condemnatory act. Upon his release he openly espoused the Royal cause, and entered on board the British ship of war "Roebuck," as Surgeon, which position he was to exchange for one in the army. In 1783 he was Surgeon in the 2nd Battalion, New Jersey Loyalist Volunteers, encamped near Savannah, Georgia.

* "Penna. Colonial Records," Vol. XI, p. 59.

† "Arch. Penna.," 2 S., Vol. I, p. 686.

‡ "Arch. Penna.," 1 S., Vol. V, p. 231.

§ The relative whom Mrs. Bancroft was visiting at this time was her cousin Mary, Mrs. Thomas Hunloke, a daughter of Peter Theodorus Valleau.

|| "Arch. Penna.," 1 S., Vol. V, p. 246.

¶ "Minutes of New Jersey Council of Safety for 1777," p. 31.

In a few weeks after joining the "Roebuck"* he went south, leaving his wife at the farm house of Mrs A——, already mentioned. The family were plain Friends and hard working farmers, who, in their way, were very kind and sympathetic towards Mrs. Bancroft in all her troubles.

Mrs. Bancroft's marriage to a Tory had very much embittered the faithful guardians of her childhood, and they resolved to know her no more. To both the separation was heart rending. This resolution being communicated to her in her retirement, caused her to reflect deeply upon her position. Good common sense and a cheerful disposition led her to secure the friendship of the family, as in her character there was a union of dignity and companionship, making it desirable for her to have associates. She sought the regard of the household by manifesting gratitude for their attentions, and by conformity to their habits wherein she could acquiesce. Her respectful manner engendered a reciprocal attachment dissolved only by death.

Hearing nothing from the Doctor for months she began to fear lest he had fallen a victim to a southern climate. Hitherto he had kept her well supplied with funds and affectionate remembrances, but now her purse was growing slender, and she was in arrears for a quarter's board, being reduced to her last guinea. As a consequence of this state of affairs she became much depressed, and upon observing this her kind hosts of the farm house strove to conceal from her the unfavorable rumors regarding her husband, that were now afloat. At this juncture she was informed of the arrival, in the vicinity, of a gentleman direct from the encampment where the Doctor's regiment lay. Making a visit to him, without an introduction, she inquired how the regiment was situated and then for Dr. B. He, being a stranger to her anxiety, related what he knew. He said he had spent an hour with Dr. B. and his bride the morning of his departure, and had attended his wedding three evenings before. After listening to the stranger's story, she was overpowered and silenced for a time, then she exclaimed, "Impossible Sir, for he is my husband!" Her informant was deeply confused; however, on comparing incidents he was convinced of his identity, and felt so indignant at being a participator in any way in such a base procedure (and the companion of a villian, too, that would abandon so interesting a young creature, with an infant), in the warmth of ardor he vehemently denounced his baseness, which aroused her to check his rashness, by repeating with composure, "Sir! it is impossible, for he is my husband; and I will not believe him guilty of dishonor."

Late in the evening she returned to the farm house, and passed a sorrowing and sleepless night. In the morning, at the breakfast table, she communicated her trouble to the family, who laid aside the duties of the day, and devoted their time to sympathizing with her, and striving to soothe her agitation. Mrs. A. embracing her, said, "should poverty befall her in those perilous times, she should share her last half-loaf."

When the mysterious marriage story spread through the country it excited

* The "Roebuck" was lying in the Delaware River, off Philadelphia, during the occupancy of that city by the British, in the winter of 1777-78, and the following spring. The British troops evacuated the city on June 18, 1778, after which the "Roebuck" sailed for southern waters.

"The Meechianza at Philadelphia." This is the appellation of the most splendid pageant ever exhibited in our country, if we except the great "Federal Procession" of all trades and professions, through the streets of Philadelphia, in 1788. The Meechianza was chiefly a tilt and a tournament, with other entertainments, as the term implies, and was given on Monday the 18th of May 1778, at Wharton's country-seat in Southwark, by the officers of General Sir William Howe's army, to that officer, on his quitting the command to return to England. The unfortunate Major Andre was one of the leading spirits, and the charm of the company. Major Andre wrote a description of the Meechianza, and called it "the most splendid entertainment ever given by an army to its General." One of the entertainments was a splendid supper and dance, given by Captain Hammond, on board the "Roebuck." The ship was fully illuminated, and one hundred and seventy-two persons sat down to supper.—See "Watson's Annals of Philadelphia," Vol. II, pp. 290-2-3.

much adverse criticism. Some few pitied her, but many said it was a visitation for marrying a Tory. In the midst of all this commotion, she received letters and remittances from the Doctor. He was well and had good quarters. The marriage story was now solved. The Doctor B. who had been married was a surgeon in the same regiment, the spelling of his name differing only in two letters from that of Dr. Bancroft, and pronounced in a very similar manner.

Dr. Bancroft now urged his wife to take advantage of a vessel soon to sail from New York, and, under the protection of Captain Lee of the army (an unpolished man, but faithful to his trust), to come to him at the South, where the best of accommodations were provided for her reception. Mrs. Bancroft, eased in her mind, by her husband's advice, resolved to bid farewell to country, kindred and friends, and join him, as he wished to practice his profession in the vicinity of London, England, whither he intended going as soon as he could resign his commission with honor.

Before going south Mrs. Bancroft decided to pay a visit to Dr. and Mrs. Bard, and ask their forgiveness for all that had passed. She had provided a suitable woman, residing in Elizabethtown, N. J., to attend her infant in the event of her going South, and was to meet Captain Lee at that place in fifteen days, equipped for the voyage at a moment's notice. Fully aware of the many dangers that must be encountered in her journey up the North River to the home of her former guardians, near Poughkeepsie, she left her child and baggage in the care of this trusty woman, and provided herself with suitable apparel. Clad in a dark homespun dress, with coarse shoes, and her guineas quilted in a girdle and fastened around her waist, she set out on her adventurous way, alone and partly on foot.

Uncertain how to proceed, a large reward enabled her to stipulate with a man for a passage from Elizabethtown to New York. From the latter place, through the influence of a British officer, she was conducted to a town some miles distant, where she was informed that at a village, seven miles further on, a packet touched twice a week, and that the morrow was their regular day. The times were perilous, and the country filled with conflicting parties, making it impossible to procure a conveyance, or an escort, so she resolved to walk the seven miles. It was now the season of spring* and the weather was damp and cool. The foot path she took was devious and lonely, not a human being or a habitation anywhere. Reaching some woods she stopped and rested at the cabin of a hermit, who advised her how to proceed, as she had slightly strayed from the road. She kept the path by following, at a safe distance, the drum of a recruiting party, who had passed her as she was conversing with the recluse.

The dusky shadows of evening were thickening around her, and the distant drum and shrill bugle from the barracks warned her of the approaching hour for the sundown reveille. The stately hills and rocks rose upon her view, and the blue vapoing mists were gathered about their summits, hanging like curtains in the air. Soon the twilight died away, and the glimmer of a few lights marked the place of her destination, when an officer rode suddenly by her, and she thought she recognized his features.

Entering an ordinary tavern, she seated herself in the bar-room by the fire, hungry, chilled with cold, and weary, and so dejected that she hesitated to order a meal or a night's lodging, even with a full purse to pay her fare. She sighed for a glimpse of a familiar face, or even the sound of a voice to address her. In this

* 1779.

disconsolate state she wept. A quick footstep arrested her attention, and the well-known face of General Nathaniel Greene* was presented. To introduce herself would secure aid and counsel, so much needed; yet she shrunk from this, and even tried to conceal her face.

He paced the floor, evidently an attentive observer, and advancing, addressed her politely, inquiring the cause of so young a female being alone amid such peril. An evasive and confused reply was given, when he demanded an explicit answer. To tell her motive was a hard struggle, it simply concerned herself, to induce the Captain of the packet to set her on shore at Dr. Bard's landing.

The General listened to her brief reply with intense solicitude, and exclaimed, "Can it be possible!" "Am I deceived, or is it the voice of M. Vallois?" A conflict of feeling agitated her, and almost choked with sobs, she said, "Yes General Greene, you do know the voice!" "It is that of a penitent wanderer, on a pilgrimage to her foster home, an exile, rushing into the arms of her early friends to beg forgiveness, and implore a parting blessing, ere she bids them a final farewell."

The recognition, though grave and silent, was deeply exciting. The General was cautious, and dared not converse freely, lest it should be known that he had held an interview with the wife of a Tory. He begged her to betray no knowledge of him, but to receive any little attention as charity towards a helpless woman.

The walk of seven miles in fear and trembling was wearisome. The day had been passed without refreshment, and now she was exhausted. The General relieved her embarrassment by ordering supper and securing her lodging, and still more important, he ordered the Captain to land her where she desired. This could not have been effected without his influence, and her scheme would have failed.

Early the next morning she went on board the packet. The Captain was kind, and told her she was indebted to General Greene's influence for being set on shore at Bard's landing. She ascended the frowning hills; the path lay beside the skirts of a forest, where the wind sighed mournfully through the broken boughs of many an ancient oak. She sat down on a mossy seat, feeling her need of support and guidance in the difficulty of entering the abode of her offended relatives, doubtful of meeting with a reception, after all she had passed through. Whilst thus agitated and dejected, a tall figure came out of the forest glade; his snowy locks were hanging over his shoulders, and a bundle of sticks in his arms. The recognition of his features startled her, and she shrieked and fainted. His attention was arrested, and when she revived, she exclaimed, "Oh! my father!" His wanderings had separated them since childhood; remembrances of the past flitted across her mind to sadden their meeting. They conversed till the evening shades gathered over them. Her parent could give her no advice, for the family were so exasperated at her marriage with a Tory, that even to name her was prohibited, and the youngest son† only, ventured to allude to her. She was his favorite cousin, and being ardent in his feelings, he vowed that when he was a man, he would traverse oceans and scale mountains to meet his beloved cousin P.

Being left to pursue her lonely way to the mansion, she met an old servant, who was milking a stray cow near the kitchen door; the servant had always been treated by the family more as a relative than as a slave. Of her she inquired for a night's lodging. Her familiar voice astonished the woman; she sprang to her feet,

* A detachment of his command was quartered at this village.

† He was Dr. John Bard's son Archibald, who was nearly of the same age as Mrs. Bancroft.

knew she was not mistaken, and burst into a flood of tears. Mrs. Bancroft repeated what her father had told her, and was advised to rush into the parlor and surprise her uncle and aunt, for Master B. was there, and he was a host in her favor.

She acquiesced, following the woman to the parlor door, who waved her hand to her mistress, and said, "a benighted traveller begged lodging." Mrs. Bard answered, "Susy, you know we have no spare room." "Mistress she looks like a lady, and so young." "Let some one go with her to the farm house." "Oh mistress, just come and speak to her yourself." "Why do you persevere so, Susy?" "Oh dear, mistress, do come and see; she is so tired, besides so pretty." Mrs. Bard replied, "Susy you always manage to gain your point."

The niece now came forward, saying, "Madame, will you have the goodness to give me a shelter under your roof? Overcome with fatigue, I am too feeble to proceed further." Her voice and manner were impressive.

The aunt started, and sighed heavily. The whole company were attracted, as they were silent at the moment, for her young cousin had just been reproved, in their presence, for alluding to his Tory cousin. In his excited state, he grasped a heavy chair, and recognizing her voice, in a frenzy of joy, dashed it so forcibly that it broke against the wall. They saw it in time to escape the stroke or it would have levelled the three.

However, their screams alarmed the household, who all ran. The chair touched Susy's elbow and she fainted, and amid the consternation this hero exclaimed, "It is my own cousin Polly!" and he affectionately embraced her. He alone was regardless of the passing incident, and the whole was a most pathetic yet ludicrous scene. Their awakened sympathies subdued their displeasure. The transition was so sudden, from the severity of the rebuke addressed to the youth, to the most affectionate greeting of the wanderer. Here the offender's presence "lulled the angry passions into peace."

When the flurry had passed over, her dress was scrutinized, and queries arose, why in such a garb and alone? How was it possible for a female to travel from New York, and pass the different military stations? Circumstances seemed to confirm their opinion, that her condition was forlorn, that cross events and sorrow had induced her so rashly to encounter the hazardous journey, and hope only had buoyed her up, that as a repentant exile she could recover her foster-father's protecting care.

The only information they ever had was the story of the Doctor's marriage in Georgia. Even in primitive days ere telegraph wires were stretched to convey news from the Atlantic shores to the mountains, evil reports were borne on the wings of the wind, but they knew her high spirit must have passed through the furnace of affliction ere it was melted into such humility. Her destitution was evident, for she was meanly clad, and without a change of raiment. This conclusion rekindled their most ardent love, and, in pity, they vied with each other in kindness, resolving to let the unpleasant past be buried in oblivion, and to give her a cheerful welcome to the home of her youth, though events had separated them and made their paths in life so opposite.

After the excitement produced by the extraordinary scene had subsided, every one was anxious to know how a lonely female could travel the road in such wild and stirring times. Her physical strength was exhausted, but her mental energies were exhilarated by the deep interest manifested towards her. She began to recount her adventures, omitting that part which referred to the absent ones, and

this required considerable skill to manage, for she had designed, when about to depart, to state in few words the object of her visit. "I kept silence, even from good words, and in this was pain and grief to me."

The following day was the only one she could devote to her loved friends, and the thoughts of a separation from her family was a painful trial, but was submitted to with firmness. She disclosed the design of her visit, and referred to her future destiny. They strongly objected to her return to New York, but maternal duty bade her go. Her kind uncle pledged himself to have the child brought on, a less hazardous enterprise and seeming to meet every obstacle. He depicted in glowing colors the trials and crosses attendant on life in a camp, but neither entreaties nor remonstrances availed. She resolved to encounter the perils and hardships incident to military life, and share her husband's fate, and neither her courage nor powers of endurance ever failed.

Early in the morning, Mrs. Bancroft set off on her journey, accompanied by her uncle, about forty miles on horseback, over a very rugged road, and neither of them accustomed to this mode of travel. The parting with her family was sad, and the way was gloomy. She resolved to make an effort to cheer him, by recounting a series of amusing anecdotes peculiar to the times. As evening was drawing to a close, they were much fatigued. The last three miles she fainted twice, and was held upon her saddle by a man till they reached the place of rest, where a refreshing sleep fitted her for new trials. Her affectionate uncle dare not venture beyond these bounds, and she bade him adieu with a sad heart.

Loneliness encircled her path, and tears flowed to her relief. Tedious miles were passed over, and fruitless inquiries were made for a conveyance, till convinced her only safe way was in a baggage wagon, mingling with soldiers' wives. Meeting with one she solicited a seat; the women objected, bawling aloud to the driver that they were "now too scrowdged." He as roughly replied, they must make room, for his orders were, "to take up all the soger's women."

Those in the next wagon, with much civility, admitted her, though it was crowded to excess with those of the very lowest order. They strove to be so civil that she felt herself under a lucky planet by having escaped from the other.

The afternoon was spent in the most boisterous manner; at night they encamped in the woods, midst a darkness like "the Egyptian, which could be felt." It was drizzling and chilly, and they had no cover for their defenceless heads. A slight cold had affected her previously, and the exposure caused a swollen face; and it was very painful. In the morning one of the women assured her it was the mumps, and advised her to bandage her face with a handkerchief, as it was dangerous, and they all seemed disposed to soothe her by kindness, and to cease from their noisy mirth. During the ride she had expressed no displeasure at their boisterous conduct, nor of her own inconvenience. They knew she was not one of their class, and were pleased at her not interfering with their amusements.

In this humble garb, on the top of a baggage wagon, midst a group of the lowest order of women, she entered the city of New York, where she had been educated and associated with the most refined society. Her thoughts reverted to the past, and made her deeply sensitive to the present event. They were all dismissed at the barracks, and went in search of their husbands, while she sought a conveyance to New Jersey.

In a forlorn condition, she wandered around to find a boatman to ferry her over. It was so difficult a task to cross, that none were willing to encounter the

risk. At length she met a man of whom she had a faint recollection. He consented for a large reward, if she would meet him on the wharf about midnight.

In the house of a poor woman she sought shelter till the appointed time. The night was unfavorable, and with two men in a boat, in terror and almost despair, she was ferried over and landed in the salt marshes, paying her last two guineas, and left to grope the dangerous way, sinking in the mire, fearful of rising no more till the last trumpet sounded.

The dawn of day favored her escape. A Jersey wagon drove by, and in it she secured a passage to Elizabethtown. Her child was well, but unhappy in her absence. Fatigued and really indisposed, she required refreshment and rest; and while the former was preparing, water was brought, and she changed her shoes and stockings, intending to rest a few hours before arranging her dress.

The nurse had an errand a mile distant, and Mrs. Bancroft urged her to hasten back, as she expected Captain Lee.

The nurse had just left when the bustling officer appeared, and began hurrying her into the vehicle, sick and weary, not allowing her a moment to change her unsightly dress; nor could entreaties move him to wait for the nurse. However, he made an arrangement with the clever host to hurry her on. Though his manner was rough, his object was kind, to place Mrs. Bancroft and her child safely on board ship before dark. Her mind was so absorbed by harassing scenes and fatigue, and the suffering from the pain in her face, that she was regardless of her appearance, as if unconscious of the impressions it would make on strangers.

The ship was at anchor ready to sail by morning light. It was nearly dark when they went on board, and Captain Lee pushed her into the cabin, and went for the nurse. Having no introduction, and in so mean a garb, she was gazed at with the utmost disdain. The haughty officers and their wives made many observations, which awakened a sense of her mean appearance. When the berths were selected there was none for her. The Captain of the ship was applied to, but he appeared to know nothing about her. However, in compassion, he did his best to have a bed fixed on the cabin floor. There was no alternative at this late hour, and even this accommodation, to one so wearied and indisposed, invited a refreshing sleep.

Warmth and rest relieved the pain, and removed the swelling from her face. She was suddenly aroused from a sound nap by the tossing of the ship, for it blew a heavy gale, and some were thrown out of their berths. All were wretchedly sick. At gray dawn those who could, arose. They were weighing anchor and getting ready to sail, as Captain Lee arrived with the nurse.

When the ship was under way and regulations established, a state room was secured for her, and making her toilet, she came out in the new character of a surgeon's lady. The whole company were astonished, as if a new star had appeared to eclipse the cluster. Her face had resumed its shape, and the gallant Captain introduced her at the eleventh hour.

Several officers were on board, friends of Dr. Daniel Bancroft, attached to the same regiment, and they overwhelmed her with apologies, and she readily forgave them all. Her good common sense attributed the slight that passed, to her unsightly dress, which induced them to feel she was an intruder. Being highly gifted in conversation, she proved a charming companion at sea. Her recent adventures were an entertaining topic, and a prosperous voyage landed them safely at Savannah.

Adventurous wanderings, sorrowing days, and sleepless nights had embittered her life in the absence of her husband, and meeting him in good health to her was unexpected joy, affectionately reciprocated. Great success awaited this detachment of the army. Soon they entered Charleston* triumphant victors. In the zenith of their glory, they reveled in luxurious living, masters of the Queen City of the South. A spacious mansion was assigned to Dr. Daniel Bancroft, and his bounteous table never failed in guests. His skillful services and intellectual acquirements were highly appreciated, and besides he was an instructive and cheerful companion. Mrs. Bancroft's personal charms, intelligence, and fascinating manner gave her celebrity, and attracted to their domicile refined society, and the most distinguished of the army, being admired and esteemed by the noble Lords Cornwallis and Rawdon. If splendid living, added to many gratifications could make her happy, perhaps the happiest days of her married life were passed in Charleston.

We come now to the time of the surrender† of Lord Cornwallis, and the dawn of peace. The Bark scheme had failed; nothing seemed to present for the future, and Dr. Daniel Bancroft therefore resolved to continue in his Majesty's service. His regiment was ordered to Nova Scotia. Ere the social joys and balmy climate of the South were bidden adieu, the second infant daughter was presented at the baptismal font,‡ and sealed Harriet Carolina, as a memento of her birth-place and her parents' happy days.

Towards the close of autumn, they sailed to the wild stern shores of their destination. The forces landed on a chilly morning, when all nature was assuming its wintry garb. Every green thing was nipped, the streams had ceased to flow, and were thickening and frosted over with glassy ice. When they arose the next morning the premises bore a gloomy aspect, surrounded by a dreary wilderness, and the absence of comforts, so unlike that to which they had hitherto been accustomed. Some days were employed in assorting baggage, and arranging their rude but roomy dwelling. The Doctor had brought his well furnished library, and large accessions of new works received from Europe just as they embarked from Charleston—and abundant roots that had been gathered in the South, hoarded up, besides an untold number of gallipots. There was spare room for chemical operations, fuel to keep up fire for stews, and, in short, every facility to pursue the science which all his life had been his hobby. Moreover, the great advantage of seclusion favored his designs, and he entered into the study with all the enthusiastic ardor of youth, regardless of the cares or comforts of the world. Locality to him was merely a name.

In this sequestered spot the lonely hours renewed to Mrs. Bancroft reminiscences of early days and absent ones. The scenes of her youth and married life crowded her imagination, and gave a sombre tint to her evening meditations. There were no books to amuse the tedious hour, nor companions but the rustic inmates so uncongenial to her. She resolved no more to murmur or repine, but to strive to be useful in her station, and be therewith content.

The absence of books, so deeply regretted, produced a happy effect, inducing her to read and study carefully individual character, with as much assiduity as if she was searching for hidden treasure. Fully convinced of her duty to those around her, she determined to render them some essential good, and the soldiers'

* The British captured Charleston, May 12, 1780.

† October 19, 1781.

‡ 1783.

wives claimed her attention. In the South, an intimacy had been cultivated with a few of the officers' ladies, who were at this station, and these demanded morning calls. The third visit contemplated, was to a class much more pitiable; the refugees who, with slender means of subsistence, had clung to royalty in the Revolution, and fled hither, leaving wealth, friends and country.

A dreary fortnight had gone since they first trod these rugged shores. In the South many hours were spent in compounding and weighing drugs to aid the Doctor, and she paid strict attention to the art, and made some progress, besides acquiring a smattering of Latin. This evening she was impressed that the study of medicine was clearly pointed out as a duty, in which she could most effectually serve those with whom her lot was now cast. Leisure, books, and an eminent professor facilitated the study, arduously pursued for two years or more, during the time of their sojourn in Nova Scotia, where much practical knowledge was gained in attending women at the garrison, and where testimony was borne to her skill and judgment, and also to her acts of charity and mercy.

Luxuries were unknown here, and their daily fare was coarse. Being used to such, the privation of many things was submitted to without a murmur. But want of good bread was sorely felt, as they had to feed on coarse, tough biscuit, or unleavened cakes. Out of this trivial matter grew much discontent. Like the Israelites of old, who longed for the fleshpots of Egypt and loathed the manna in the wilderness, and murmured against Moses, so these people longed for the fat of the land, once their sweet home, and loathed the unleavened bread, and murmured against their rulers.

Their destitution was proclaimed to the ear of royalty with effect. Stores arrived at this crisis. They were remembered by absent and unknown friends. Many packages were welcomed. Mrs. Bancroft's presents contained a most desirable offering, portable yeast, with the recipe to prepare it, and the donor was no less a personage than the Queen of England. This was cheering, and without delay, a quantity was set to rise.

Women were called from the barracks—to them was given a portion of leaven and flour to bake early in the morning. When all was ready, Mrs. Bancroft, with Gideon* and other soldiers, their baskets loaded with bread, went to the officers' families to distribute a portion, while the women liberally served the ranks. Cheerful faces and grateful hearts cordially greeted them. On the morrow the refugee families received their portion from Mrs. Bancroft.

Three days were spent in distributing bread, and those were days of feasting, joy, and gladness. This simple incident foreboded much good and brightened every object. To Mrs. Bancroft it was a memorable event, and those three days were deemed among the happiest of her life. In many a sad moment afterwards her heart was soothed and cheered by the reflection of that trifling incident.

Spring was opening, and the Doctor spent much time in searching for roots. Mrs. Bancroft often was his companion in the woods from the rising to the setting sun. The first green thing discovered was wood sorrel, under a log covered with leaves. The acid was so delightful to taste that Mrs. B. gathered a quantity, stewed and seasoned it as green apples, and made pies, so rare that they were relished as a delicious morsel, and the news flew through the colony with increasing demands on her for small pieces to taste, and she became celebrated as a pastry

* Gideon was her soldier guide in her visits to the barracks, and to the refugees.

cook, for her pies were unrivalled in excellence; her recipes were copied out over and over for them.

The Doctor was exceedingly amused at his wife's culinary fame, which he had never discovered, and she confessed that the pies were an experiment, which made such a hubbub in this little world and incited ludicrous scenes.

Ladies hitherto shrinking from the chilling winds, or even a balmy breeze, would hie to the forest in scores, be exposed to the dews and torn by briers, scratching over dead leaves and scattered branches for wood sorrel, with all the energy of the men at the gold diggings of California.

Excitement was a preventive of colds, and exercise created appetite and invited refreshing sleep, and a better temperament was the consequent effect. The country was assuming a more enlivening effect, though vegetation was slow in putting forth buds. The favorable change excited emulation in each one to improve their home. Trees and shrubbery were planted, gardens plotted, and vegetables cultivated; all were aroused from their slumbers.

In this improving state of the colony, strange news arrived, very mysterious, yet true. Letters were written by Dr. Edward Bancroft, of London, who had retired to France during the contest with America, stating that he was now reinstated in royal favor, and his patent right renewed for seven years. Dr. Daniel Bancroft's speedy removal to the United States was urged, where he must travel over the land, and select the most eligible location for the exportation of the Black Oak Bark for the yellow dye. The Doctor resigned his commission, and prepared once more to return. Mrs. Bancroft was overjoyed, anticipating the pleasure of embracing her dearest relatives on her native soil.

In numbering her days in Nova Scotia, more happiness than sorrow was mingled in her lot. Many trials had beset her way. Yet she was fully convinced, more happiness than misery was allotted to man. Each one had their portion of good and evil. If the good was cherished, the evil would wither and pass away as the evening shadow.

At St. John's they embarked for Boston, and had a pleasant voyage; there the Doctor had relatives, and Mrs. Bancroft's reception was so kind that he was induced to leave his family while he explored the Eastern States. As it occupied more of his time than was expected, Mrs. Bancroft often accompanied him—and in the North she was his constant companion. Dr. Bancroft shortly after was absent from his wife for some weeks, and writes her this letter:*

“Mrs. Bancroft
Westfield, Mass.
My Dear Polly

I wrote you about a fortnight ago, & then informed you that I was soon to set out for Maryland, from whence I returned a few days since—I likewise told you that there was some alteration made in our original Plan, by which it will be in my power to return to you sooner than was expected. By the method now proposed I shall be frequently in Philadelpa & would therefore wish you to write me by the Post at Mr Whitehead's, corner Latitia Court, Market Street. You will readily

* From Mr. Philip Bancroft Turpin.

suppose my anxiety to hear from you is every day increasing, & will continue to do so until you or some friend [if your health will not permit you] writes me.

I am now preparing with all possible expedition some freight here to be sent immediately to Europe, & shall in a few days return to Maryland to transact some business there; & as soon as I can put it in a condition to go on with out my immediate attendance, I shall hasten to you—it is difficult to determine what length of time all this may require, but imagine it will not exceed eight or ten weeks—In the meantime as I earnestly wish you to be happy let me entreat you to endeavor at being so with the hope that this is the last of the many disagreeable separations that were appointed us to suffer. Remember my Love to our children, & respectful Compliments to all friends—with esteem & tenderest Affection

I am Yours

Dan. Bancroft.

Philadelphia

6th May '85

P. S. since writing the above I met Mr Davan who told me, with the greatest expressions of pleasure, that he had just received a Letter from Jemmy who was in England at Bristol; & that he supposed a remittance of fifty guineas would fetch him to America in the course of a few months—I imagine he might be a very worthy man if cured of a certain kind of Levity [with Oaths] which, from the Father's account, seems hitherto, to have been rather predominant in his Character—I ever am

Yours

D. B."

10th May.

Mrs. Bancroft made a transient visit in the city of New York to her uncle's family; they having been so recently opposed to the Doctor, an introduction was not thought advisable; no unkind feeling was evinced, and a pleasing reconciliation was anticipated.

Philadelphia was their residence, while the State of Pennsylvania was carefully traveled over, and in his tour the Doctor was accompanied by a gentleman from each section of this state.

By invitation of Daniel Heath, Esq., they were nearly two months guests at his hospitable mansion in Wilmington, Del. In the meantime Mr. and Miss Vining made a visit to Mr. Heath's family, and as Dr. D. B.'s pursuits were a theme of conversation, Mr. V. became interested, and advised the Doctor, before he decided on a permanent situation, to visit Delaware. [During the war the Doctor, by reason of his connection with the army, passed through the whole South, with the exception of Delaware.]

He acquiesced, and accompanied Mr. Vining to Wilmington. These two gentlemen soon rode over the state, and his months of laborious research and

wanderings were here crowned with success. Thus we* disclose the connecting link in our chain of narrative.

In 1786 or 1787, Dr. Daniel Bancroft occupied the house on Quaker Hill, afterwards owned by Benjamin Ferris, and engaged in the exportation of the bark. His mind was too much absorbed in scientific works to bend to business, for which he had no tact. He was easily imposed on; plausible and flattering promises drew from him large sums of money, in advance, for bark, which proved a failure—not having had proper inspection, his shipments were made and condemned in England. Such remissness had to be accounted for on this side of the Atlantic, and proved a heavy loss. On the other side great profits flowed in streams to benefit the importation there.

Two daughters have been alluded to. One other was born in Wilmington. The eldest was a handsome brunette, of an elegant figure, dignified, self-possessed, and seemed fitted to encounter adverse events—and many were mingled in her cup. She married young, in the year 1795, and went to Virginia, accompanied by her sister, who, though smaller, was very fair and handsome.

The elder son of Dr. Edward Bancroft, of London, was on a visit to his uncle, and was one of the bridal party. John Vaughan, Esq.,† of Philadelphia, was his father's agent, and gave a dinner party on the evening of March 7, 1796, previous to his expected departure for Europe. He and his uncle, Dr. Bancroft, were guests, and the latter sat down to table apparently in perfect health, but ere its viands were carved, he fell in an apoplectic fit, and when he was raised from the floor his pulse had ceased to beat, and the lamp of life to burn.‡ The following letter§ was sent to Mrs. Bancroft by Mr. Vaughan:

“Philadel. March 8, 1796:

Dear Madam.

Your nephew Mr. S. Bancroft will communicate to you the unfortunate event that has taken place at my house—it is an event which will require the fullest exertion of that fortitude and resignation of which you have hitherto shown so much in your past life. No measure of respect to our departed friend will be neglected. Mr. Whitehead and myself will endeavor to act as we conceive you would have wished had you been here. As soon as we conceived him in any way seriously indisposed we sent for Dr. Way, who as well as your nephew were in the house at the moment of his dissolution and if any consolation could be admitted at the present moment it would be derived from the reflection that in his last moments he was surrounded by his friends.

Yours sincerely

John Vaughan”

* Miss Montgomery.

† For an account of John Vaughan, Esq., see Anna Maria Stout, article Marguerite Valteau, p. 71.

‡ Dr. Bancroft was buried in Philadelphia. Mrs. Bancroft took out Letters of Administration on her husband's estate, June 10, 1796.

§ This, and the succeeding letter were contributed by Mr. J. M. Bancroft.

The nephew referred to in the above letter was Samuel Forester Bancroft, who writes his aunt the following:

"Phil. Nov. 19, 1796.

My dear aunt,

I arrived here after having travelled the whole Extent of country from Sandusky on Lake Erie through Presque Isle [now Erie, Pa.], Buffalo Creek, the Genesee Country to Bethlehem where we hired a carriage to this place. I found two letters from my father and one from my brother who has been for the past seven months in the West Indies where he has had the good fortune to please the Commander-in-Chief beyond the other Army Physicians who he has in consequence superceded in the direction of the General Hospital as well as obtained the rank of Lieut-Col. with half pay to amount to £780. per annum. My father commands me to proceed immediately to the West Indies, where some appointment of consequence is doubtless in readiness for me. I wish much to see you as well as Eliza and Harriet, nor do I feel unconcerned about Mary Ann whom I should wish to place at Bethlehem or any other place of Education making my father responsible through the medium of Mr. Vaughn for all her expenses there. Adieu and believe me as ever dear Aunt with sincere affection and respect

Your Nephew

Samuel Bancroft."

During the winter of the Doctor's decease, Mrs. Bancroft boarded in Philadelphia. Her youngest daughter had then entered her eighth year, and was a sprightly and sensible child. A few of her witty remarks are fresh in memory.

The lady of the house had no children, and was too exacting of others. On taking leave and affectionately admonishing this one, she said "Mary, you are a sensible, and a very pretty little girl, but you have not won my affection, nor do I believe you will win the love of others, as you have so independent a spirit, and seem to care so little for the world or anything in it." On listening attentively to Mrs. D. C.'s advice, she replied, "Very true, Madam. I have read in the book mamma says was written for our instruction and guide in life, that we are not to care for this world, nor the things thereof."

On the anniversary of her ninth year, she observed, "I never saw the sun arise in such splendor as this morning. It awoke me, and shone so bright and cheering on my birthday, that I felt it to be a reproof for my disobedience, and resolved never willfully to offend any one. Then I can shine too, and cheer all around me, by being dutiful and good. And, my dear mamma, I will strive to be prepared to be your companion and friend, as my sisters were."

Being an inmate of our family for months, her good intentions were adhered to. At times she had been disagreeably wild and rude. From this day she became an exceedingly interesting and amiable little girl.

In the autumn of 1797, during the prevalence of the yellow fever in Philadelphia, the younger son of Dr. Edward Bancroft, of London, who was Surgeon-General to his Britannic Majesty's forces in the West Indies, was making a tour through the United States, and visited his aunt in Wilmington, and in compliance with his father's request, invited Mrs. Bancroft and her daughters to accompany him to London, and make it their permanent abode. Her married daughter was too strong a tie to sever, and this advantageous offer was declined. However, she accompanied him to Boston, and visited their relatives.

Having long contemplated a visit to her daughter, she set off in the autumn of 1798 to Virginia, uncertain of her future destiny. Her youngest daughter then past ten years of age was her companion.

In the spring of 1800, Miss Bancroft, a beautiful girl in her seventeenth year, her second daughter, was riding with a bridal party in Virginia, and alighted with them at a gentleman's mansion, where refreshments were offered. Twelve persons partook freely of preserved plums with impunity. Miss B. grew sick and was taken home. A physician was called in, and the next day it was announced to her mother that she was poisoned. Inquiry was made as to what she had eaten. The plums were examined, and having been preserved in a copper kettle affected her stomach, previously diseased. Her sufferings were agonizing for three weeks, when she expired. She was in the bloom of youth and loveliness, and her mother's friend and companion. Of all her trials none bore so heavy or bowed Mrs. Bancroft so low, for no tears came to her relief. Her beloved Harriet Carolina was no more.

When a few more years had gone, her youngest daughter married; from early life she had walked in religion's ways, and was an exemplary and consistent Christian, with whom her mother spent her latter years in peace and happiness; though a permanent home in the South was not in accordance with Mrs. Bancroft's wishes. But it was her fate.

Mrs. Bancroft being inimical to slavery, was conscious of prejudice. Yet she was just—and averred, that in a long sojourn in the midst of it, neither cruelty nor ill-treatment beset her way, more than was exhibited towards others in a like station in free states, where much more labor was exacted, and in general where the blacks were less cared for by the employer.

As Virginia was her future abode, this class of the human family claimed her unwearied attentions, and there was ample scope to labor for their welfare and moral improvement. In 1808, in a visit to her friends here, many interesting incidents were recounted of her efforts to do them good, and though not often successful, she continued to persevere.

Her son-in-law, Mr. Turpin, owned a plantation, with four hundred slaves, distant four miles from his residence; many of these were too old to labor, and numbers too young. Such swarms to be fed and clothed, consumed the annual crop, the failure of which incurred a heavy debt. Yet master said "old family servants could not be disposed of, while there was land to sustain them."

Mrs. Bancroft's medical knowledge was important, and her services in constant requisition, unless domestic duties had higher claims or inclement weather proved a hindrance. Every morning she rode around this farm, visited each quarter, and gave a word in season, not passing the laborer in the field.

She playfully said, in striving to impart instruction to the most ignorant of the race, she was daily learning something new. Even from the field she re-

turned wiser; there she learned how to plant cotton, to raise tobacco, and to grow corn. At the quarters she learned to spin, to weave, and to make hoe cake. Yea, mote, to eat a piece with a slip of bacon after her morning ride, ere returning to a late dinner. From the slaves she acquired all this useful information.

In summer time it was her delight to walk into the cornfield on Monday morning, and meet the cheerful black faces with clean white cotton garments, mingling among the green stalks two feet high or more, and to be so pleasantly greeted by the slaves, calling to each other "Our lady has come. Oh, missee look so well." In the woods on horseback, or rambling on foot in their midst, she was a stranger to fear.

A very fatal fever prevailed among the slaves in this region, one season, and many fell victims on neighboring plantations—only three of her patients died of the epidemic.

In the year 1820 the Turpin family removed to Kentucky, and in 1824 Mrs. Bancroft left Virginia, and made her future home with them. Their residence, Beech Park, six miles from Warsaw, Gallatin County, is still standing. After this removal Mrs. Bancroft continued to devote her life to works of mercy among the slaves, and extended her good offices to the poorer white neighbors—often furnishing medicine as well as advice,—and it was on one of these errands that she received the fall from her horse that resulted in her death, being then eighty-one years of age. This sad event occurred in October, 1840. Mrs. Bancroft was buried in the Turpin family cemetery on their place.

Children of Mary Magdalene Valleau and Daniel Bancroft

1. Elizabeth Maria Bancroft

Born, Burlington, N. J., January 25, 1779; died April 14, 1849. Married first, James Dunlap Ross, of Virginia, October 29, 1795.* He born September, 1773; died September 6, 1800. Two children: Anna Maria Virginia, born May 25, 1797, died soon; James David, born December 5, 1799, died December 25, 1799.

Married second, W. F. Barrett, lawyer, of Kentucky. No children.

2. Harriet Carolina Bancroft

Born at or near Charleston, S. C., October 18, 1783; died in Virginia, April 5, 1800; unmarried.

3. Edward Augustus Bancroft

Born April 30, 1785; died August 8, 1786.

4. Mary Ann Bancroft

Born, Wilmington, Del., July 12, 1788; married Horatio Harris Turpin,†

* Marriage recorded at Old Swedes (Trinity) Church, Wilmington, Del.

† The Turpins in France:

Turpin, Tour-du-Pin, The Pine Tower, or Castle.

Turpin, Equerry, Lord of Bellaumay, of Normandy, jurisdiction of Argentan.

Arms: de gueules à la fasces d'or accompagnée de trois pommes de pin du même, la pointe en bas.

Turpin de Crissé: this name known from the time of Charlemagne, belongs to one of the most ancient Houses of the Kingdom, established in Anjou, in the Thirteenth Century, and which is as much praised in the History of France as in Savoie. We read in the former that one Turpin of the country of Dauphiny, Baron of the "Tour du Pin," was besieged in the city of this name by some Turpins of Savoie, his kinsmen, in the hope of winning him to their side; but he was faithful to his legitimate Prince, he preferred to endure all the horrors of a siege, and to lose this city of the Pine Tree Tower, which was his heritage. It is this Baron Turpin, said a Genealogical Table of the House, communicated to us, of 1768, founded upon original titles, from whom descends another Turpin, who in the time of Charlemagne, was Governor of the Province of Aste in Gascogne, served his Prince in war against the Saracens; died of his wounds, and was interred at Sainte Jean de Sourière where his tomb is. He had a brother, John Turpin, Archbishop of Reims, Chamberlain and ordinary Counsellor of Charlemagne, well known in our History. The proof that this Archbishop of Reims and his brother belonged to the House of Turpin of Crissé is

of Powhattan County, Va., March 30, 1803. She died at her residence near Warsaw, Gallatin County, Ky., September 20, 1865. He born April 13, 1755; died October, 1826. Twelve children: Edward Augustus, William, Thomas Jefferson, Philip Osborne, William Henry, Peterfield, Horatio Harris, Mary Elizabeth James, Virginius Americus, Harriet Carolina, Thomas Jefferson 2nd, and Anna Cornelia.

5. Amelia Louise Bancroft

Born November 23, 1793; died December 23, 1793.

Children and Descendants of Mary Ann

Fourth Child of Mary Magdalene Vallean and Daniel Bancroft

1. Edward Augustus Turpin

Born, Powhattan County, Va., January 8, 1804; died, Philadelphia, Pa., June 22, 1880. Married first, Elizabeth January Satterwhite, of Louisville, Ky., July 10, 1831. She born May 3, 1810; died September 28, 1841. Five children: Maurice Langhorne, Teresa Langhorne, Edward Bancroft, Sarah Virginia, and Peterfield.

Married second, Sarah K. Smith, of Philadelphia, Pa. She born November 29, 1832; died October 20, 1905. One child: Emma Smith.

Mr. E. A. Turpin was a graduate of Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky., Academic and Law. Read law with his kinsman, John T. Crittenden. His classmates living at the time of his death were: Jefferson Davis, late President of the Southern Confederacy; Governor James, United States Senator from Iowa; and Madison Johnson, of Lexington, Ky. In 1848, he introduced steam navigation on the Orinoco River, South America, under a grant from the Republic of

that this Prelate built a tower in the castle of Crissé, still existing, and called the Tower of Archbishop Turpin. The same John Turpin, in his French History, speaking of the endowments made by Charlemagne in the Church of St. Severin of Bordeaux, said that he there had a Bishop named Turpin, his nephew.—From "Dictionnaire de la Noblesse—par De la Chenaye—Des bois et Badier," Paris, 1866.

John Turpin was a Benedictine monk of the Convent of St. Denis, and was made Archbishop of Reims about the year 753. He died September 2, 800.

The Turpins in America—contributed by Frank Blair Turpin:

"Michael Turpin from Yorkshire, England, bought in 1656, from Colonel William Farrar a tract of land, part of a patent called 'Henrico,' now Farrar's Island, the site of Henricopolis. His will was dated July 4, 1663. His son, Philip Turpin (I) married Martha Skirm, of Henrico County, Va., of which place he was an emigrant, and one of its first planters. They had children:

1. Thomas Turpin (II).
2. Philip Turpin (II).
3. Matthew Turpin.
4. Elizabeth Turpin.
5. Martha Turpin.

Thomas Turpin (II), son of Philip Turpin (I); married Obedience Branch (I), and had children:

1. Thomas Turpin (III), born May 9, 1708.
2. Obedience Turpin (II), born October 8, 1710; married Benjamin Branch.
3. William Turpin, born July 27, 1715; died young.
4. Mary Turpin, born September 6, 1720; married Colonel Robert Goode, of Whitby, Chesterfield County, Va.; died March 6, 1765.

Thomas Turpin (III), son of Thomas Turpin (II), and grandson of Philip Turpin (I), born May 9, 1708; married Mary Jefferson, aunt of Thomas Jefferson; died June 20, 1790. Children:

1. Obedience Branch Turpin (III), born September 17, 1734; married John Harris, of Powhattan County, Va. Children:

- I. Jordan Harris, moved to Kentucky; married Elizabeth Canon.
- II. Major John Harris, of Rattlesnake Hill, Chesterfield County, Va.
- III. Dr. Francis Harris, of Powhattan County, Va., who married Sally Gaines Turpin.

IV. Judith Harris, married John Crittenden, and was the mother of John T. Crittenden, Governor of Kentucky, etc., of Thomas Crittenden and others.

V. Mary Harris, married Wade Woodson. They had nine children, viz.: Thomas Jefferson; John; Jordan; Wade; Silas, Governor of Missouri; Emily, married Francis Markham; Mary, married first, James Scott, and second, Colonel James Thornton; Caroline; Charlotte, who married John Woodson, and had Dr. L. A. Woodson of Richmond, Va., and Mary Woodson, who married Governor T. J. Jarvis, of North Carolina.

2. Thomas Turpin (IV), born March 28, 1736.
3. Mary Turpin, born November 6, 1738; married Colonel Richard James.
4. Philip Turpin (III), born September 22, 1740.
5. William Turpin, born April 6, 1741; resided in Cumberland County, Va.
6. Lucy Turpin.

7. Peterfield Turpin (I), born August 22, 1751; died August 2, 1790.

8. Horatio Harris Turpin, married Mary Ann Bancroft. He served, as a lad, in the revolt of the Colonies against England, as an Ensign or Sub-Lieutenant."

Venezuela. He was appointed, by President Buchanan, United States Minister and Plenipotentiary to Venezuela, serving 1858-61. The present treaty with that country was negotiated by him. He was Dean of the Diplomatic Corps there, at the time of the Civil War, and he was the last appointee to be recalled by President Lincoln.

Maurice Langhorne Turpin, born July 15, 1832; died June 16, 1834.

Teresa Langhorne Turpin, born August 21, 1834; died in Venezuela, South America, November 27, 1852.

Edward Bancroft Turpin, born October 31, 1835; died December 14, 1896; unmarried.

Sarah Virginia Turpin, born August 3, 1837; died August 13, 1838.

Peterfield Turpin, born May 3, 1840; married Eunice M. Harned. He died December 24, 1891. Four children: Edward Augustus, died; Frank Blair, Jesse Bright, died; Mary Elizabeth.

FRANK BLAIR TURPIN, married first, Isabella Sawyer, of Massachusetts. Two children: Charles Sawyer, born April 18, 1891; Dorothy, died.

Married second, Jennie Lee Shafer, of Sumner County, Tenn.

MARY ELIZABETH TURPIN, born, Olympia, Wash., July 4, 1871; married Harry Keyes Allen, April 22, 1897. No children.

2. William Turpin

Born October 21, 1805; died November, 1805.

3. Thomas Jefferson Turpin

Born January 13, 1807; died October, 1820.

4. Philip Osborne Turpin

Born October 1, 1808; married Mary Ellen, daughter of Major Thomas Butler, of Carroll County, Ky., April 10, 1838. He died March 20, 1881. Eight children: Frances B., Percival Butler, Jennie, died unmarried; Sarah Hawkins, Thomas Jefferson, Philip Bancroft, Louise, died young; William, died young.

Frances B. Turpin, born February 11, 1839; married Evan Dosier Southgate, November 21, 1860. He born March 12, 1836; died November 6, 1862. Two children: Thomas Butler, Eva, died young.

THOMAS BUTLER SOUTHGATE, born October 11, 1861; married Emilie Lovenskjöld, July 15, 1886. No children.

Percival Butler Turpin, M.D., born December 21, 1840; died February 19, 1878; unmarried.

Sarah Hawkins Turpin, born December 15, 1845; married Edward L. Southgate (Reverend), December 6, 1866. She died May 21, 1895. Eleven children: Mary Osborne, born March 19, 1868; Anna, died November 13, 1872; Butler Turpin, born July 3, 1873; Frances Percival, born December 16, 1875; Evan Dosier, born October 24, 1877; Sarah Valleau, born October 11, 1879; Edward Lush, born December 20, 1881; Philip Bancroft, born March 15, 1883; Elizabeth Harwood, born May 20, 1887; Elinor Parker Bancroft, born September 16, 1889; Hubbard, died February 13, 1890.

Thomas Jefferson Turpin, M.D., born December 28, 1847; married Sophia C. Buckner, August 26, 1878. One child: Kathryn, born October 1, 1880.

Philip Bancroft Turpin, born June 25, 1850; married Frances Winans



FRANK BLAIR TURPIN

Griffin, of Carrolton, Ky., April 13, 1875. Seven children: Thomas Butler, born February 11, 1876, died December 9, 1884; Mary Frances, born January 6, 1878; Katherine Bancroft, born May 31, 1880; Philip Osborne, born November 6, 1884, died November 14, 1884; Philip Butler, born July 19, 1886; Percival Bell, born August 7, 1889; Mildred Jefferson, born March 7, 1893.

5. William Henry Turpin

Born April 16, 1810; married Henrietta Satterwhite. He died 1874. Eight children: Mary Ellen, Anna, William Montgomery, Mann Satterwhite, Charlotte, Teresa, Eva Belle, unmarried; Virginius, died young.

Mary Ellen Turpin, married William C. Smith. Four children: Jesse Bright, Mary Turpin, married Louis Whicher; William, married; Thomas.

Anna Turpin, married William Lewis. Three children: William Joseph; Marietta, married — Tudor; Harry.

William Montgomery Turpin, married Adelaide C. Pogue. One child: Howard.

Mann Satterwhite Turpin, married. Two children: William and Frank.

Charlotte Turpin, married Edward Gilpin. Four children: Eva, Nelson, Mabel, and Mary.

Teresa Turpin, married William J. Roberts. Three children: George, Edna Browning, married; William.

6. Peterfield Turpin

Born July 1, 1812; died December 5, 1827.

7. Horatio Harris Turpin

Born July 10, 1815; married Mildred Hawkins. He died July 31, 1864. No children.

8. Mary Elizabeth James Turpin

Born May 23, 1817; married Jesse D. Bright, United States Senator from Indiana. She died 1889. He born, Norwich, Chenango County, N. Y., December 18, 1812; died, Baltimore, Md., May 20, 1875. Seven children: George Graham, Mary Turpin, Margaret Anna, Jesse Jackson, Sarah Virginia, Georgie Graham, and Indiana Corcoran.

George Graham Bright, born January 14, 1836; died young.

Mary Turpin Bright, born October 31, 1837; married Lawrason Riggs, son of Elisha Riggs and Alice Lawrason, on February 24, 1859. Ten children: Mary Bright, Lawrason, Bright, William Pickersgill, Clinton Levering, Jesse Bright, Alfred Randolph, Francis Graham and Henry Griffith, twins; and Thomas Dudley.

MARY BRIGHT RIGGS, born January 5, 1860; died April 7, 1862.

LAWRASON RIGGS, born October 17, 1861.

BRIGHT RIGGS, born March 26, 1863; died November 11, 1863.

WILLIAM PICKERSGILL RIGGS, born August 11, 1864.

CLINTON LEVERING RIGGS, born September 13, 1866; married Mary Ann Jenkins Cromwell, October 23, 1894. Three children: Clinton Levering, Jr., born April 5, 1903; Marian Cromwell, born February 28, 1905; Richard Cromwell, born June 24, 1908.

JESSE BRIGHT RIGGS, born February 3, 1870; married Charlotte Morris

Symington, October 5, 1893. Four children: Emily Symington, Marie Bright, Charlotte, and Lawrason.

ALFRED RANDOLPH RIGGS, born April 19, 1871.

FRANCIS GRAHAM RIGGS and HENRY GRIFFITH RIGGS, twins, born November 29, 1872.

THOMAS DUDLEY RIGGS, born January 28, 1875; married Laura Lauman. Three children: Thomas Dudley, Jr., Elizabeth Lauman and Mary Lawrason.

Margaret Anna Bright, born August 1, 1839; married Thomas Edward Moss (Honorable). Four children: Mary Josephine, Jesse Bright, Thomas Edward, Jr., and Maggie Sue, who died young.

MARY JOSEPHINE MOSS, married Palmer Wheat. Two children: Moss and John Rhue.

JESSE BRIGHT MOSS, married Nellie Allen. One child: Thomas Edward.

THOMAS EDWARD MOSS, JR., M.D., married Helen Anderson.

Jesse Jackson Bright, born April 29, 1841. Married first, Alice Capehart. One child: James Capehart.

Married second, Sallie L. McCullough. Three children: Maggie, Marian and Georgie.

Sarah Virginia Bright, born November 4, 1844. Married William W. Henderson, M.D. Three children: William W., Jr., died young; Jessie Bright, married Hugh P. Colville; George Graham.

Georgie Graham Bright, born January 14, 1852.

Indiana Corcoran Bright, born November 7, 1853; married Charles G. Smedberg. She died. No children.

9. Virginius Americus Turpin, M.D.

Born February 12, 1819; married Ellen Nichols, of Walpole, N. H., December 27, 1853. He died, New York City, October 11, 1894. No children.

10. Harriet Carolina Turpin

Born June 19, 1821; married Benjamin Merrill. She died September 3, 1846. No children.

11. Thomas Jefferson Turpin, 2nd

Born June 5, 1823; married Harriet McIntyre. Eleven children: Mary Antoinette, died young; Margaret Anna; Bancroft, died young; Horatio Harris; Thomas Jefferson, married; Harriet, married Elmer Brown; Mary Bright, married — Greenaway; Julia, married Joseph Pfeffer; Chambers, unmarried; Osborne, died young; Sallie, died young.

Margaret Anna Turpin, married Richard Weldon. Four children: Mary Antoinette, Virgil Gibson, Thomas Jefferson, and Perry.

12. Anna Cornelia Turpin

Born October 3, 1825; married Absalom B. Chambers, M.D., March 25, 1852. She died October 11, 1892. Four children: Horatio Turpin, Nannie, Mary Bright, and James Whitfield.

Horatio Turpin Chambers, born December 31, 1852; married Sallie Bond, December 18, 1877. He died February 2, 1897. Two children: William Bailey, born November 20, 1878; Mary Louise, born March 16, 1882.

Nannie Chambers, born October 6, 1854; married Everett Edwards Abbett,

December 10, 1878. Four children: Anna Gibson, born January 25, 1880; Harry Jefferson, born August 29, 1884; Edward Bancroft, born October 20, 1888; Leon Gill, born November 4, 1891.

Mary Bright Chambers, born August 20, 1859; died September 13, 1878; unmarried.

James Whitfield Chambers, born October 18, 1863; unmarried.

Letters to Peter Vallean

1. "To Mr Peter Vallean Jr. New York Jan. 19, 1761
Pennsylvania Dear Brother
per favour of Mr. Ennis. Inclosed I send you three advertisements respecting the division of the three tracts in West Chester which has been consequence of an Act of Assembly lately passt here for ye more easie partition of Lands it has cost me and some others Interested in Undivided Grants a great deal of Trouble to carry this bill thro', but at lenth, have Succeeded against a very powerful opposition. I am now in great hopes something Valluable will soon be made out of these lands you are to remember that there is a vast deal more Land contain'd in these three grants than is Expresd in the pattents which I suppose the pattentees has done in order to be favour'd in their quit rents. I want much to see you in New York, as I am very desirous to make a final settlement of the Estate so far as I am concern'd as ye Executor, and to deliver up my stewardship I am your Loving Brother when you have an opportunity please communicate the contents to Mr. Stout John Bard"

[Author's Note.—The estate referred to in these letters was that of Magdalene Vallean.]

2. "To Mr. Peter Vallean New York December 26, 1765
at Markers Hook Dear Brother
Pennsylvania Mr. Bard going your way per favour of Mr. Bard. I thought it a good opportunity to acquaint you that the Commissioners for dividing Clifton Park have finish'd their work and we have drawn for our Respective Lotts which I am Inform'd we have been very Lucky in as to the Quality and Scituation of the Lotts but the Commissioners have not advertised the sale of that part of it which they layd apart to be sold for defraying the expence of the division till last week when it is to be sold at Albany. It is agreed we should purchase it among ourselves which certainly will be the most profitable

and I beg you will have the money Ready at New York for your Share before that time. Mrs. Stout likewise should have her part ready for the same purpose. Each of your shares from what I have been told will amount to 30 or 35 pounds—we propose to have the subdivision of the Lotts disputable and Indisputable belonging to the Fauconnier's Right made as soon as possible that Each heir may convert their part into money if they choose it which I am told may readily be done—we have agreed with the people of the Middle patent it was settled by arbitrators from Long Island who Decreed that the Settlers upon those Lands should pay us nine shillings p. acre for our release—this sum appears small but the Quality of this pattent is Exceeding bad the greatest part of it montanious and Rocky and not one Eighth part of it Tillable—the people of Bedford have been with us and are Inclined to agree in the same manner by arbitration and as their lands are vastly better in Quality I am in hopes to receive a much better price for them—The people of the East pattent have not as yet made us any proposals—If they should defer it it is agreed that as soon as the Troubles are at an End ariseing from the Stamp Act to commence Laws of Ejectment for the recovery of those lands which as it is the largest Grandt and upon the whole pretty good Land may prove of Vallue to the Pattentees—my love attends Sister Vallean and your Family—This will be Delivered you by my Cousin Sam'l Bard with whom there is a Marriage on foot with our Cousin Miss Molly Vallean his proposal is approved by her and her Family and relations hear and his Father and Family for my part I believe they will be a very happy couple. Molly is an agreeable sensible young lady and of a most agreeable temper & has very much Engaged her Aunt's affections and mine since she has been in our Family—and my cousin's character both as a Sober, Industrious, Capable, good natur'd young man is too well known to admitt of any objection on his part. I hope for these reasons his proposals will be approv'd of by you Mr. Craige and all her Friends

I am Dr Peter
Your affectionate Brother
John Bard "

[Author's Notes.—Samuel Bard was a nephew of Dr. John Bard, a son of his brother Peter. Molly Vallean was a daughter of Peter Theodorus Vallean. Mr. Craige was the Reverend George Craige, executor of the Will of Jeanne Elizabeth Fauconnier.]

3. "To Mr Peter Valleau New York October 9, 1767

at Markers Hook Dear Brother

Pennsylvania

I receiv'd yours by David Valleau and am Truly concern'd to hear that you are likely to be so great a Sufferer by your Brother-in-law, it is a most affecting consideration indeed—I have wrote in a very pressing manner to the people of the middle pattent from whome there is about 35 pounds due to you to pay off their bonds & shall Immediately threaten them with a Suit that you and Mrs. Stout may have these Sums remitted you. I am afraid it will be a very difficult matter if not Impossible to raise the money you Desire on a Mortgage on your Lands in this Province, people who have money to let out do not care to take lands at a Distance for their Security and at present so great is the Scarcity of cash that the best Security both personal & real is Expected & is given to the Intire satisfaction of the lenders—and for the same reason it makes the Sale of Lands Difficult tho' that would be the most Likely to be Effect'd tho' I am afraid to bad advantage—however I will make enquiry and do all in my power to Serve you in this matter and wish I could give you more Incouragement in the prospect of Success—my wife is gon in the Country to pay a Visit to Mrs. Lazeire—my love to the child & am Dr Brother your affectionate John Bard"

[Author's Notes.—David Valleau was a son of Fauconnier Valleau. Mrs. Lazeire (Annätie Lozier) was a sister of Mrs. John Bard; she was then living at Hyde Park, N. Y. By Markers-Hook, Dr. Bard means Marcus Hook. These three letters appended were contributed by Mr. E. A. Marschalk.]

Fauconnier Valleau

Fauconnier, a son of Peter and Magdalene Valleau, born 1726. Baptised* July 3, 1726, witnesses: Jesaias Valo,† Magdalena Robbertsen. He married Elizabeth Earle, June 13, 1751.‡ She was a daughter of William Earle§ and Mallie or Marietje Frans (Mary French).

Fauconnier Valleau and Elizabeth Earle had, so far as known, ten children,||

* Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J.

† "Jesaias Valo" was a nephew of Peter Valleau—see articles Isaiah Valleau and Valleau Family. The other witness, Magdalena Robbertsen, was his wife.

‡ Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Tappan, Rockland County, N. Y.

§ William Earle was a son of Edward Earle, Jr., and Elsie Vreeland, of Secaucus, Bergen County, N. J. He was baptised October 13, 1700, and married Maria Frans (Mary French) at Hackensack, N. J., June 14, 1723. At one time he lived at Englishneighborhood, now Ridgefield, Bergen County, N. J. William Earle also had daughters: Martha, Thomasytje and Henne (Hannah). Hannah Earle married Samuel Provoost, and had a son, David, baptised at the Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenbergh, N. J., December 7, 1760. The Reverend William White Hance, a descendant of Hannah Earle and Samuel Provoost, sends the following: "The fifth child of Hannah Earle and Samuel Provoost, was baptised by the name of 'Annacher Gouverneur,' at New Brunswick, N. J. in 1775, her living brothers at that time being David and William. Two weeks after his wife was buried Samuel Provoost died of the Small Pox, and left his two children, Ann and William, both in their minority, without any maintenance. William was apprenticed, and Ann was adopted by a sister of her mother, Mrs. Elisabeth Valleau, living in Barclay St., New York City. Ann remained under the protection of her Aunt Valleau until her marriage, at the age of nineteen, with Edward Ming."

|| They adopted into their family, in her infancy, a child named "Georgie Ann Pollock." The following letter, a copy of the original owned by Mr. E. A. Marschalk, a descendant of Fauconnier Valleau, testifies to the enduring affection of this person for her foster-mother:

who were, as nearly as possible in the order of their ages, as follows: William, John, David, Magdalene, Mary, Margaret, Magdalene 2nd, Martha, Susan, and Anne.

Fauconnier Valteau died January 9, 1815; his wife December 20, 1820. Both were buried in St. Paul's Churchyard, New York City. An extract from a letter dated New York, September 9, 1815, from William, a son of Fauconnier Valteau, to his sister Anne (Mrs. Peter Henry Morel, of Savannah, Ga.), gives some of the particulars of Fauconnier's death, as follows: "Our dear old father died without pain or sickness, he eat his breakfast & dinner the day before he died, and told mother the next day would be the happiest day he ever saw, he went to bed about seven o'clock apparently well, sister Martha came in his room about eight o'clock, and warmed a blanket, and put it around his feet, he opened his eyes and spoke for the last time and said: 'Thank God for a good wife and good children,' and slept all night, the next morning mother thought he rattled in his throat, and sent for me, I came & he expired between eight and nine o'clock, without a struggle or a groan. God grant we may all meet him in Heaven, when time shall be no more" The same letter also said: "Our mother enjoys good health & wants for nothing. She spent six weeks with us this summer. I think that she is as well as she has been these twenty years."

"New Orleans July 23d, 1817

My dearest dear Mother

I trust and hope most fervently that this letter may find you in perfect health, it is now two years since a line from any of the family has reached me, I did expect at one time that Susan would have written me more punctually, I have taken every opportunity of writing without one letter in reply, I am much afraid that you all feel hurt at my seeing so little of your dear little Edmund, tho' I accounted for my apparent neglect in two of my letters, which for fear you have never received I will again repeat, the next day after Edmund called to see me, Patterson was taken with a violent return of his illness, my brother Carlile was also suddenly taken sick on the same day and neither of them was able to go out of the house for two months, Edmund did not come again as he promised, and I had nobody that I could send for him, so, to my mortification and regret, he sailed without my again seeing him, this I hope will naturally account for my seeming neglect towards the dear boy, after having promised to be so attentive—this letter I hope will go safe to hand, as I send it by my cousin Capt. Thomas Pollock son of Mr. James Pollock who you all remember, he has promised me to deliver it safe into the hands of Morrison or Johnny, and also fifty dollars which he takes charge of, for you my dearest mother, to make you a little comfortable for the winter, tho' I know you are surrounded by such good and kind children, that they will never see you want, so long as they have anything themselves, I therefore send it, more as a token of my remembrance, and continued love to you and all your dear children, than with any idea that you are actually in want, that I can never forget you or the kind friends who cherished and supported my infancy, I am convinced my beloved mother is fully aware of, nothing but the want of a safe opportunity and some person to take charge of it, prevents my sending something more frequently.

I have four fine children, two boys and two girls, the youngest a stout, sturdy little fellow eleven months old, I have called Carlile Pollock, both after my uncle and brother, your namesake grows very fast, is a little fat, fair, curly headed thing, with blue eyes, and a most incessant tongue, Oh! how I long to show them all to their Grandma Valteau, they know they have two, their Grand-ma Patterson and Grand-ma Valteau, My husband is very anxious to see his family, and sometimes almost makes up his mind to go on in the spring, but then his present situation is so much more comfortable here, than it would be there, that I always persuade him to give it up a little longer, to tell the real truth: I am so afraid when he gets there of his being ordered to sea, perhaps for two or three years, that I cannot bear to think of it, tho' I would sacrifice anything else, to see you all again, but you know we are ordered to cleave unto our husbands, and with such a good one as I have got, I should be the most ungrateful of wives if I did not; my two eldest children Griffith and Henrietta both go to school, one is five, the other nearly seven years, they both begin to read and write quite smartly, but they are all spoiled brats, their father humours them and you know I was always fond of children, so you may suppose I assist him a little, tho' I frequently make up my mind to do, as you used to tell me, turn over a new leaf.

Our city continues perfectly healthy and promises to remain so, indeed no place can be more so, than this has been for the last six years, last year we spent the summer at Bay St. Louis a delightful spot on the sea shore, but this year we remain in town as we did not like to remove the children from school, as they are getting old, and doing so well, I fear you will scarcely be able to get through this letter as Elisa and Carlile are both on the floor by me, and keeping such a noise, I hardly know what I write, but as Thomas sails this afternoon I have no time to write it over. God bless and preserve you, my dear old Mammy, give my most affectionate love to Johnny and Patty, Susan, Polly & Morrison, and all their children, to Maggy Marchalk, and all their family, to Billy and his, and tell Susan, I will never forgive her, if she does not write me a long letter, about every one of the family, once more dearest mother, God bless you, your own

To Mrs. F. Valteau
care of Joseph Morrison Custom House
or John Ming Pilot
New York

George Ann Patterson"

Fauconnier Valteau was a saddler by occupation, and after his marriage lived in New York City, where, by money payment, he was made a freeman,* October 17, 1766. In 1767, he was Constable of the West Ward of that city. At one period of his long residence in New York City he had a factory for the manufacture of chocolate.

Fauconnier Valteau during the Revolution was a Loyalist, and in October, 1776, with many other citizens, endeavored to have Civil Government restored in New York. A petition† for this purpose, dated October 16th of that year, and addressed to the Right Honorable, Richard, Lord Viscount Howe, of the Kingdom of Ireland, and to his Excellency the Honorable William Howe, Esqr., General of his Majesty's forces in America, had among those who affixed their signatures, Benjamin Stout, John B. Stout, Richard Stout, Robert Stout, Jost and Nicholas Lackman, David Provoost, Fauconnier Valteau, and John Legar. [Of John Legar or Legaré, see article "Elizabeth Valteau."]

Fauconnier Valteau with other refugees settled in Nova Scotia. How long he remained in exile after peace between the Mother Country and the colonies was declared, is not known, but as late as the year 1784 he was living in Sunbury County of that Province, as is seen by the following document:

"Be it Remembered that I John Valteau of Maugerville in the County of Sunbury and Province of Nova Scotia Do of my own free Will and Entent Deliver up all my Right and title to a Certain Dwelling house built up a Creek Commonly known by the Name of Swan Creek unto Mr Fauconnier Valteau of the above said County to his own proper use and behoof With the Care of all the Improvements to me there belonging and at the Reaping or gathering of said Crop the one half to be Delivered to me and Likewise in Consideration of said house and Improvements and one Log Canoe to be Delivered to me as my own Property Delivering by this agreement My full title and Privilege to the said Fauconnier with Power to Remove any Incumbrance that is or may be Detrimental to his Quiet and Peacable Possession of said Premises in full and ample manner as tho I my Self wear the Personal Possessor of the same and for the true confirmation of Each and Every of these articles I set to my hand and Seal this fourteenth day of August A. D. 1784.

Sign'd seal'd and
Delivered in Presence
Gerc Say
Edward Verner

John Valteau"‡

1. William Valteau

William, a son of Fauconnier Valteau and Elizabeth Earle, born 1752; died

* "N. Y. Hist. So. Coll." 1885, p. 231.

† See "History of New York during the Revolution," by Thomas Jones, Justice of the Supreme Court of the Province, Vol. II, p. 433, Note XVI.

‡ A son of Fauconnier Valteau. Letter contributed by Mr. E. A. Marshchalk.

in 1823. Married first, Eleanor Henneson, of Paramus, N. J., July 31, 1774.* Six children: William Fauconnier, Samuel, John, Henry Wesley, Martha Ming, and Ming.

Married second, Mary Burchsted (widow of Samuel Symmes, of Boston, Mass.). Five children: Gardner, Tryphena, Mary, and two others, names unknown.

Gardner Valteau, married in Louisiana, long before the late Civil War, Miss Sarah J. Hargadine, the daughter of a wealthy planter. He died before the opening of the War, leaving a widow and five children. One of these children, Mary, married, at the close of the War, Colonel Frank Powers of the Confederate States Army. They had two children: Belle Powers, who married, in 1891, Robert Carter, of Columbus, Ga., and has two children, Belle and Robert; Mary Valteau Powers, who married Samuel Salisbury, of Columbus, Ga., and has five children; Belle, Lewis, Samuel, Mary Valteau, and Marjorie.

Tryphena Valteau married Joseph Weeks and lived in Louisiana.

William Valteau was a shipbuilder at Corlears Hook, New York City. He was also a local preacher of the Methodist Episcopal Church. A book entitled "Lost Chapters Recovered from the Early History of Methodism,"† at pages 523 and 524, in the account of Methodism in New York City in 1800, says, that among the local preachers who assisted the traveling ministers was William Veloe.‡

Children of William Valteau and Eleanor Henneson

1. William Fauconnier Valteau

Born 1777; baptised§ June 21, 1777. Died, Philadelphia, Pa., March 6, 1827.

2. Samuel Valteau

Born July 8, 1785; baptised|| July 31, 1785; present, Sarah Shea, his mother's sister. No further record.

3. John Valteau

Born 1786. Commissioned First Lieutenant 13th Regiment, U. S. A., Captain Malcom's Company, March 24, 1812. Killed in the American assault on Queens-town Heights, Upper Canada, October 13, 1812. He met his death whilst crossing the Niagara River, the fire of the British batteries being directed on the boats,¶ in which he and his comrades were endeavoring to force a landing to make the attack, which finally ended in defeat. He was scalped** by an Indian, and left on the bank, where his mother, who had gone to search for his body, found him buried.†† He died unmarried.

* Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City. Many of her descendants say the name was "Hennessey."

† By the Rev. J. B. Wakely, 1855.

‡ Valteau.

§ Baptism recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

|| Baptism recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

¶ A report of the battle in "Poulson's Daily Advertiser," Philadelphia, Pa., November 10, 1812, says: "Lieut. Valteau was killed in crossing."

** "United States Gazette," Philadelphia, Pa., November 4, 1812.

†† Extract from letter of William Valteau, of September 9, 1815, to his sister, Mrs. Anne (Valteau) Morel, of Savannah, Ga.

"The death of my dear son John has been severe to me, as soon as war was proclaimed he was appointed first Lieutenant in the 13 U. S. Infantry and in the first action in storming the heights of Queenstown, he received two musket balls in his left breast; he was in the 27th year of his age, was mild and gentle in his manners and beloved by all who knew him. After his death I received a letter from his Captain Mr. Malcom giving me the particulars of battle as concerning my son, he says: 'that in the heat of battle he saw my son fall but could not pay the attention due to him at the moment, but having repulsed the enemy he says he returned and among the killed & wounded he found the body of his best friend, and then goes on to say, that no officer in the Army could have excited more real sorrow, than the death of my son, and further says that he is happy to say that he highly merited the respect paid to his memory.'" The British buried him with the respect due to an officer.

Obituary*—"Departed this life on the 13th. of last month, lieut John Valteau of the 13th regiment of United States infantry aged about 27 years, a native of New York. He fell at the attack of Queenstown, while encouraging his men to do their duty. He died beloved and regretted by his companions in arms; and he will long, very long, be remembered by his fellow citizens of New York. Mildness, humanity, and bravery, were the prominent traits of his character. Farewell then brave and good young man, you are now with the Father of our country, enjoying perpetual happiness where the din of war is heard no more.

Accept lamented Shade the praise I give
And still beloved in my remembrance live

A. B "

Lines† Written on the Death of John Valteau

Son of William and Eleanor Valteau.

I

"Ah! Who shall dress the soldier's grave,
Ah! Who shall sing the soldier's knell,
Who far beyond the distant wave,
Has fell in battle, bravely fell!"

II

"Far, far from all he loved most dear,
From scenes where first he drew his breath,
The soldier went unchecked by fear,
From hostile hands to meet his death."

III

"The doating mother's hope is o'er,
To see him come with laurels crowned;
Yet hapless mother miss no more,
Thy son a brighter wreath has found."

IV

"And though thou see'st no more on earth,
The object of the fondest love,
His mildness, truth and modest worth,
Have found a recompense above."

V

"Upon his gentle virtue here,
Fond memory will delight to dwell,
Though checked so soon his bright career,
His bravery, fame shall loudly tell."

VI

"The strangers hands have made his bier,
And though no stone the spot shall tell,
Each feeling heart will prompt the tear,
For him, who for his country fell."

* "United States Gazette," Philadelphia, Pa., November 7, 1812.

† These lines were furnished by Mr. William Rathbone Valteau, of Philadelphia, Pa.

VII

"And though no sculptured marble there,
And though no willows o'er it wave,
The dews of heaven and wild flowers fair,
Will sweetly deck the soldier's grave."

4. Henry Wesley Valteau*

Born 1789; married Elizabeth Blades, of Maryland, 1812. He died, Philadelphia, Pa., 1828. She died June 30, 1849. Four children: William Rathbone, Fauconnier, John Ming, and Eleanor Suzanne.

Henry Wesley Valteau was commissioned as a Captain in the volunteer service during the war of 1812, and was at the Battle of North Point, Md., where the British force was met in its advance on Baltimore. His business in Baltimore was successively that of a coach-manufacturer and school teacher. About the year 1820, he removed with his family, consisting of a wife and one child, to Philadelphia, where he conducted an Academy, meeting with tolerable success in this vocation.

5. Martha Ming Valteau

Born 1793; married William Palmer Rathbone,† October 3, 1811. She died November 26, 1846. He born, New Jersey, September 3, 1782; died December 7, 1862. Ten children: Juliette, Mary Brown, twins born 1815, died same day; Charlotte, J. Castella, John Valteau, Samuel Brown, Eleanor Sophia, and William Van Allen.

6. Ming Valteau

Born April, 1798; married Julia Blanchard. He died July 7, 1822, of injuries received in a premature explosion, on July 4th, at Vauxhall Gardens, New York City. One child: William Blanchard.

His widow married a Mr. Prior, and died in 1852.

Ming Valteau, was a cadet at the U. S. Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., 10. Aug. 1814, to 8. Nov. 1817; 2nd Lieut. 3rd Inf., Aug. 13, 1819; honorably discharged June 1, 1821.†

* This sketch of him was contributed by his son Wm. Rathbone Valteau, who also gave the following: "Mrs. Valteau remarried, John Taylor, September 21, 1830. He belonged to Darby, Delaware Co., Pa., and was Captain of one of Cope's ships, name forgotten,—which was built by John Vaughan, of Kensington, Phila—engaged in the cotton trade between Charleston, S. C., and Liverpool, England. After the death of his wife, in 1849, Capt. Taylor took up his residence in Liverpool and married again. In 1876 he paid a visit to Wm. R. Valteau and his sister, Mrs. Money, staying with them some weeks, on account of having hurt his hand on the steamer coming over. He did not wait for the Centennial Exposition of 1876, but returned to Liverpool, and is now deceased."

† William Palmer Rathbone when a young man was a Contractor and Paymaster in the United States Army, and was present at St. Mary's (now Emmet), Michigan, in the fall of 1818, when the most important treaty made with the Indians of the Northwest, since that of Greenville, Ohio, in 1795, by General Anthony Wayne, was concluded. The Indians present, ten thousand strong, were the Miamis, Pottowottomies, Chippewas, Ottawas, Delawares, Shawnees, Wyandottes, Senecas, and Kickapoos. The Roman Catholic Bishop Flaget, of Kentucky, was also present, as many of the sub-agents, interpreters, and Indians were Catholics. This account of the treaty is compiled from a letter published in 1850, at Wheeling, W. Va., but it makes no mention of the attack of camp-fever contracted by the Bishop, and of the sufferings he endured for want of the comforts so necessary to the sick. In an address by Judge Rathbone, at Parkersburg, W. Va., in 1859, he spoke thus: "And it fell to my lot also in 1818 to make Bishop Flaget's acquaintance during the making of the treaty with the Indians at St. Mary's, and to render to him such acts of kindness, as our restricted and rude army supplies for the sick could afford. For these small attentions to him in his sickness, when I myself, soon after, was a very sick invalid in Kentucky, the Bishop hastened to my relief, and insisted on supplying my every want. And what I prized also highly on the occasion—I too, received; the venerable prelate's blessing."

Mr. Rathbone resided in the City of New York, where he was prominently known as a partner of Henry Eckford in the ship-building business, a venture which proved unsatisfactory. He first purchased property in Bergen County, N. J., February 3, 1825, and shortly after moved from New York City to Hoppertown (in the said County), afterwards called Hohokus. In the year 1838 he was appointed one of the Lay Judges of Bergen County, N. J., and qualified as such March 28, 1838; he was not a lawyer by profession, but received the title of Judge from his having been a member of this court. He continued to live at Hohokus until about the year 1844, when he went to West Virginia, and remained there, at Parkersburg, until his death. In West Virginia he purchased lands and erected mills, and was among the first in the state to develop mineral oil. From the sale of productive oil wells and land he realized a handsome competency.—Compiled from various newspaper clippings and other sources.

‡ "Hist. U. S. A., September 29, 1789, to September 29, 1889," by F. B. Heitman.



MING VALLBAU



WILLIAM RATHBONE VALLEAU

Children and Descendants of Henry Wesley

Fourth Child of William Valteau and Eleanor Henneson

1. William Rathbone Valteau

Born, Baltimore, Md., January 14, 1814; married Edith Ann, daughter of Daniel Biddle, Esq., of Philadelphia, Pa., May 12, 1839. He died, Philadelphia, Pa., March 2, 1901. She born 1818; died May 18, 1842. One child: Anna Louisa, who died before her mother.

2. Fauconnier Valteau

Born 1822. In the Civil War he was Captain of the U. S. Lightship "Rattlesnake." He sailed from Baltimore, Md., after the war, as second officer of a British Barque bound for Rotterdam, Holland. Nothing further has ever been heard of him, though every effort possible was made to determine his whereabouts. He was unmarried.

3. John Ming Valteau

Born 1824; married Jeanette Feeney, Philadelphia, Pa., 1844. He died, New York City, 1847. He entered the U. S. Navy when a young man, but subsequently went into the merchant service, and was on board the packet ship "Garrick," when she arrived disabled at New York City, in the winter of 1846-7. From this exposure he became ill, and entering a hospital in New York City, died there after a few weeks, of typhoid fever. One child: John Ming.

John Ming Valteau, born, Philadelphia, Pa., April 8, 1846; married Sally Stiles, May, 1866. He died August 31, 1910. She died March, 1877. He served during the Civil War in the 109th and 111th Regiments Pennsylvania Veteran Volunteer Infantry. Five children: Henrietta Ming, born 1868; William Rathbone, born July, 1870, died, July, 1876; Bertha Estelle, born April 7, 1872; Robert Sumter, Eleanor May, born May 1, 1876.

ROBERT SUMTER VALTEAU, born October 4, 1874; married Mary Lena Austin, 1897. One child: Grace Evelyn.

4. Eleanor Suzanne Valteau

Born 1827; married John T. Money,* June 8, 1846. She died January 2, 1906. He born January 25, 1825; died October 8, 1884. Two children: William Valteau and Florence Garwood.

William Valteau Money, born December 24, 1856; died January 31, 1873, after forty-eight hours' illness.

Florence Garwood Money, born December 23, 1858; married Robert J. Stinson, May 1, 1879. He born October 10, 1852; died January 14, 1902. Two children: Edith Valteau, born November 30, 1880; Robert Money, born November 1, 1882.

Children and Descendants of Martha Ming

Fifth Child of William Valteau and Eleanor Henneson

1. Juliette Rathbone

Born July 9, 1812; died February 10, 1844. Married first, Peter Godwin

* Le Moine, the original name of this family was corrupted at an early day, to Money or Mawney—see Vol. 2, Baird's "Hug. Em. to America."

Van Winkle,* at Paramus, Bergen County, N. J., September 21, 1831. He born, New York City, September 7, 1808; died, Parkersburg, W. Va., April 15, 1872. Three children: Rathbone, Godwin and Mary.

Married second, W. S. Sinclair, of West Virginia.

Rathbone Van Winkle, born 1834; married Sallie Cook, 1858. Five children: Munson, born 1860; Henry, born 1862; Rathbone, born 1864; two others, names not given.

Godwin Van Winkle, born 1836; married Belle Teft; died 188-.

Mary Van Winkle, born 1838; married J. G. Blackford, of Lynchburg, Va. He died. Three children: Godwin, Benjamin and Juliette.

2. Mary Brown Rathbone

Born June 24, 1814; married John Paxton Atkinson, of New York City, May 15, 1836. She died February 12, 1858. He born January 25, 1805; died, Brooklyn, N. Y., December 28, 1890; buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn. Nine children: Juliette, Hoffman, Jerome Gill, Edward Spear, William Rathbone, Rathbone, Harold Valleau, John Paxton, and George Morrison.

Juliette Atkinson, born July 11, 1837; married George Morrison, of London, England, September 5, 1855. She died June, 1860. He died in England, 1879. Three children: John Atkinson, Mary B. and Richard Rundle.

JOHN ATKINSON MORRISON, born, Natal, South Africa, August 20, 1856; married Ida Leach, of Liverpool, England, 1881. Five children: Lionel George, born January 18, 1882; Juliette Ada, born July 22, 1883; Rupert Ernest, born May 10, 1886; Robert Arthur, born May 28, 1888; Marvil Christie, born October 17, 1891.

MARY B. MORRISON, born, Natal, South Africa, June 4, 1858.

RICHARD RUNDLE MORRISON, born, New York City, August 20, 1859. Widower with one child.

Hoffman Atkinson, born November 20, 1839; died November 28, 1901. Married first, Louisa Baker. Two children: both died.

Married second, Sophia Durand, daughter of Joseph Hepburn, of Milford, Conn. Two children: Guy, born March 6, 1890; Geoffroy, born October 21, 1892.

Hoffman Atkinson, in the Civil War, was Captain, Company G., First West Virginia Cavalry, 1861 and part of 1862; Assistant Adjutant-General to Brigadier-General William Sooy Smith, Army of the Tennessee; detailed commanding 19th Pennsylvania Volunteer Cavalry, 1863.

Jerome Gill Atkinson, M.D., born August 19, 1843. Married first, Kate, daughter of B. A. McDonald, December 20, 1870. She died April 7, 1901. Two children: Juliette Paxton, born April 15, 1872; Kathleen Gill, born November 15, 1875.

Married second, Julia A., daughter of Alexander Fullerton Imlay, of Oswego, N. Y., June 11, 1902.

Jerome Gill Atkinson, in the Civil War, was Private, Corporal, 22nd Regiment, National Guards, New York State, 1862-63; Medical Cadet, Acting Assistant Surgeon, 1862-3-4.

* "Peter G. Van Winkle removed to Parkersburg in 1835, and practiced the profession of law there till 1852, when he became treasurer and subsequently president of a railroad company. He was a member of the Virginia constitutional convention in 1850, and of the Wheeling reorganizing convention in 1861, was in the West Va. Legislature from the formation of the new state till 1863, and in that year became U. S. Senator having been chosen as a Unionist for the term that ended in 1869. He was chairman of the committee on pensions in that body, was a member of those on finance, pensions, post offices, and post roads, and in the impeachment of President Johnson was one of the members that voted for acquittal. In 1866 he was a delegate to the Philadelphia loyalists convention."—Appleton's "Cyclop. Amer. Biog.," Vol. VI., p. 257.

Edward Spear Atkinson, Attorney-at-Law, born September 1, 1845; married Annette Russell, of Refugio County, Texas, February 15, 1877. She born April 21, 1855. Six children: John Paxton, born St. Mary's, Refugio County, Texas, February 11, 1878; Caroline Dehon, born, Rickport, Aransas County, Texas, February 27, 1880; Edward Spear, Jr., born, St. Mary's, September 3, 1882; Louise, born, Tilden, McMullen County, Texas, July 20, 1886; Alice, born, Comanche County, Texas, September 3, 1889; Russell, born, Comanche County, April 18, 1892.

Edward S. Atkinson was in the Civil War, 1862, Volunteer Aide-de-camp to Brigadier-General William Sooy Smith, Army of the Tennessee. Second Lieutenant, First Lieutenant, Adjutant and Captain, First Kentucky Infantry.

William Rathbone Atkinson, born September 7, 1847; died 1854.

Rathbone Atkinson, born 1849; died in infancy.

Harold Valteau Atkinson, born 1851; died 1854.

John Paxton Atkinson, born May 11, 1853; died 1855.

George Morrison Atkinson, born January 6, 1856; married Carrie, daughter of C. F. Hiers and Mary Hatcher, September 13, 1887. She born April 3, 1867. Three children: George Paxton, born October 18, 1889; Hugh Valteau, born February 6, 1894; Charles Harold, born November 7, 1898.

6. J. Castella Rathbone

Born October 10, 1818; married Elizabeth Van Derbeek, January 29, 1839. She born 1820; died, Kansas City, Mo., October 3, 1890. Ten children: Martha, Abraham, William Palmer, Eleanor, Juliette, Anna, Martha 2d, Francis Waite, John Castella, Jr., and John Peter.

J. Castella Rathbone, in the Civil War, was Colonel of the 11th West Virginia Regiment, and with General Kelly and others, at the head of his 1200 volunteers, received the earliest onslaughts of the Confederates, along the West Virginia frontiers. While thus engrossed, overpowered by superior numbers under General Jenkins, he was captured, early in September, 1862, and paroled.

Martha Rathbone, born 1840; died 1840.

Abraham Rathbone, born September 22, 1841; married Elizabeth Stokely, April 12, 1876. She born June 30, 1859. Eight children: John Castella, born March 25, 1877; Charles, born September 3, 1879; Mary Eliza, born December 2, 1883; Anna Maria, born December 1, 1886, died January 13, 1896; Eleanor Elizabeth, born August 8, 1889; Edward Francis, born March 30, 1892; Martha, born September 1, 1894; Walter, born May 29, 1898.

William Palmer Rathbone, born 1844; married Eugenia Hopkins, of Virginia. Three children: Eliza, Susan, who married Fred Lenton; William Palmer.

Eleanor Rathbone, born 1847; died 1849.

Juliette Rathbone, born 1850; died 1850.

Anna Rathbone, born 1853; died —.

Martha Rathbone, 2nd, born 1854; died 1855.

Francis Waite Rathbone, born January 12, 1856; married Areanna Jenkins Hannan, February 27, 1878. She born February 24, 1854. Three children: Stella Anna, born, Wirt County, W. Va., August 7, 1880; Rose Marie, born, Parkersburg, W. Va., September 28, 1882; Robert Cameron, born, Kansas City, Mo., August 30, 1884.

Francis Waite Rathbone, M.D., is Professor of Chemistry in the Kansas City College, and Professor of Therapeutics and Materia Medica in the Kansas Medical College.

John Castella Rathbone, Jr., born July 25, 1858; married Genie Chandler. Four children: Rhoda, Mary, Luella, and Edward.

John Peter Rathbone, born 1861; died in infancy.

7. John Valleau Rathbone

Born, New York City, January 4, 1821; married Anna Maria, daughter of John B. and Margaret Westervelt Doremus, of Arcola, N. J., in 1841. He died, Parkersburg, W. Va., January 11, 1897. She born September 10, 1823; died August 9, 1897. Eleven children: Martha, Doremus, Margaret Westervelt, Mary Atkinson, Francis Vinton, John Valleau, Jr., Peter Doremus, Sophia, Camden, Anna and Maria, twins.

John Valleau Rathbone, in 1843, came from Arcola, N. J., to Burning Springs, W. Va., and in 1861 settled at Parkersburg, where he became President of the National Bank, which position he held at the time of his death. He was interested in the development of the oil wells in his section of the state, and by marked integrity and ability he amassed great wealth. In 1896 he erected a monument in the Valleau Cemetery at Paramus, N. J., in memory of his ancestors.

Martha Rathbone, born May 3, 1842; married John P. Ramsey, of Bergen County, N. J. Three children: John Rathbone; Margaret, born 1864, married —; Annetta.

JOHN RATHBONE RAMSEY, born, Wyckoff, Bergen County, N. J., April 25, 1862; married Mary Evelyn Thompson, of Clarksburg, W. Va., January 26, 1898. She died very suddenly, April 27, 1898. He spent much of his early life—from 1872 to 1879—with his maternal grandfather, John V. Rathbone, in Parkersburg, W. Va., where he received a private school education. In 1879 he returned to New Jersey and entered the law office of the late George H. Coffey, of Hackensack. He subsequently continued his law studies with the firm of Campbell and De Baun, also of Hackensack, and was admitted to the New Jersey bar as an Attorney in 1883, and as a Counselor in February, 1887. For nearly twelve years following his admission he was actively and successfully engaged in the practice of law in Hackensack, displaying marked ability as a counselor and advocate, and gaining an extensive clientage. Mr. Ramsey has always been an active, ardent and consistent Republican, and for many years has been a power in the councils of his party. He was the Republican candidate for the office of County Clerk, of Bergen County, in 1890, but was defeated by a very small majority, although he ran ahead of the rest of the Republican ticket by several hundred votes. In November, 1895, he was again the Republican candidate for that office and was elected by a majority of 961, for a term of five years from November 18, 1895, being the first Republican ever elected County Clerk in the County of Bergen. He has discharged the duties of his office with marked ability and satisfaction, and has displayed the same energy which characterized his career at the bar.*

Doremus Rathbone, born June 19, 1844; died March 26, 1865.

Margaret Westervelt Rathbone, born, Burning Springs, W. Va., May 16, 1847; married William Byron Paden, December 1, 1863. He born January 23, 1844. Six children: Charles Valleau, born 1864, died October 18, 1864;

* Compiled from "History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, N. J.," by Cornelius Burnham Harvey; published, 1900.

William Doremus, Annie, born October 2, 1870, died February 2, 1871; David, born January 30, 1872; Margaret Rathbone; Sophia, born March 6, 1882.

WILLIAM DOREMUS PADEN, born January 8, 1868; married Nina May Clemens, January 6, 1891. She born January 16, 1870. One child: Nina Elizabeth, born August 24, 1892.

MARGARET RATHBONE PADEN, born October 10, 1874; married, Parkersburg, W. Va., Robert Leonard Morrison, M.D., of Clarksburg, W. Va., February 14, 1901.

Mary Atkinson Rathbone, born August 1, 1849; died July 28, 1850.

Francis Vinton Rathbone, born July 18, 1851; married Mamie Jackson, 1873. He died September 26, 1883. She born, West Virginia, October 2, 1853. One child: Monroe, born July 23, 1874.

John Valteau Rathbone, Jr., born October 29, 1853; married, Weston, O., Jeannette Bowie Falconer, December 29, 1875. She born on plantation, Green-croft, Prince George County, W. Va., June 29, 1858. Seven children: Annie Marie, born February 4, 1878, died June 8, 1878; John Valteau, born August 23, 1880, died August 26, 1880; Jeannette Falconer, born February 9, 1885; Marguerite Louise, born September 24, 1886; Doremus, born January 2, 1888, died April 27, 1888; Francis Vinton, born February 21, 1890; Juliette, born November 22, 1895.

Peter Doremus Rathbone, born July 6, 1856; married Sally Braidon. Two children: Edward Braidon and John Valteau.

Sophia Rathbone, born July 11, 1860; married James Monroe Jackson, Jr., June 5, 1883. He born March 19, 1855. Three children: Anna Rathbone, born April 28, 1885; John Vinton, born February 23, 1887, died April 23, 1892; Helen Seely, born May 23, 1891.

Camden Rathbone, born May 30, 1862; married Bernice Blackford. He died April 23, 1896. Two children: Elizabeth and Anna Bernice.

Anna and Maria Rathbone, twins, born December 13, 1864. Anna, died February 24, 1865. Maria, died February 28, 1865.

8. Samuel Brown Rathbone

Born, New York City, February 16, 1823; died August 28, 1905. Married first, Amanda F. Burrowes, of New Jersey. No children.

Married second, Mahala Jane Grant, of North Haven (Fox Island), Maine, at Rockland, Me., August 7, 1847. She born July 26, 1831; died October 20, 1882. Nine children: John Atkinson, Melvina Elnora, Mary Brown, Samuel Brown, Jr., Valteau, William Vinton Grant, Castella Francis, Annie Marie, and Van Allen Doremus.

Married third, Carrie Creele, July 30, 1883. She born December, 1865. Six children: Mamie Juliette, Harold Lansing, Guy Brown, Marguerite, Edward Clayton, and Martha Ming Valteau.

The following Biography, from a newspaper clipping, was sent for insertion here:

"Samuel Brown Rathbone, Sr.—Received his early education in the New Jersey schools. He first went to sea, in 1839, on the Packet Ship 'Oxford,' Black Ball Line, New York to Liverpool. In 1841 was appointed Midshipman by Presdt Van Buren, and ordered to report, March 3, 1841, for duty on line of Battleship 'North Carolina,' at New York City. In a few months he was transferred from here to the frigate 'Brandywine,' bound for the Mediterranean Sea Squadron.

After serving there a year he was transferred to the steam frigate 'Missouri' at Norfolk, Va., of the home squadron, and from her to the U. S. Sloop 'Decatur,' bound for the west coast of Africa, where he staid 22 months; this last cruise being for the suppression of the slave trade, and under the command of Commodore M. C. Perry."

"In the meantime Mr. Rathbone's parents had removed from New Jersey to Parkersburg, W. Va., and he came there to visit them. At the expiration of his leave of absence, he was ordered to the line of Battleship 'Ohio,' at Boston, and in about two months, to the Sloop of War 'Marion,' bound for the African coast. He resigned from this, and went into the merchant marine. While in the merchant service, he married Miss Mahala J. Grant, of Rockland, Maine, and they had nine children, one of whom, Sam'l B. Jr., is at present [1899] Sheriff of Wirt Co., W. Va."

"Samuel B. Sr., remained in the merchant service until 1859, and then came to Burning Springs, W. Va., and engaged in the oil business, until the breaking out of the Civil War in 1861, when he volunteered to serve in Co. C. 1st W. Va. Cavalry, remaining there until the latter part of that year, when he returned to New Jersey with his family. In March 1862, he was appointed Master in the Naval Service, and attached to the Gun Boat 'Penguin,' of the East Gulf Squadron. In March 1863, on account of a serious disability he resigned. In 1872, Capt. Rathbone again returned to Wirt Co., and since then has been one of its most influential citizens, being engaged in the steam-boat, farming, and milling business at different times. In 1882, his wife died suddenly whilst visiting relatives at Portsmouth, Ohio, and in 1883 he married again."

John Atkinson Rathbone, born, North Haven, Me., December 28, 1851. Married first, Aura Terrill, of Waldo County, Me. Two children: child, died in infancy; Francis Vinton, born September 19, 1869, died August 16, 1882.

Married second, Carrie Reese, April 11, 1875. She born July 13, 1855. Ten children: Walter Grant, born June 20, 1876, married Virginia Florence Hopkins, August 27, 1898, she born September, 1876; Effie Sylvania, born April 11, 1878; Martha Mahala, born April 27, 1880, died January 21, 1903; Clarence Atkinson, born February 20, 1882; Annabelle, born April 4, 1884, died January 8, 1906; Agnes, born July 2, 1886, died January 8, 1906; Reese, born December 11, 1887, died January 6, 1889; John Atwood, born March 7, 1891; Vivian Reymann, born January 28, 1894; Justine, born December 25, 1895.

Melvina Elnora Rathbone, born, Rockland, Me., October 4, 1855; married Edward Thomas Lee, April 13, 1875. He born March 4, 1849. Six children: Charles Rathbone, born January 26, 1876; Robert Edward, born February 16, 1878, married Ethel Dye, June 1, 1901; William Francis, born March 4, 1880, died May 22, 1882; John Samuel, born February 23, 1882; Mary Daisy, born February 16, 1885; Earle Thomas, born August 13, 1892.

Mary Brown Rathbone, born, Rockland, Me., September 30, 1857; married Charles Wesley Owens (Reverend), October 25, 1886. He born November 29, 1847. One child: William Oliver, born October 7, 1887.

Samuel Brown Rathbone, Jr., born, Burning Springs, W. Va., January 23, 1860; married Carrie Edmondson, May 30, 1881. She born January 7, 1865. Three children: Pansy, born April 5, 1882; William Paden, born January 24, 1884; Virginia, born January 28, 1886.

Valleau Rathbone, born, Hohokus, Bergen County, N. J., September 3, 1862; married Christine Mapple, November 24, 1880. She born, Jefferson County,



MARTHA MING VALLEAU RATHBONE

Ohio, May 13, 1864. Eight children: Sophia Eleanor, born January 14, 1882; William Francis, born October 15, 1883; Maine, born February 23, 1885; Hudson C., born December 22, 1887; Valteau, Jr., born November 3, 1889; Waldo Gay, born October 11, 1891; Glenwood, born January 6, 1893; Samuel Brown, born April 21, 1895.

William Vinton Grant Rathbone, born, Hohokus, Bergen County, N. J., January 19, 1865; married Etta McClung, December 25, 1888. She born July 16, 1867. Two children: Nina Agnes and John Atkinson.

Castella Francis Rathbone, born, Northport, Me., January 5, 1867; married Jean Moodie Jamieson, July 21, 1885. She born, Thornhill, Perthshire, Scotland, December 27, 1866. Seven children: Archibald Moodie, born November 22, 1886; Castella Francis, born April 14, 1888, died August, 1888; Jennie May, born August 28, 1889, died September, 1890; Mildred Irene, born December 3, 1891; Mary Helen, born October 13, 1895; Samuel Brown, born October 11, 1898; died May, 1899; Monroe Jackson, born November 10, 1899.

Annie Marie Rathbone, born, Northport, Me., July 14, 1869; married John Smith. Seven children.

Van Allen Doremus Rathbone, born, Northport, Me., August 31, 1871; married Pink Riddle, August 16, 1894. She born October 17, 1876. Three children: Marjorie Marie, born June 24, 1895; Paul Francis, born December 19, 1897; Agnes Viola, born April 24, 1900.

Mamie Juliette Rathbone, born February 1, 1885; died same day; buried at Palestine, W. Va.

Harold Lansing Rathbone, born, Elizabeth, W. Va., September 8, 1886.

Guy Brown Rathbone, born, Elizabeth, W. Va., October 18, 1888.

Marguerite Rathbone, born, Elizabeth, W. Va., January 27, 1891; died there, September 22, 1891.

Edward Clayton Rathbone, born, Elizabeth, W. Va., August 25, 1892.

Martha Ming Valteau Rathbone, born, Elizabeth, W. Va., July 3, 1896.

9. Eleanor Sophia Rathbone

Born March 4, 1826; married Daniel Frost, of Jackson, W. Va., 1844. At the organization of the Legislature of West Virginia, at Wheeling, in 1861, he was elected Speaker of the House. He entered the Union Army as Lieutenant-Colonel of the 11th West Virginia Regiment, of which he was made Colonel in 1863. He was killed in a skirmish at Snicker's Gap, W. Va. Seven children: Bushrod Taylor, born 1845, married Sally Langford, she died; married second, —; Valteau, born 1848; Arthur, born 1851; Martha, born 1853; Taylor, born 1855; Mary, born 1857; Juliette, born 1861.

10. William Van Allen Rathbone

Born May 9, 1837. Married first, Ellen Devers. No children.

Married second, —. No children.

Child and Descendants of Ming

Sixth Child of William Valteau and Eleanor Henneson

1. William Blanchard Valteau

Born January 19, 1822; married Georgiana Dorney, of Quebec, Canada, June 7, 1845. He died August 26, 1868. She born May 5, 1824. Ten children:

Isabella William Earl John King Joseph George Elizabeth Julia Josephine and Georgiana Earle. Ellen Juliet Frederick William and Emma Archibald.

Isabella Talbot, wife of John, married James Henry Judge, November 1811. He was born 1811, died Jan. 1, 1841. Two children: Maud Ann George, wife February 21, 1841. Willie died in infancy. Fannie born June 12, 1843. Edith died in infancy. Carl Peter born August 1845. Edith died in infancy. Mary Adelaide born December 1847. Ellen died in infancy. George born February 17, 1849. George Emma born 1851. Albert born 1857. Ray born 1861.

William Frank Talbot, wife December 11, 1847. died 1861.

John King Talbot, wife August 15, 1841. died February 15, 1851.

Joseph George Talbot, wife January 24, 1851. married Emma Macdonald Armour, January 15, 1861. She was born in 1851. Five children: Robert Macdonald born December 18, 1851. Ben Armour born June 30, 1858. William James born February 17, 1861. Frederick Douglas born November 12, 1862. George Arthur born August 15, 1864.

Elizabeth Julia Talbot, wife April 5, 1851. married George Daniel Martin, 1851. She and Georgiana born January 17, 1851.

Josephine Talbot, wife December 17, 1851. died July 1851.

Georgiana Talbot, wife of Josephine, born December 17, 1851. married Henry Edward Peck. She died December 17, 1881. He born June 30, 1855. Five children: Henry born May 6, 1858, died same day. Edith Mary Georgiana, born April 6, 1861. Henry Earl born November 30, 1861. Lewis Herbert, born November 12, 1861. Joseph born December 11, 1861. died same day.

Ellen Juliet Vallean, born January 22, 1851. married Herbert John William Catney. He born December 5, 1851. Ten children: Felix George Cecelia, born April 3, 1853. Herbert Blanchard born April 18, 1856. Carl William, born 1858. died. Beatrice, born 1858. died. Trevor Hayden, born June 17, 1859. Isabella born September 3, 1861. died. Henry, born October, 1861. died. Frederick William, born 1862. died. Marguerite Patricia, born July 20, 1862. Eileen Verney, born Montreal, Canada, November 5, 1864.

Frederick William Vallean, born February 22, 1861. married May Franklin, of Victoria, British Columbia, January 17, 1900.

Beniah Archibald Vallean, born July 21, 1862. died August 21, 1862.

2 John Vallean

John, a son of Fauconnier Vallean and Elizabeth Earle, of whom there are no records. The few facts concerning him are these: He was a Loyalist and located at Margeritine, Nova Scotia, which is shown in the previous sketch of Fauconnier Vallean; returned to the States, and, it is said, died in 1812. He was unmarried.

3. David Vallean

David, a son of Fauconnier Vallean and Elizabeth Earle. There are no known records of his birth or baptism. In the struggle between England and the Colonies, unlike other members of his family, David Vallean's sympathies were with the latter, and he became a private in a New Jersey Regiment. It is said his father was so much incensed at his son joining the Patriot Army to fight the Crown that he shook his fist at him, and denounced him in bitter terms, as he was marching with his regiment along Broadway to the seat of war. David's regiment was a

part of the force, under General Montgomery, engaged in the unfortunate expedition against Quebec, Canada, in December, 1775. He was among those captured there by the British, and his name is found in the list of prisoners released on parole by General Carleton. This list is given in Peter Force's *American Archives*, 5 S., Vol. I, p. 1169, and contains the names of those who accepted the parole, out of three hundred American prisoners, including officers. The parole was as follows: "We whose names are here underwritten, do hereby solemnly promise and engage to his Excellency General Carleton, not to say or do anything against his Majesty's person and Government, and to repair, whenever required so to do, wherever his Excellency, or any other of his Majesty's Commanders-in-Chief in America, shall please to direct. In testimony whereof we have hereunto set our names at Quebec, the 9th. day of August 1776."

After the war was over, David Valteau became a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and his connection with that body is as follows:

"Admitted on trial in 1791. Stationed at Cambridge [Washington County, N. Y.]. He was on trial for the second year."

"The General Minutes of 1792, have David Valteau stationed with Robert Green, at Albany, N. Y."

"Admitted into full connection in 1793. Stationed at New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1793."

"In the General Minutes of 1794 this record is made: Question 9. Who have been dismissed for improper conduct? Answer. Simon Carlisle, David Richardson, James Johnson, David Valteau."

[Author's Notes.—In the history of Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., by the Reverend Charles W. Baird, it is stated that Methodism was introduced into the county in 1771, and that the Reverend S. K. Talbot was the circuit preacher at the close of 1787, the Reverend David Valteau being mentioned as one of his successors. The improper conduct for which these men were dismissed from the ministry in 1794, was probably some breach of church doctrine or discipline.]

David Valteau was unmarried, and died before 1820.

4. Magdalene Valteau

Magdalene, a daughter of Fauconnier Valteau and Elizabeth Earle, was born February 7, 1759, and was baptised* February 18, 1759; witnesses: Sarah Clark, Sarah Valteau and James Kip. She died young, hence the giving of the name to another daughter.

5. Mary Valteau

Mary, a daughter of Fauconnier Valteau and Elizabeth Earle, born 1760; died April 8, 1854. Married first, Rescola (Captain), an Englishman. They had a daughter Susan, who married John Le Maire, and their daughter, Suzette Le Maire, married Christian Zabriskie, M.D., and left a son, Charles F. Zabriskie.

Married second, Joseph Morrison, March 1, 1790.† He born 1764; died September 19, 1824. Eight children: Samuel James, William Valteau, Pitcairn, John Clitz, Edmund Carlyle, Clarinda Margaret, Josephine Rathbone, and Clark.

*Baptism recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

† Married by the Reverend Richard Moore, at New York.

Children of Mary Rescola and Joseph Morrison

1. Samuel James Morrison

Born December 18, 1790; died January 9, 1806.

2. William Valleau Morrison

Born October 10, 1792; married,* Montreal, Canada, Susan Kay, June 28, 1817. He died May 9, 1877. She born May 2, 1799; died January 14, 1862. Seven children: Mary Jane, William, Susan Le Maire, Clarinda Margaret, Ann Eliza, Joseph, and William Valleau, Jr.

3. Pitcairn Morrison

Born, New York City, September 18, 1795; married Irene Maria, daughter of Dr. Eugene Antonio Sierra, of the Spanish Army, at Pensacola, Fla., December 18, 1822. He died, Baltimore, Md., October 5, 1887. She born, Pensacola, Fla.; died, St. Louis, Mo., November 17, 1883. Ten children: Fannie McMahon, Clara Le Mai, Georgia Antoinette, Joseph Eugene, Martha Rathbone, Eugene Joseph, John Le Maire, Irene Sierra, Mary Rose, and Margaret Mason.

Army record of Pitcairn Morrison:

"Col. [Brevet Brig-Gen.] Retired, U. S. A. Appointed from New York. 2nd. Lieut. Artillery Corps, Oct. 27, 1820; transferred to 4th Artillery, June 1, 1821; to 2nd. Artillery, Aug. 16, 1821; to 4th. Infantry, Aug. 29, 1822; 1st. Lieut. 4th Inf., Aug. 26, 1826; Captain of the same, Sept. 13, 1836; Major 8th. Inf., Sept. 26, 1847; Lt. Col. 7th. Inf., June 9, 1853; Col. 8th. Inf., June 6, 1861. Retired from disability in line of duty, Oct. 20, 1863. Brevetted Major 9th. Inf., May 1846, for gallantry at Palo Alto and Resaca de la Palma. Brevetted Brig-Gen., March 13, 1865, for long and faithful services. Served through the Florida War; was placed in charge of Seminole Indian prisoners, amongst whom was the Chief Osceola, who died at Fort Moultrie, S. C., January 30, 1838, and was buried by Gen. Morrison. Afterwards assisted in removing the Seminoles to their reservation in the Indian Territory. Was stationed at New Orleans 12 years as Post Commissary. Served in the Mexican War under Gen. Taylor. In the Utah Expedition under General Albert Sidney Johnson, after which he was ordered with his regiment to Arizona, and served at various posts on our frontier. During the early part of the Civil War, he was attached to the staff of Governor Yates of Illinois. Afterwards was in charge of the Prison Camp, at Camp Butler, near Springfield, Illinois. Last stationed at Benton Barracks, near St. Louis, Missouri."†

4. John Clitz Morrison

Born October 8, 1797; married Mary Stickler, May 7, 1821. He died November 13, 1860. Five children: Josephine, Catharine Ann, Stickler, Mary Place, and Walter Kiersted.

5. Edmund Carlyle Morrison

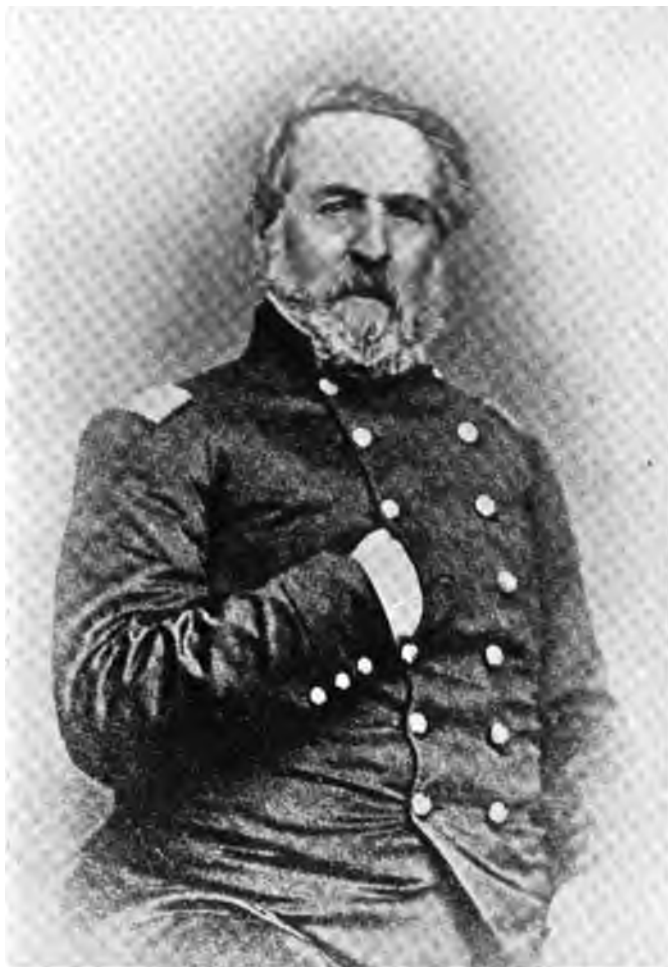
Born January 10, 1800; died, Vera Cruz, Mexico.

6. Clarinda Margaret Morrison

Born June 28, 1802; died August 6, 1819.

* Married by the Reverend John Leeds.

† See also "Hamersly's Regular Army Register of the United States."



GEN. PITCAIRN MORRISON



EDWIN AUGUSTUS MARSCHALK

7. Josephine Rathbone Morrison

Born November 30, 1804; married Christian Brevoort Zabriskie, M.D., of Hackensack, N. J., October 30, 1823. She died 1864. He born 1801, died November 21, 1886. Three children: Elias Brevoort, Juliette and Samuel.

8. Clark Morrison

No record.

Children and Descendants of William Valteau

Second Child of Mary Rescola and Joseph Morrison

1. Mary Jane Morrison

Born, Montreal, Canada, July 12, 1818; married Andrew Fauconnier, 2nd,* a son of Magdalene Valteau, 2nd, and Francis Marschalk, December 31, 1838. She died November 20, 1889. He born September 20, 1805; died December 14, 1891. Eight children: Francis, William, Emma, Mary Ellen, Francis William, Edwin Augustus, Clara, and Suzette.

Francis Marschalk, born September 22, 1839; died February 9, 1848.

William Marschalk, born March 6, 1842; died July 10, 1844.

Emma Marschalk, born May 28, 1845; died August 12, 1845.

Mary Ellen Marschalk, born July 28, 1846; died September 11, 1847.

Francis William Marschalk, born July 20, 1848; died August 14, 1848.

Edwin Augustus Marschalk, born August 28, 1849; married Frances Everetta Webster, August 27, 1884. Three children: Edith, born August 14, 1886; Flora, born July 14, 1888; Edwin Augustus, Jr., born November 20, 1890, died June 4, 1892.

Clara Marschalk, born May 4, 1853; married Le Baron Botsford, M.D., of Brooklyn, N. Y., April 27, 1897.

Suzette Marschalk, born January 11, 1858; died March 14, 1858.

2. William Morrison

Born, Montreal, Canada, August 18, 1820; died September 16, 1820.

3. Susan Le Maire Morrison

Born May 11, 1822; married Joseph Smith, July 28, 1844. He born August 21, 1822; died August 22, 187—. Two children: John Edward and Susan Kay.

John Edward Smith, born July 26, 1846. Married first, Hattie Edgecombe, October 22, 1873. She born December 18, 1850; died April 23, 1887. Two children: Bertha Morrison, born September 2, 1875; Joseph Harold, born November 20, 1881.

Married second, Isabel M. Brodnax, July 14, 1892. One child: Helen Valteau, born March 27, 1896.

Susan Kay Smith, born August 6, 1848; married Garret Tilt, June 19, 1872. He born October 6, 1847. Two children: Josephine Kay, born April 27, 1873; Garret Edward, born August 28, 1877.

4. Clarinda Margaret Morrison

Born December 22, 1824; married John George Colville, April 29, 1847. She died December 11, 1901. He born August 6, 1819; died April 13, 1894. Nine

* See Magdalene Valteau, 2nd, this article.

children: Charles Julius Kerr, Julia Elizabeth, Mary Jane, John George, William Robert, Margaret Milligan, Pitcairn Morrison, Clara Maude, and Mark Gibson.

Charles Julius Kerr Colville, born February 3, 1848; died May 3, 1850.

Julia Elizabeth Colville, born March 17, 1850.

Mary Jane Colville, born November 30, 1851.

John George Colville, born August 3, 1854; married Ella McCoy, June 10, 1891. No children.

William Robert Colville, born November 16, 1856; married Sarah B. Winch, May 4, 1881. She born May 16, 1857. Two children: William Robert, born February 22, 1884; Mabel Blanche, born July 31, 1885.

Margaret Milligan Colville, born July 28, 1859; married John T. Rudir, May 8, 1879. He born August 18, 1857. Four children: Edwin Colville, born October 1, 1880; Clara Maude, born November 15, 1882; John Harry, born January 20, 1887; Margaret Helen, born March 11, 1897.

Pitcairn Morrison Colville, born December 14, 1863.

Clara Maude Colville, born March 2, 1869; died March 13, 1871.

Mark Gibson Colville, born August 7, 1872.

5. Ann Eliza Morrison

Born, New York City, April 30, 1827; married, New York City, Robert Laurence Woods, October 10, 1854. He born, St. John's, Canada, October 15, 1823. Four children, all born in Brooklyn, N. Y.: William Henry, born July 31, 1855, died, Chicago, Ill., October 11, 1893; Robert Laurence, Jr., Charles Morrison, born October 7, 1859; Helen Louise, born August 17, 1866.

Robert Laurence Woods, Jr., born December 7, 1857; married Ida Waterman Todd, October 22, 1884. No children.

6. Joseph Morrison

Born July 22, 1830; married Mrs. Jane Moore (née Wright), June 13, 1854. Four children: Susan Kay, Joseph Valteau, James Douglass, and William Christie.

Susan Kay Morrison, born May 17, 1855; died October 19, 1860.

Joseph Valteau Morrison, born August 14, 1857; married Jennie Green, August 11, 1884. She born September 11, 1860. Four children: Laura, born November 28, 1885, died December 12, 1885; Edward Valteau, born December 25, 1887; Susie Green, born August 6, 1890; Emma Henrietta, born September 29, 1891.

James Douglass Morrison, born January 5, 1862; unmarried.

William Christie Morrison, born August 14, 1865; unmarried.

7. William Valteau Morrison, Jr.

Born October 12, 1833; married Emma Julia Hills, November 24, 1868. She born April 4, 1834; died February 15, 1874. Two children: Edwin Hills, born December 24, 1869, died March 23, 1870; Caroline Bliss, born February 11, 1874, died February 13, 1874.

Children and Descendants of Pitcairn

Third Child of Mary Rescola and Joseph Morrison

1. Fannie McMahon Morrison

Born, New Orleans, La. Married first, Thaddeus Higgins, Lieutenant, 4th

Infantry, U. S. A. He was killed on a Government steamer near Corpus Christi, Texas, September 19, 1845.

Married second, Thomas Rector, at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., April 27, 1848. He died, St. Louis, Mo., June, 1881. Three children: Lydia Marion, Pitcairn Morrison and Irene Morrison.

Lydia Marion Rector, born, St. Louis, Mo. Married first, Honestus De Voe Bizzell, M.D., May 1864. He died 1873. Five children: Fannie Morrison, William Henry, Thomas Rector, Irene Rector, and Mary De Voe.

IRENE RECTOR BIZZELL, married, Richmond, Va., Charles F. O'Ferrall, Jr., son of Governor O'Ferrall, of Virginia, February 4, 1896.

Married second, Henry L. Bizzell, 1877. He born, Richmond, Ark. Seven children: Sallie Cravan, Maria Jane, Louisa D., Henry L., Nap B., Maggie Morrison, and William Henry.

SALLIE CRAVAN BIZZELL, married, New Boston, Texas, in 1896, Norfleet Ellis, of Texarkana, Ark. Three children: Henry Bizzell, Norfleet, Jr., and a daughter.

Pitcairn Morrison Rector, born, St. Louis, Mo.; died January, 1890.

Irene Morrison Rector, born, Glen Morrison, Mo.; married William Neville, of Glasgow, Mo., October, 1886. Two children: William Rector, born, North Platte, Neb., died 1898; Irene, born same place.

2. Clara Le Mai Morrison

Born, New Orleans, La.; died, Jefferson Barracks, Mo., 1846.

3. Georgia Antoinette Morrison

Born, Baton Rouge Barracks, La.; married Alexander Early Steen, Lieutenant, 3rd Infantry, U. S. A., April, 1848. She died, St. Louis, Mo., January, 1884. He born, St. Louis, Mo.; was Brigadier-General in Confederate Army in 1862, and was killed at the Battle of Prairie Grove, Ark. Three children: Fannie Rector, Charles Morrison and Alexander Early.

Fannie Rector Steen, born, Fort Thorn, New Mexico; married, Baltimore, Md., Frank Gale Renshaw, M.D., of Pensacola, Fla., July 26, 1887. He, son of Lieutenant Francis Budden Renshaw, U. S. N., of Philadelphia, Pa. Three children: Georgia and Fannie, twins, born, Pensacola, Fla., June 27, 1888; Frank Saltmarsh, born, same place, November 22, 1890.

Charles Morrison Steen, born, Jefferson Barracks, Mo.; died, Helena, Ark., November, 1892.

Alexander Early Steen, born, Fort Smith, Ark.; died 1858.

4. Joseph Eugene Morrison

Born, New Orleans, La.; died there.

5. Martha Rathbone Morrison

Born, New Orleans, La.; married at Fort Gibson, Cherokee Nation, Indian Territory, Henry Little, Captain, 7th Infantry, U. S. A., April 6, 1854. He born, Baltimore, Md.; was Brigadier-General in the Confederate Army, and was killed at the Battle of Inka, Mississippi, September 19, 1862. Two children: Kate Morrison, born, Fort Gibson, Cherokee Nation, Indian Territory, died, Fort Smith, Ark., 1860; Irene Morrison, born, Fort Smith, Ark., died, Baltimore, Md., 1868.

6. Eugene Joseph Morrison

Born, Fort Gibson, Cherokee Nation, Indian Territory; died there, Jan., 1854.

7. John Le Maire Morrison

Born, Fort Gibson, Cherokee Nation, Indian Territory; died.

8. Irene Sierra Morrison

Born, Fort Jessup, La.; died.

9. Mary Rose Morrison

Born, Jefferson Barracks, Mo.; married, St. Louis, Mo., William H. Fitzgerald,* of Baltimore, Md., November 16, 1869. She died, Richmond, Va., December 25, 1898. Two children: Irene Morrison, born, St. Louis, Mo.; Pitcairn Morrison, born same place.

10. Margaret Mason Morrison

Born, Fort Worth, Texas; unmarried.

Children and Descendants of John Clitz

Fourth Child of Mary Rescola and Joseph Morrison

1. Josephine Morrison

Born December 1, 1822; married William Thompson, June 10, 1858. She died February 23, 1900. One child: Irene, died.

2. Catharine Ann Morrison

Born February 19, 1825; married George W. Schott, April 8, 1850. She died March 8, 1896. Two children: Walter, died; Georgina Emma.

3. Stickler Morrison

Born October 1, 1827; married Mary Lynch, July 27, 1851. He died February 23, 1867. One child: Mary Josephine.

Mary Josephine Morrison, married Charles De L. Young, November 10, 1870. Four children: Montague Ainslee, Florence, Josephine, and Belle Louise.

4. Mary Place Morrison

Born October 1, 1830; married Henry C. Marks, July 5, 1860. She died August 29, 1863. One child: Harry Morrison.

Harry Morrison Marks, married Jeanne A. Cochrane, February 25, 1890. Two children: Jean Cochrane; Henry, died.

5. Walter Kiersted Morrison

Born February 23, 1835.

Children and Descendants of Josephine Rathbone

Seventh Child of Mary Rescola and Joseph Morrison

1. Elias Brevoort Zabriskie

Born June 22, 1826; married Justine Jackson, December 17, 1863. He died

* William H. Fitzgerald was Colonel of the 21st Mississippi Regiment Infantry, Humphrey's Brigade, Kershaw's Division, C. S. A. He commanded the Brigade, during its operations with the Army of Northern Virginia, under General Robert E. Lee.

June 10, 1894. She born September 17, 1838. One child: Christian Brevoort. **Christian Brevoort Zabriskie**, born October 16, 1864; married Margaret Louise Edwards, September 10, 1888. She born August 15, 1867. One child: Zayda Justine, born May 29, 1891.

2. Juliette Zabriskie

Born May, 1832; died June 12, 1883.

3. Samuel Zabriskie

Born April, 1834; died September 19, 1842.

6. Marguerite Vallean

Margaret, a daughter of Fauconnier Vallean and Elizabeth Earle. She married Alexander Ming, of New York, but had no children. The circumstances of her illness and greatly lamented death, in the year 1807, are narrated in a letter from Mrs. Susan Pendleton, of New York, to her cousin, Mrs. Anne Morel, of Savannah, Ga., as follows:

“Sept. 24, 1807.

My Dear Anna, I am just returned from Hyde Park, where I have been for several weeks, and was very much shocked to hear of the death of your sister Peggy. I went yesterday to see your Mother, she was much grieved at seeing me, but upon the whole bears it much better than I expected. Poor Polly is in the deepest affliction, she is the greatest loss to her, you know till she married she always lived with her, she was very happily settled, her husband in good business, & I am told very affectionate & attentive to her, her death was so happy a one that it ought not to be lamented, she was perfectly resigned, she comforted her afflicted friends by saying she was willing to go, the only regret she had was parting with them, but she added, a few years can make very little difference, you will then follow me, her resignation was not the effect of discontent or unhappiness, she was cheerful & surrounded with every domestic happiness, but a proper reliance upon her Heavenly Father's wisdom and Mercy. I know nothing that I envy so much as the resignation of a religious, pious person on their death bed. I never saw your Father & Mother look better than they do now. * * * * Mrs. Stephens mentions to me, that you have had a great deal of sickness in your family, & that you had lost your eldest daughter. I hope that I shall soon hear that you have all recovered; happy & thankful that we have it in our power to return to our city at this season of the year. I heard before I came, that it was not healthy for children & left Anna & Susan Mary, my brother John's children, who live with us at Hyde Park, they will be down next week; my three little boys are in

Connecticut at school. The yellow fever drove us every Summer from New York, and interfered so much with their education, that we thought it best to leave them in the Country. I have not any at home but Edmund, who is in College. Give my love to Tryphena, I suppose she does not recollect me, Edmund does not recollect her, but I believe she was a year or two older, he was 16 last January. Your Mother begged I would give her love to you, & desire you would write frequently to her, remember me to Mr. Morel & believe me my dear Anna your affectionate cousin

S. Pendleton.

if you can, send me some good Water & Musk Melon seeds for my brother, you will oblige him"

7. Magdalene Valteau, 2nd

Magdalene Valteau, 2nd, a daughter of Fauconnier Valteau and Elizabeth Earle, born February 22, 1764; married Francis Marschalk,* November 6, 1786. She died October 3, 1850. He born March 14, 1765; died June 7, 1830. Nine children: Andrew Fauconnier, Elizabeth, Ann Hardenbrook, Francis, John, Margaret, Ellen, Andrew Fauconnier 2nd, and Mary Morrison.

Children of Magdalene Valteau, 2nd, and Francis Marschalk

1. Andrew Fauconnier Marschalk

Born October 26, 1788; baptised† November 9, 1788.

2. Elizabeth Marschalk

Born June 10, 1790; baptised‡ July 4, 1790; married George Ogden in 1811. She died July 4, 1817. One child: Ann.

3. Ann Hardenbrook Marschalk

Born June 20, 1792; died August 6, 1882; unmarried.

4. Francis Marschalk

Born —; died October 18, 1825.

5. John Marschalk

Born —; died September 30, 1839.

6. Margaret Marschalk

Born 1801; died January 3, 1877.

7. Ellen Marschalk

Born 1803; died January 4, 1876.

* He was a son of Andrew Marschalk and Ann Hardenbrook, baptised March 20, 1766, witnesses: Leonard Kip and Elizabeth Marschalk. (Records Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.)

† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

‡ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

8. Andrew Fauconnier Marschalk, 2nd

Married Mary Jane, daughter of William Vallean Morrison—see her record, this article, page 149.

9. Mary Morrison Marschalk

Born January 20, 1810; married James Pritchett, of New York, November 24, 1832. She died August 20, 1888. He born December 27, 1807; died October 24, 1872. One child: Mary Eliza.

Child and Descendants of Elizabeth

Second Child of Magdalene Vallean, 2nd, and Francis Marschalk

1. Ann Ogden

Born May 20, 1812; married David Wolfe Forbes, July 3, 1842. She died March 7, 1884. He born January 29, 1811; died May 23, 1887. Three children: Caroline Matilda, born September 23, 1843; Anna Louise, born October 11, 1845; Joseph Henry, born November 1, 1851, married Mary Harriet Durgin (née Cooper), April 24, 1897, she born September 18, 1858, died November 18, 1897.

Child and Descendant of Mary Morrison

Ninth Child of Magdalene Vallean, 2nd, and Francis Marschalk

1. Mary Eliza Pritchett

Born March 6, 1842; married Edward Cornelius Bloodgood, of New York, December 13, 1866. He born March 25, 1835; died June 8, 1891. One child: Francis Edward, born December 4, 1870, died November 9, 1893.

8. Martha Vallean

Martha, a daughter of Fauconnier Vallean and Elizabeth Earle, married* John Ming, July 24, 1789. Both died after 1829. No children.

9. Susan Vallean

Susan, a daughter of Fauconnier Vallean and Elizabeth Earle, of whom there are no records. She was unmarried.

[Author's Note.—The records of Trinity Church, New York City, state a Susannah Vallean died November 17, 1819, aged 52 years, and was buried there; but there is nothing to indicate who she was, or whether identical with Susan, the daughter of Fauconnier Vallean.]

10. Anne Vallean

Anne, a daughter of Fauconnier Vallean and Elizabeth Earle, born, New York City, 1770; married, Savannah, Ga., Peter Henry Morel,† February 25, 1790. She died, Savannah, Ga., May 19, 1852. He born February 20, 1757; died May 9,

* Marriage recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

† Pierre Morel, of French Huguenot extraction, born at Zurich, Switzerland, about 1700, with his brother Isaac, served under the Duke of Marlborough as Cadets in the reign of Queen Anne. Pierre, with his wife and two servants, came to Georgia with General James Oglethorpe in February, 1733. He died in Georgia, October 5, 1784. Isaac Morel died at San Domingo in 1772, leaving a large estate.

John Morel, son of Pierre, born February 17, 1733; married first, Mary Brown, of Savannah, Ga., and second, Marie Anne Bourquin. He was a patriot of his day, was elected a delegate to the Provincial Congress of Georgia, December 8, 1774, and a member of the Council of Safety, June 21, 1776; but died, at the beginning of the struggle of the Colonies for independence, January 3, 1776. He left Ossabaw Island, Ga., to his three sons, Peter Henry, John and Bryan; also a hundred negroes apiece, and three hundred head of cattle.

Peter Henry, son of John Morel and Marie Anne Bourquin, married Anne Vallean.

1812. Twelve children: Susan Eliza, Louisa, Henry, William, Charles Harris, Anne, Louisiana Jefferson, Harriet, Edward, Mary, James Seagrove, and Margaret.

Children of Anne Valleau and Peter Henry Morel

1. Susan Eliza Morel

Born December 1, 1790; died December 28, 1791.

2. Louisa Morel

Born August 16, 1792; died July 15, 1795.

3. Henry Morel

Born September 12, 1794; died May 12, 1795.

4. William Morel

Born May 12, 1796; died August 6, 1868. Married first, Ann Wilson, December 19, 1838. She died October, 1848. Four children: Susan Pendleton, Josephine Seagrove, Calhoun Tyler, and William Wilson.

Married second, Jane Susanna Wilson, 1850. Two children: Anne Harriet and Emily Elizabeth.

5. Charles Harris Morel

Born October 31, 1798; died October 15, 1820.

6. Anne Morel

Born October 17, 1801; died July 4, —.

7. Louisiana Jefferson Morel

Born June 7, 1803; died October 8, 1812.

8. Harriet Morel

Born December 19, 1804; died April 11, 1868.

9. Edward Morel

Born September 13, 1807; died —.

10. Mary Morel

Born May 6, 1809; died —.

11. James Seagrove Morel

Born, Montgomery, Ga., July 4, 1811; died, Savannah, Ga., Sunday, April 29, 1900. Married first, Savannah, Ga., Marie Louise Charlotte Rossignol de Lachicotte,* March 29, 1841. She died, near Charleston, S. C., August 5, 1859. Eight children: Peter Henry, Charles William, Frances Anne, John Thomas, and four others, who died in infancy.

Married second, Eliza Bellamy Williams, December 6, 1864. Seven children: Anita Valleau, Frances Calhoun, William Fauconnier, James Seagrove, Mary, Francis Burton, and Lawrence James Gilmartin.

James Seagrove Morel, an old and highly-esteemed citizen of Savannah, received his preliminary education in that city, and after its completion, deciding

* She was a daughter of Pierre Henri Rossignol de Lachicotte and Françoise Félicité le Grande du Treuilh.



JAMES SEAGROVE MOREL, M.D.

to study medicine, matriculated at the University of Pennsylvania, where he graduated in 1832. A physician, scholar, and an accomplished linguist and writer, formerly Recording Secretary of the Georgia Medical Society; the Society being partly founded by one of his ancestors, Dr. Henry Bourquin. He translated and read parts of the works of Claude Bernard before the Society.

During the Indian Wars in Florida, Dr. Morel served with distinction under Colonel Harney. At the commencement of the Civil War he volunteered and was accepted as a Surgeon in the Georgia State Troops. Later he held the rank of full Surgeon in the regular army of the Confederate States. He was then assigned to duty under General Lawton, and continued, until the conclusion of hostilities and the surrender of the Confederate forces, to perform the duties of his position. For a considerable part of the time he was in charge of a hospital in Florida.

After the War he accepted the chair of Physiology in the Oglethorpe Medical College, and later was for several years Professor of Anatomy in the Kentucky School of Medicine at Louisville.

In the yellow fever epidemics of 1854 and 1876 in Georgia, Dr. Morel was faithful to his duties as a physician, and during the latter visitation, in addition to his attendance upon the sick, was in charge of the city dispensary. During the latter years of his life, he retired from the active practice of his profession, and devoted himself and his entire time and attention to the pursuit of literature. He was well-known as a learned and forcible writer of medical works, his chief contribution to medical bibliography being his translation of Claude Bernard's "Physiology of the Heart." At his advanced age, in 1900, Dr. Morel still retained much of his brilliancy of mind and fluency of speech. His final illness was of short duration.—Compiled from a newspaper clipping.

12. Margaret Morel

Born August 12, 1812; died in 1818.

Children and Descendants of William

Fourth Child of Anne Valteau and Peter Henry Morel

1. Susan Pendleton Morel

Born April 24, 1841; died June 21, 1849.

2. Josephine Seagrove Morel

Born January 27, 1843; died June 17, 1849.

3. Calhoun Tyler Morel

Born April 26, 1845; married Margaret Lane Mordecai, of Raleigh, N. C., November 29, 1870. He died April 26, 1898. Six children: Ellen, born October 28, 1871; William, born 1873, died 1896; Anne Valteau, born December 31, 1875; Margaret, born March 19, 1879; Mary Pendleton, born November 8, 1884; John, born November 10, 1890.

4. William Wilson Morel

Born September 28, 1848; died October 28, 1894.

5. Anne Harriet Morel

Born 1851.

6. Emily Elizabeth Morel

Born 1854.

Children and Descendants of James Seagrove

Eleventh Child of Anne Valteau and Peter Henry Morel

1. Peter Henry Morel

Born March 27, 1843; married Estelle Hentz Relf, December 7, 1869. He died December 8, 1906. She died October 2, 1887. Four children: Louise Charlotte, born July 26, 1871; James Seagrove, born December 7, 1873, died October 23, 1910; Sarah Herminie Brown, born November 8, 1876; Philip Rossignol Lachicotte, born August 3, 1887, died 1887.

Peter Henry Morel was a Lieutenant in the 1st Georgia Regulars, C. S. A., in the late Civil War, and was wounded in the arm, during the operations of his regiment in Florida in 1864.

3. Frances Anne Morel

Born May 14, 1846; married Henry Rickod Symons, of Brunswick, Ga., February 21, 1866. He born May 8, 1844. Seven children: Henry Francis, born March 3, 1868, died June 9, 1880; Louisa Morel, born February 17, 1869, died August 6, 1869; James Seagrove Morel, Zoe Hamilton, born March 20, 1872; Frances Margaret, born May 15, 1874; Felicite Mercet, born January 29, 1877; Jane Philippa, born November 4, 1883.

James Seagrove Morel Symons, born June 26, 1870; married Miss Tyson, 1903. One child: a daughter.

9. Anita Valteau Morel

Born October 21, 1865; died September 18, 1876.

10. Frances Calhoun Morel

Born February 22, 1867; died November, 1867.

11. William Fauconnier Morel

Born August 6, 1868; married — Black.

12. James Seagrove Morel

Born January 16, 1870; married Matilda Von Eihmen Schwaabe, November 14, 1893. She born 1869. Three children: Frances Matilda Von Eihmen, born September 17, 1894; James Seagrove, Jr., born April 2, 1896; Elizabeth Valteau, born February 7, 1898.

13. Mary Morel

Born November, 1872; died 1872.

14. Francis Burton Morel

Born May 4, 1874; died June 26, 1891.

15. Lawrence James Gilmartin Morel

Born August 22, 1878. Served in the Spanish-American War of 1898. He was a private in the Chatham Artillery at Camp Griffin, Ga., Captain Walker, commanding; went to Cuba with the 4th Virginia Regiment, December 16, 1898.

Tradition states that a daughter of Fauconnier Valteau, name unknown, had a lover of the name of Webb, to whom her father was opposed, and with whom she eloped. At twilight one cold December day, a carriage drove to her father's door, she came out, got into it, was driven off at great speed, and was never heard of afterwards. They were supposed to have been drowned in crossing the river, which was covered with ice.

Mary Magdalene Valteau

Mary Magdalene, a daughter of Peter and Magdalene Valteau, of whose birth and baptism no records could be found. She married John Kearsley, Jr., M.D., of Philadelphia, Pa., who was a son of Oliver Kearsley, M.D.,* of Sedgfield, County Durham, England. They had five children, viz.: Mary, John, Joseph, Harriet, and Elizabeth. The daughter, Mary, married Robert Douglas, a Captain of the Royal Artillery, October 22, 1777.† The son, John, gentleman, became an Ensign, April 22, 1778, by appointment of Sir William Howe, in the 60th Regiment, 4th Battalion of the British Army,‡ then occupying Philadelphia.

John Kearsley, Jr., was a successful and prominent physician of Philadelphia, who, in the pursuit of his profession, acquired a considerable competency. The exact time he came to that city is unknown, but he was practicing there as early as 1746,§ and is mentioned|| as one of the leading physicians in the year 1751. Dr. Kearsley did not, however, confine himself strictly to his professional duties, but, as an educated and intelligent man, took an active interest in the affairs of the colony, especially those of a military character, for in 1756 he became a private in the "Independent Troop of Horse," and a private in the "Independent Company of Foot," of Philadelphia. He showed his progressive spirit in his endeavor to establish public baths¶ of a medicinal nature, by converting to this use some mineral springs in the Northern Liberties, which were brought into much celebrity by his influence. Dr. Kearsley was elected a member of the "American Philosophical Society,"** October 14, 1768.

At the outbreak of the Revolution Dr. Kearsley was among those who sided with the Crown, and was usually called the "Tory Doctor," to contradistinguish him from his once popular uncle of the same name and profession. His ardent loyalism, and his natural impetuosity, with his rash expressions, gave great umbrage to the Whigs of the day. An intercepted letter he had written to England, denouncing the Americans in their struggle for liberty; his endeavor, with other loyalists, to procure British troops to invade this and the other colonies in a hostile manner, with other inimical correspondence and practices, and his open and violent sympathy with Isaac Hunt,†† who was under the ban of the Council of Safety, still further inflamed the patriots against him, and led to his imprison-

* He was a brother of John Kearsley, Sr., M.D., who married Anne Magdalene Fauconnier.

† Marriage recorded at Old St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

‡ "N. Y. Hist. So. Coll.," 1883, p. 571.

§ In this year Dr. Kearsley prepared a pamphlet relating the particulars of his attendance on a man injured while in the employ of Colonel Samuel Flower; a dispute about the injury, raised by the employee, calling forth the document, which is still preserved in the Philadelphia Library.

|| In the "History of the Pennsylvania Hospital."

¶ "A. D. 1765. The Town of Bath in the Northern Liberties. The site was south of George St., and extended westward to Sixth, but it seems not certain how near it came to Second St. It was a short-lived bantling, but that it was a reality may be seen from a ticket preserved in the collections of the Penna. Historical Society, which sets forth that the 'Possessor of this Ticket, having paid one Pistole, is entitled to the privilege of using the Cold Bath during the Season.' The sign was the 'Rose of Bath,' and it would seem that Dr. Kearsley was one of its Projectors."—"Pennsylvania Magazine, 1880," p. 179.

** Founded by Dr. Benjamin Franklin.

†† The father of Leigh Hunt, the poet.

ment by the Council, in the Gaol at Philadelphia, October 7, 1775. The Committee of the Council of Safety gave orders on the twenty-fourth of October, 1775, for Dr. Kearsley's removal to the Gaol at York, Pa., whither he was sent under guard of a company of Light Horse, commanded by Captain Markoe, arriving at Lancaster, Pa., on that day, and on the following day at York. On October 31, 1776, the Council of Safety ordered him removed from York to Carlisle, Pa., where he died a prisoner in November, 1777, and was buried there in St. John's Protestant Episcopal Churchyard, but there is no trace or remembrance of the locality of his grave. During his confinement in the Philadelphia prison, Dr. Kearsley made his will, on October 23, 1775, and named among his executors his son John and William Pollard, to whom probate was granted February 23, 1787. The witnesses were Daniel Roberdeau,* Stephen Bayard and Peter Miller. Among the properties left to Mrs. Kearsley was Strawberry Hill, a plantation of seventy-two acres, situated on the Germantown Road, Philadelphia.

Regarding the further history of Mrs. Kearsley and her children, there is but little known. They left America after the Doctor's death, to take up their residence in England, a brief mention of their landing in that country being given in the following extract of a letter from Plymouth, of December 9, 1778, and published in the "Chronicle," of London, England, of December 22-24, 1778: "During the last fortnight we have had very severe weather here to the westward of us by which a snow transport from New York was wrecked near Marazion in Cornwall; amongst the passengers saved were the widow and orphans, of the late Dr. Kearsley, of Philadelphia, who suffered death for persevering in his loyalty to Great Britain. The widow and children were brought on shore quite naked, but by the humanity of the people, the above were well clothed, and a collection made for them, as they had lost all their property to the amount of £50, and a worthy parson has taken two of his children under his care to provide for them."† The last information we have of the Kearsley family is, that in 1805, certain properties of Dr. Kearsley, in Philadelphia, were sold by Samuel Garrigues, the attorney for his heirs, who were then living in London, Great Britain; the heirs being Mrs. Kearsley, her daughter Mary Douglas, and son John.

* Daniel Roberdeau, son of Isaac Roberdeau, a French Huguenot, and Mary Cunyngham, who came of the family of the Earl of Glencairn, in Scotland, was born on the Island of St. Christopher, West Indies, in the year 1727. When a lad he was brought by his mother to Philadelphia, where he was trained to be a merchant. He became quite prominent in public affairs and charities, and for more than four years, was a manager of the Pennsylvania Hospital. In 1756, he was elected a member of the Pennsylvania Assembly, and served four years, but declined a re-election. At the very first moment of the revolt of the colonies, he interested himself in the Patriot cause, and in 1775, was elected Colonel of the 2nd Battalion of Associators of Phila. He was president of a public meeting held in the State House at Phila., May 30, 1776, to favor a declaration of independence, was a member of the Council of Safety; was elected first Brig-Gen of the Pennsylvania Troops, July 4, 1776, and in Feb. 1777, a member of the Continental Congress. At the end of the war, Gen. Roberdeau settled in Alexandria, Va., residing there for a time, and often extending to Gen. Washington, the hospitalities of his home. Shortly before his decease, he removed to Winchester, Va., where he died January 6, 1795, and was buried in one of its graveyards, which has a monument to his memory. He was an elder in the Presbyterian church, a friend of the celebrated George Whitefield, and a modest and estimable man.—From "Nat. Cyclop.," Vol. II, p. 14, and other sources.

† A snow transport, mentioned in this extract, was the largest of all two-masted vessels employed by Europeans, the rig being similar to that of a modern full-rigged brig. Sloops of war occasionally assumed the form of snows, in order to deceive the enemy.

Allied Valleaux

Isaiah Valteau

Elizabeth Valteau

The Valteau Family

Unplaced Items

Isaiah Valleau

Isaiah Valleau,* was the only son of Isaiah Valleau, of the Island of St. Thomas, West Indies, and the grandson of Isaiah Valleau and Suzanne Descard, his wife, of New Rochelle, N. Y.; the name of his mother being unknown. Isaiah Valleau was born about the year 1703; in the absence of a baptismal record, this conclusion is reached from the following circumstance: On September 9, 1723, when under the age of twenty-one years, in a petition† to Governor Burnet, of the Province of New York, he asks that Captain Joseph Robinson may be appointed his Guardian, to press his suit against his uncle, Peter Valleau, for an accounting of his grandfather's and father's estates, of which the uncle was the executor. Shortly after this he married Magdalena Robbertsen,‡ supposedly a daughter or relative of his guardian, Joseph Robinson, which is shown by the following baptism:§ January 29, 1724, Jesaias, son of Samuel Francis and Marytie Myer; witnesses: Jesias Valleau, Dina|| Valleau. Jesaias Valo and Magdalena Robbertsen, his wife, were witnesses at the baptism, July 3, 1726, of Fokkenier (Fauconnier), a son of Peter and Magdalene Valleau. In a joint deed of sale, with his uncle, Peter Valleau, of forty-two acres of land at New Rochelle, N. Y., on July 22, 1728, the occupation of Isaiah Valleau is stated to have been that of a Baycor (Baker), of New York City, whereas in the petition of 1723 he is named as a merchant; this change of business may have arisen, and can only be accounted for, by his having been unsuccessful in his career as a merchant. There is nothing known of the business career of Isaiah Valleau, with the exception of one transaction: a Power of Attorney given him and Theodore Valleau by Peter Fauconnier for the sale of his share in the Half Hollow Kills Patent, N. Y.,¶ to the people living on the land.

Isaiah Valleau married again; his first wife leaving no children. His second wife was Lea, a daughter of Reyer Harty** and Sarah Helder. She was born in 1711, and was baptised†† October 17, 1711, the witnesses being: Jakob Harte‡‡ and Tryntie Stratemakers. Isaiah Valleau died early in 1760, and his property on Crown (now part of Liberty Street), New York City, was sold,§§ April 7, 1760, by Isaiah Valleau, feltmaker, his son and heir, and Lea, his widow, to Alexander Davidson, of Hempstead, Queens County, N. Y., for £450. November 1, 1760, there died, in New York City, the widow of Josia Vallo, who was no doubt the same Lea. Isaiah Valleau and Lea Harty are known to have had five children, and possibly more. Their names were: Peter, Isaiah, Jane, Catharine, and Suzanne.

* At the beginning of this Genealogical family research, the author was impressed with the idea that Isaiah Valleau was a son of Peter and Magdalene Valleau, but further and more careful study, and the preponderance of evidence, have led to the conclusion that he was the nephew of Peter Valleau.

† This Petition is given in the article on the Valleau Family, p. 227.

‡ The mode of spelling in vogue among the Dutch at this time makes it probable that Robbertsen was the same name as Robinson.

§ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

|| Dina is a corruption of Magdalena.

¶ See account of this Patent in article on Peter Fauconnier, p. 19.

** "James Riker's Early Annals of Harlem, City of New York," has the following: "Hans Jacobs Harding, a weaver, lived at Stuyvesant's Bowery, where he had bought a small place, Feb. 12, 1669, from Jan Pietersen Slot. He was a native of Bern, and m. here, July 29, 1668, Geertie, dau. of Lambert Moll of Bushwick. She was b. 1648. Children: Tryntie, born 1670; Frena, 1671; Conrad, 1673; Lambert, 1676; Reyer, 1678; Johannes, 1679; Jacob, 1681; Lambert, 1683; Emeline, 1685. The last m. Johannes Verveelen in 1703. All the sons m. except perhaps Lambert, and the Hardings in time spread through the counties of Rockland, Orange and Ulster, some being sturdy patriots in the Revolution."

Harding (Haärtje, Harty, Harte).

Marriage of Hans Jacobs Harding from Reformed Dutch Church, New York City: "year a.° 1668, den 29 Jul—Hans Jacobssen Harty, Van Buren in Switserl, en Geertje Lambertessen Moll, Van Nieuw-jorck."

†† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Tappan, Rockland County, N. Y.

‡‡ The child's uncle.

§§ Deed recorded New York City, May 14, 1760, L. 35, p. 307.

1. Peter Valleau

Peter, a son of Isaiah Valleau and Lea Harty, born in 1733. Baptised* May 14, 1733; witnesses: Peter Valeau and Magdalena Fauconnier, his wife. He died young.

2. Isaiah Valleau

Isaiah, a son of Isaiah Valleau and Lea Harty, born, New York City, 1737; married† Mary, daughter of Samuel Moore and Hester Lozier, April 9, 1761. He died December 27, 1779, and was buried at Trinity Church, New York City. She born 1738; baptised May 14, 1738; died, New York City, June 10, 1809; buried there, at St. Paul's Church. Five children,‡ viz.: Isaiah, Samuel, Peter, Sarah, and Hester.

This Isaiah Valleau was a patriot and soldier of the War of 1776. It is stated, "that being made prisoner of war by the British, he was confined in the Sugar House, New York City, and whilst there was taken sick, when he was paroled, and died soon after."

Children of Isaiah Valleau and Mary Moore

1. Isaiah Valleau

Born 1762. Baptised§ August 15, 1762; witnesses: Samuel Moore and Mary, his wife. He married|| Mary Montgomery, March 24, 1782. He died August 13, 1802. No further record of him has been obtained.

2. Samuel Valleau

Born 1764; married Deborah Munday,¶ of Squankum, Monmouth County, N. J. He died, 47 Augustus Street (now City Hall Place), New York City, August 6, 1818. She died, Centre Street, New York City, 1843. Five children: Samuel, Ann Maria, Sarah, Isaiah, and Mary.

3. Peter Valleau

Born, New Brunswick, N. J., June 2, 1769; married Ann Reveness. He died April 24, 1851. She born, England, August 30, 1772; died September 15, 1852. Twelve children: Mary, Hester, Ann, Peter Rutan, Freeloze, Thomas, Isaiah Delin, William, Freeloze 2nd, Samuel, John, and Sarah.

4. Sarah Valleau

Born May 28, 1772; married** Hendrick Sickels, April 29, 1793. She died, New York City, November 26, 1826. He born, Bergen, N. J., July 13, 1771; died, New York City, June 6, 1843. Ten children: Maria, Mary, John, Isaiah, Maria 2nd, Henry, Henry 2nd, Abraham Van Orden, Samuel, and Sally Ann.

5. Hester Valleau

Born 1779; married Cornelius Rutan. She died, New York City, July 26, 1832. Three children: Margaret, Rachel and Cornelius J.

Children and Descendants of Samuel

Second Child of Isaiah Valleau and Mary Moore

1. Samuel Valleau

Born 1798; married Rachel Borden. He died 1887. Eight children: Thomas

* Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J.

† Isaiah Valleau, feltmaker, and Fauconnier Valleau, sadler, both of New York City, sign bond for marriage of said Isaiah Valleau and Mary Moore, of Bergen County, spinster, April 7, 1761. Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

‡ Children as far as known. It is said there were three others, viz.: Faulkner, John and Maria, but nothing has been found to confirm this.

§ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

|| Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

¶ Her will, recorded New York City, L. 86, p. 240, was dated December 27, 1842, and names her son, Isaiah Valleau, as executor. It mentions only her three children, Isaiah Valleau, Samuel Valleau and Ann Maria Valleau, now the wife of Robert Atterbury. The residue and remainder of the estate were left to Isaiah Valleau, and Samuel Valleau, and his son Thomas, to be equally divided between them; and the household furniture to be apportioned in the same manner. Probated February 24, 1843.

** Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

Parker, Maria, Emma, died, aged 5 years; Sarah Louisa, Samuel, Charles, Julia, and William.

Thomas Parker Valleau, born, New York City, September 16, 1824; married Mary A. Louderback, 1855. She born March 1, 1833. Six children: Samuel, Sophie S., Andrew Louderback, Rachel Borden, Parker, and Mary A.

SAMUEL VALLEAU, born, San Francisco, Cal., January 6, 1856; married Nellie Boyle, January, 1878. He died June 12, 1896. She born September 21, 1861. Two children: Mabel S., born, San Francisco, Cal., October 12, 1878; Thomas Brodie, born, same place, October 1, 1883.

SOPHIE S. VALLEAU, born, San Francisco, Cal., August 24, 1857; married Daniel S. Culp, March 21, 1878. He born December 11, 1855. No children.

ANDREW LOUDERBACK VALLEAU, born, Alameda County, Cal., March 31, 1860; married Alice Brotherton, April 12, 1882. She born April 30, 1861. Two children: Robert Brotherton, born, San Francisco, Cal., January 15, 1883; Bessie Borden, born, Stockton, Cal., July 11, 1886.

RACHEL BORDEN VALLEAU, born, San Francisco, Cal., June 6, 1868; married Robert A. Bateman, February 26, 1896. He born August 23, 1866. One child: Roy Valleau, born, San Francisco, Cal., June 11, 1897.

PARKER VALLEAU, born, San Francisco, Cal., January 15, 1871.

MARY A. VALLEAU, born, San Francisco, Cal., October 19, 1873; married Oscar McMahon, November, 1895. He born July, 1871. One child: Madeleine Vera, born, San Francisco, Cal., October 26, 1896.

Maria Valleau, born September 5, 1826; married Charles James. She died December 31, 1899. He born September 20, 1826; died February 16, 1874. Three children: Emma, Alida and Charles, Jr.

EMMA JAMES, born February 15, 1846; married William Quinn. She died August 15, 1884. One child: Charles, born 1870, died February 26, 1893, unmarried.

ALIDA JAMES, born July 23, 1847; married Charles Hadnot, November 26, 1874. She died October 12, 1899. He died. Two children: Juliet, born June 27, 1881; Frank, born November 18, 1883.

CHARLES JAMES, JR., born August 20, 1851; died March 13, 1879; unmarried.

Sarah Louisa Valleau, married David Reed. She died. He died. Two children: Florence and Alfaretta.

ALFARETTA REED, married E. W. Kearney, of New York City. One child: Cynthia.

Julia Valleau, born 1839; married Valentine Bunnell. She died August 9, 1893. No children.

2. Ann Maria Valleau

Born, New York City, March 22, 1800; married Robert Bakewell Atterbury, youngest child of Job and Sarah (Bakewell)* Atterbury, May 20, 1820. She died, Brooklyn, N. Y., May 5, 1888. He born, New Brunswick, N. J., August 31, 1798;

* The following was contributed from the "Bakewell Genealogy," by William Henry Hodgins, Jr.: "Sarah Bakewell, eldest surviving child of Joseph Bakewell, of Derby, England, and Sarah Woodhouse, his wife, was born in 1759. After the death of her parents, about 1770, she and her brother Benjamin were taken into the family of her aunt, Elizabeth Woodhouse, wife of the Rev. Richard Gifford, of 'Duffield Bank,' near Derby. Her latter years were passed at the house of her daughter Sarah (Mrs. Wright), 'Duffield Bank,' at Hudson, N. Y., where she died 14. November, 1841, aged 82 years, having married, 4. June, 1778, at Wellington, Shropshire, Job Atterbury, son of Job Atterbury [b. 1732, d. 1802, at Burton-on-Trent, England.] and Sarah, his wife [b. 1730, d. 1803], of the family of Francis Atterbury [b. 1662, d. 1732], Bishop of Rochester 1713-1723, the noted prelate of the reigns of Queen Anne and George I. The younger Job Atterbury and his family came to the United States in 1794. Some years after he died in Savannah, Ga., of yellow fever. Job and Sarah Atterbury had ten children." With this account was also sent the descendants of Ann Maria Valleau, as above, from the same book.

died, New York City, July 15, 1879. Eleven children: William, Thomas Wright, Robert Bakewell, Jr., John Gray, Elizabeth, Mary Ann, Francis, Sarah Ann, Charles, Caroline, and Frederick A.

Mr. Atterbury, whose business was that of an expert accountant, in which capacity he was engaged by the leading business houses of New York, held a very high position in the Masonic order, which he joined in 1820, and two years later entered the Columbian Commandery, of which De Witt Clinton was commander.

When La Fayette visited this country in 1824, Mr. Atterbury was present as one of the staff when the order of Knighthood was conferred on the distinguished Frenchman by the Morton and Columbian Commanderies. The ceremony took place in St. John's Hall, Franklin Street, New York. On either side of the Eminent Commander, De Witt Clinton, stood Mr. Atterbury and Recorder Hayes, late cashier of the North River Bank.

The anti-Masonic excitement followed shortly after, and the Columbian Commandery, now senior commandery in this country, was the only organization which held regular meetings during that stormy period. Mr. Atterbury resigned his connection with the Columbian Commandery, of which he was at that time Eminent Commander, in 1859. At the time of his death he was a member of the Adelphi Lodge and a member of the 32nd degree of the Ancient Scottish Rite.

William Atterbury, (Colonel), born, New York City, July 1, 1821; married Anna Maria Newton, May 1, 1844. She born, Medford, N. J., February 22, 1822. He is an expert accountant in New York; residence Brooklyn. Three sons, viz.: William Newton, Robert Bakewell and Henry.

Colonel Atterbury was for twenty-one years a member of the New York State Militia, which he joined as a private in 1844. At the breaking out of the late Rebellion he was a captain in the 9th Regiment, New York State Militia, which regiment having tendered its services for "three years or during the war," was ordered to Washington, D. C., and mustered into service, 6 June, 1861. He was promoted to Major 1 July, 1861, and Lieutenant-Colonel 7 December, 1861, remaining with the regiment until October, 1862, when he was transferred to the quartermaster's office under Major-General John A. Dix, Headquarters Department of the East, at New York, where he remained until the close of the war, when he resigned.

While with his regiment in the field, attached to the Army of the Potomac, the Colonel being absent, Lieutenant-Colonel Atterbury was in command during many skirmishes and in seven pitched battles, among which were Thoroughfare Gap, in the Blue Ridge Mountains, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, South Mountain, and Antietam.

WILLIAM NEWTON ATTERBURY, born, New York City, February 3, 1845; died, Brooklyn, N. Y., March 14, 1856.

ROBERT BAKEWELL ATTERBURY, of Atterbury Brothers, paper-stock dealers in New York, born, New York City, October 8, 1846; married Frances P. Kirby, January 20, 1875. She born January 3, 1852. Three children: Edna, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., December 14, 1875; Isabel Newton, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., May 21, 1880; Robert Bakewell, born November 1, 1887, died October 31, 1890.

HENRY ATTERBURY, of Atterbury Brothers, born November 29, 1848; married Sarah W. Hayes, April 27, 1875. She born, Darnestown, Md., April 2, 1852. One child: Howard Eastup, born, Newark, N. J., August 28, 1876.

Thomas Wright Atterbury, born, New York City, October 26, 1822; mar-

ried Sarah W. Strong, of Brooklyn, N. Y., October 27, 1853. He died, Brooklyn, N. Y., July 8, 1891. Three children: Maria, Ida E. and Emily H.

MARIA ATTERBURY, born, Newark, N. J., October 19, 1854; married Julius Fatton, January 31, 1880. He born, Brooklyn, N. Y., July 1, 1849. Two children: Mabel D., born, Brooklyn, N. Y., May 17, 1883; Howard A., born, Brooklyn, N. Y., December 8, 1886.

IDA E. ATTERBURY, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 10, 1858.

EMILY H. ATTERBURY, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., May 29, 1870.

Robert Bakewell Atterbury, Jr., born July 2, 1824; died, New York City, September 21, 1829.

John Gray Atterbury, born, New York City, March 16, 1826; married Sarah E. Taylor, September 4, 1854. He died, Newark, N. J., July 2, 1865. She born February 2, 1829. Four children: Wallace Taylor, Albert, Lewis E. and Matilda E.

WALLACE TAYLOR ATTERBURY, born, Newark, N. J., May 12, 1857; married Elenora L. Bower, January 3, 1884. She born September 8, 1861. Two children: Emily G., born, Newark, N. J., 1884; Wallace T., born, Newark, N. J., August 13, 1889.

ALBERT ATTERBURY, born, Newark, N. J., December 8, 1858; married Edith St. Clair Trowbridge, January 29, 1891. She born, Buffalo, N. Y., December 10, 1869.

LEWIS E. ATTERBURY, born September 16, 1860; died December 20, 1861.

MATILDA E. ATTERBURY, born, Newark, N. J., November 15, 1862.

Elizabeth Atterbury, born, New York City, January 31, 1828; married William Henry Hodgins, January 5, 1853. He born, Ireland, November 5, 1828. Two children: William Henry, Jr., and Emily.

WILLIAM HENRY HODGINS, JR., born, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 16, 1853; married Letitia Patterson Sarvis, April 16, 1889. She born November 30, 1867. Two children: Elizabeth, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., February 28, 1890; William Henry, 3d, born, Glen Ridge, N. J., March 23, 1896.

EMILY HODGINS, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., August 29, 1860; married Anthony Gref, Attorney-at-Law, April 26, 1883, in New York City. He born, New York City, April 12, 1855. One child: William Hodgins, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., January 5, 1888.

Mary Ann Atterbury, born, New York City, September 2, 1829.

Francis Atterbury, of Oakland, Cal., born, New York City, June 7, 1831; married Julia Reilley, August 3, 1852. She born, Newark, N. J., March 17, 1834. Four children: Charles Bakewell, Anna Maria, Maud L. and Shirley G.

CHARLES BAKEWELL ATTERBURY, of Galesburg, Ill., born, Newark, N. J., 1853; married 1874.

ANNA MARIA ATTERBURY, born, Berrien Springs, Mich., 1858; married Mr. Bartlett, 1884. One child: Ray Clare, born, Oakland, Cal., December 5, 1888.

MAUD L. ATTERBURY, born, Berrien Springs, Mich., 1866; married Shirley Matthews, 1884. Two children: Leslie A., born July 1, 1885, died March —, 1889; Francis E., born September 25, 1887, died May 12, 1888.

SHIRLEY G. ATTERBURY, born, Berrien Springs, Mich., 1870.

Sarah Ann Atterbury, born, New York City, February 7, 1833; married Stephen Wilson, November 9, 1853. He born June 21, 1833; died April 13, 1884. One child: Mary Ann, born October 26, 1854, died, Newark, N. J., January 4, 1874.

Charles Atterbury, born March 19, 1835; died June 13, 1835.

Caroline Atterbury, born January 28, 1837; died February 25, 1838.

Frederick A. Atterbury, born, Niles, Mich., April 17, 1841; married **Julia E. Davis**, June 26, 1865. She born, Kalamazoo, Mich., April 15, 1842. Three children, all born at Three Rivers, Mich.; **William H.**, born March 21, 1870; **Ella**, born February 25, 1872; **Clara**, born November 26, 1873.

3. Sarah Valteau

Born, New York City; married **John Risley**. She died, Newark, N. J., about 1867. He died about 1868. No children.

4. Isaiah Valteau

Married **Ann Borden**. He died after 1843. Four children: **John**, **Irving**, **George**, and **Carrie**.

Irving Valteau, married **Belle** ——. One child: **George**. All three died.

George Valteau, married **Ann** ——. He died. Two children: **Carrie**, who married — **Beals**, and has one child; and **Lowell**.

Carrie Valteau, married **James B. Wheat**. Five children: **Emma**, **Hayden**, **Harriet**, **James**, and —, died.

EMMA WHEAT, married **Clarence Hayford**. He died. One child: **Birdenia**.

HAYDEN WHEAT, married ——. One child.

5. Mary Valteau

Married — **Parker**. She died before 1842. They had a son, **Thomas**.

Children and Descendants of Peter

Third Child of Isaiah Valteau and Mary Moore

1. Mary Valteau

Born, New York City, June 12, 1791; married **Ernest Keyser**, March 12, 1810. She died, New York City, January 19, 1868. He born, New York City, May 18, 1789; died there, May 12, 1873. Twelve children: **Agnes Maria**, **John**, **Henry**, **Ernest, Jr.**, **Catharine Ann**, **Jeremiah**, **Isaiah**, **Mary**, **Althea**, **Elizabeth**, **Hester**, and **Ann**.

Agnes Maria Keyser, born, New York City, February 26, 1811; married **Elias French Maynard, M.D.**, April 3, 1833. She died, Mandarin, Fla., June 29, 1890. He born, Springfield, Vt., July 9, 1803; died, Jacksonville, Fla., May 28, 1869. Three children: **Mary Jane**, **Catherine Augusta** and **Xenophon John**.

MARY JANE MAYNARD, born, New York City, September 7, 1834; married **Caleb Gibson Crane**, January 9, 1853. She died, Mandarin, Fla., May 28, 1873. He born, Caldwell, N. J., July 26, 1833; died, Mandarin, Fla., March 1, 1888. Four children: **Ella Amelia**, **Maynard**, **Sarah Augusta** and **May**.

Ella Amelia Crane, born, Caldwell, N. J., April 3, 1854; married **Norman Merry**, October 26, 1875. Two children: **Agnes Maynard**, born May 10, 1881; **Edith**, born December 3, 1883.

Maynard Crane born, Caldwell, N. J., December 25, 1856; married **Bessie Fitch**, of New York City, January 14, 1886. Two children: **Kathleen Seymour**, born, Cooperstown, Dakota, March 9, 1887; **Alice Maynard**, born, same place, December 28, 1888.

Sarah Augusta Crane, born, Caldwell, N. J., April 14, 1861; married Harry Finch Nicholl, of Streatham, England, January 4, 1882. Four children: Ivy Maud, born, Streatham, England; John H., born, Mandarin, Fla., February 22, 1888; Harry Wynne, born, Mandarin, Fla., March 3, 1892; Maynard Charrington, born, Streatham, England, April, 1898.

May Crane, born, Newark, N. J., June 17, 1865; married J. Murray Burrell, of Greensburgh, Pa., January 20, 1886. Two children: Maynard Crane, born, Jasper, Ala., March 3, 1889; Eva Leverich, born, same place, December 3, 1892.

CATHARINE AUGUSTA MAYNARD, born, New York City, November 6, 1835; married Joel Dayton Mead, November 5, 1854. He born, Caldwell, N. J., August 13, 1832. Three children: Agnes, Charles Allen and Daisy.

Agnes Mead, born, Caldwell, N. J., October 5, 1855; married Samuel H. Cook, September 28, 1876. He born, Hanover, N. J., March 8, 1848; died there, February 5, 1896. No children.

Charles Allen Mead, born, Caldwell, N. J., September 24, 1857; died, Mandarin, Fla., December 8, 1878.

Daisy Mead, born, Caldwell, N. J., August 10, 1862; married Ernest Vincent Nicholl, of Streatham, England, February 21, 1889. She died, Mandarin, Fla., March 13, 1895. Three children: Vincent and Katherine, twins, born, Streatham, England, May 30, 1892, Katherine died July 27, 1892; Margaret Augusta, born, Jacksonville, Fla., July 17, 1894.

XENOPHON JOHN MAYNARD, born June 5, 1841; died August 14, 1841.

John Keyser, born October 24, 1812.

Henry Keyser, born 1814; died in infancy.

Ernest Keyser, Jr., born October 24, 1816; died January 11, 1877. Married first, Sarah Hunt, in 1839. She born June 20, 1824; died April 16, 1850. One child: Albert.

Married second, Katherine Smith, April 28, 1853. She born, Montreal, Canada, 1834. Three children: Xavier Mozart, Ernestine and Isabelle.

ALBERT KEYSER, born May 8, 1840; married Florence Gillman, June 21, 1866. She born July 15, 1848. One child: Laura.

Laura Keyser, born January 2, 1872; married Frank W. Mayo, May 23, 1893.

XAVIER MOZART KEYSER, born May 17, 1857; married Laura C. Foley, January 24, 1883. He died September 6, 1893. She died. One child: Ethel, born July 16, 1884.

ERNESTINE KEYSER, born August 28, 1866; died April 8, 1883.

ISABELLE KEYSER, born November 13, 1868; married Oscar Heiles, June 4, 1883. Two children: Madeleine, born August 3, 1884; Isabella, born September 13, 1890.

Catharine Ann Keyser, born December 24, 1819; married Hiram Abiff Maynard, of New York City. She died July, 1867. Three children: Oscar Hartwell, Hiram Abiff and Elmira.

OSCAR HARTWELL MAYNARD, born February 6, 1857; unmarried.

HIRAM ABIFF MAYNARD, born November 30, 1858; unmarried.

ELMIRA MAYNARD, married Edward Wallace Crane, of Caldwell, N. J., October 22, 1877. One child: Adele Maynard, born September 23, 1884.

Jeremiah Keyser, born May, 1822; married Laura Loveland. He died. Three children: Hester, who married — Petit; Edwin and Margaret.

Isaiah Keyser, born June 1, 1824; married Augusta Wilhelmina Snyder, April 19, 1849. She born August 9, 1824; died May 1, 1884. Nine children: John, Frederick, Ann, Elizabeth French, Ernest Aubich, Henry, Charlotte Dorothea, Augusta Wilhelmina, and Isaiah Valteau.

JOHN KEYSER, born April 24, 1850; married Emma Opperman, July 10, 1879. She born 1860; died June 11, 1898. No children.

FREDERICK KEYSER, born December 9, 1851; died October 29, 1852.

ANN KEYSER, married Anthony Arent, February 20, 1878. He born August 5, 1852. Three children: Anthony, Jr., born January 11, 1879; Ann, born January 8, 1881, died January 10, 1888; Isaiah Keyser, born June 11, 1888.

ERNEST AUBICH KEYSER, born January 14, 1859; died September 17, 1860.

HENRY KEYSER, born April 23, 1860; died April 23, 1860.

ISAIAH VALLEAU KEYSER, born September 16, 1868.

Mary Keyser, born, New York City, June 29, 1827; married Samuel Dexter Bingham, March 13, 1841. She died February 11, 1906. He born, Lempster, N. H., January 19, 1817; died, New York City, February 13, 1885. Six children: Samuel Dexter, Ernest Keyser, Theron Augustus, Agnes Emma, Mary Louise, and Lloyd Melville.

SAMUEL DEXTER BINGHAM, born, New York City, October 19, 1843; married Sarah E. Clark, September 16, 1867. Nine children: Viola Henrietta, Mary Keyser, Ella May, Dexter le Grand, Edna Louise, Samuel Dexter, Pierre Clark, Frank Elmer, and Wilmere Isabella.

ERNEST KEYSER BINGHAM, born, New York City, December 24, 1845; married Mary E. Gumble, March 27, 1872. She born April 2, 1846. No children.

THERON AUGUSTUS BINGHAM, born, New York City, July 13, 1849; married Maud L. Anson, August 2, 1891. She born, Wassaic, Dutchess County, N. Y., April 6, 1867. Four children: Mabel Marguerite, born July 5, 1892; Theron Eugene, born March 8, 1894; Helen Evangeline, born July 23, 1896, died in infancy; Frederick Naething, born January 10, 1898.

AGNES EMMA BINGHAM, born June 11, 1852; died August 9, 1853.

MARY LOUISE BINGHAM, born, New York City, October 11, 1854; married Charles Frederick Naething, February 4, 1880. He born, Boonville, Oneida County, N. Y., October 27, 1852. Six children: Charles Frederick and Lloyd Melville, twins, born 1880; the first died August 9, 1881, the second died August 7, 1881; Minnie Louise, born, Saratoga, N. Y., August 15, 1882; John Berkeley, born, New York City, August 25, 1884; Foster Stebbins, born, Lakewood, N. J., June 4, 1887; Rose Marie, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 27, 1891.

LLOYD MELVILLE BINGHAM, born, New York City, February 24, 1863; married first, Annie Fairweather, May 30, 1881. One child: Mary Louise, born May 18, 1883.

Married second, Anna Amelia Swilley, October 2, 1887. She born, Hicksville, O., March 20, 18—.

Althea Keyser, born June 24, 1830; married Xavier Mozart Schmid. He born, Frick, Canton Aargau, Switzerland, 1816; died May 24, 1853. Two children: Ernestine and Althea.

ERNESTINE SCHMID, married Alcinous B. Jamison, M.D. No children.

ALTHEA SCHMID, married William Miller, April 29, 1874. He born January 24, 1845. Four children: Walter Kith, Marguerite Keyser, Ernestine, and Althea Florence.

Elizabeth Keyser, married Charles T. Pegg. No children.

Hester Keyser, married Daniel Bates. He died about 1890. No children.

Ann Keyser, married Philip Fisher. No children.

2. Hester Valteau

Born November 25, 1793; married John Honeywell, at St. Stephen's Church, New York City, April 13, 1813. She died September 8, 1869. He born April 11, 1792; died February 18, 1864. Thirteen children: Mary Ann, Emily, Matilda, Margaret, Sarah, John, Sarah 2nd, Peter, Cornelia, Amanda Fitzallen and Amelia, twins; Hester, and Charles.

Mary Ann Honeywell, born January 12, 1814; died April 16, 1866.

Emily Honeywell, born December 29, 1815; died August 14, 1867.

Matilda Honeywell, born November 6, 1817; died December 28, 1891.

Margaret Honeywell, born October 2, 1819; married Maurice Kerrigan, November 3, 1840. She died January 21, 1891. He died. Five children: Eleanor, born August 16, 1841, married, four children, died; Maurice, born January 27, 1844; James M., born August 6, 1845, married Louise Thomas, he died August, 1898, one son, died; John H., born December 16, 1846; Margaret, born September 12, 1855, married John F. Dingee, one child, Margaret, born December 12, 1880.

Sarah Honeywell, born September 24, 1821; died December 28, 1821.

John Honeywell, born June 7, 1823; died March 10, 1825.

Sarah Honeywell, 2nd, born April 11, 1825; married Daniel B. Bell, July 14, 1845. He died. Six children: Anna P., born May 25, 1846, died; Charles B., born April 11, 1848, died; Sarah Louise, born July 6, 1853, died; Frank H.; Alfred, born May 10, 1861, died; George G.

FRANK H. BELL, born March 27, 1855; married Lily Rushmore, October 5, 1881. Two children: Mary Sheldon, born December 14, 1883; Rushmore, born November 4, 1886, died April 6, 1891.

GEORGE G. BELL, born February 13, 1868; married Blanche Miles, October 8, 1892. Two children: Dorothy, born June 6, 1894; Alice, born March 31, 1898.

Peter Honeywell, born May 5, 1828; died February 9, 1831.

Cornelia Honeywell, born May 6, 1830; married James Alden, November 9, 1863. She died September 27, 1871. He died. No children.

Amanda Fitzallen Honeywell, born November 6, 1832; married Joseph B. Morton, M.D., January 15, 1855. Six children: Edward Kirtland, Joseph Genet, born August 27, 1856; Clarence, born July 6, 1861; Alice Elvira, born September 5, 1862, died; John Fuller, born December 10, 1864; Harry Maynard, born April 7, 1874, died.

EDWARD KIRTLAND MORTON, M.D., born November 7, 1855; married Florence French, July 30, 1885. Two children: Walter F., born June 13, 1886; Mary, born September 4, 1887.

Amelia Honeywell, born November 6, 1832; died July 24, 1851.

Hester Honeywell, born October 31, 1834; married Edward Honeywell, November 25, 1868. He died. No children.

Charles Honeywell, born April 13, 1837; died 1837.

3. Ann Valteau

Born November 18, 1794; married Michael Muldowney. Four children: John, Mary, Ellen, and Michael.

Mary Muldowney, married — **Thomas**. Three children: **Louise**, **Estelle** and **Ellen**.

LOUISE THOMAS, married **James M. Kerrigan**, son of **Margaret Honeywell** and **Maurice Kerrigan**.

4. **Peter Rutan* Valleau**

Born, New York City, December 10, 1796; married **Ellen Houseworth**. He died, 40 Clarkson Street, New York City, September 29, 1839. She born, New York City, 1797; died there, October 20, 1870; buried at Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N. Y. Five children: **Peter Houseworth**, **Ann Maria**, **Michael**, **Isaiah**, and **Mary Ellen**.

Peter Houseworth Valleau, born March 8, 1817; married **Amelia Houseworth**, his second cousin. He died October, 1894.

Ann Maria Valleau, born September 20, 1820; died March 6, 1904; unmarried.

Michael Valleau, born December 12, 1823; died 1826.

Isaiah Valleau, born February 10, 1825.

Mary Ellen Valleau, born 1827; died in infancy.

5. **Freelove Valleau**

Born January 20, 1799; died in infancy.

6. **Thomas Valleau**

Born June 17, 1800; died young.

7. **Isaiah Delin Valleau**

Born December 31, 1801; married **Abigail Fields**, May 21, 1828. He died December 26, 1875. She born, New York City, February 17, 1799; died there, January 12, 1868; buried at Woodlawn Cemetery. One child: **Henry**, born August 27, 1829, who married but has no children.

8. **William Valleau**

Born, New York City, November 10, 1803; married **Jane O'Brien**, New York City, September 24, 1825. He died, New York City, December 31, 1884; buried at Greenwood, Brooklyn, N. Y. She born, Manchester, England, November 25, 1805; died, New York City, October 2, 1881. Four children: **Samuel**, **William W.**, **Catharine Ann**, and **Charlotte Amelia**.

Samuel Valleau, born October 24, 1826; married **Maria Louisa Videti**, March 16, 1858. He died 1882. Three children: **Bernard Rice**, **Samuel** and **Jane**.

BERNARD RICE VALLEAU, born, New York City, 1859; died there, 1890.

SAMUEL VALLEAU, born 1861; died, New York City, March 17, 1899.

JANE VALLEAU, born 1863.

William W. Valleau, born, New York City, February 11, 1829; married **Sarah Agnes Aitken**, August 1, 1861. He died, New York City, August 8, 1876. Three children: **Charlotte Amelia**, born 1863, married **William Wallace Jenks**; **William Smith**, born July 4, 1867; **Clinton Monteith**, born December 28, 1871.

Catharine Ann Valleau, born, New York City, January 11, 1831; married

* Rutan is a French name. Abraham, the first of the name in America, fled from Metz, France, and, in 1675, settled at Esopus, N. Y., removing to Bergen County, N. J., in 1698. There are several families of Rutans in Bergen County.

Daniel P. Smith, of New York City, May 4, 1848. Six children: William Valleau, Daniel P., Ella Louise, Winchester Ballou, Clara Valleau, and Catharine Ann.

WILLIAM VALLEAU SMITH, born, Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., September 11, 1849; married Myra Gay. He died, Brooklyn, N. Y., April 14, 1886. She died. One child: Catharine Claudia Lois, born February 2, 1883.

DANIEL P. SMITH, born, Rye, Westchester County, N. Y., November 9, 1851; married Fannie Maxwell Bucknell. She died. No children. He is living in California.

ELLA LOUISE SMITH, born, New York City, April 21, 1854; married William Russell Adams, in Brooklyn, N. Y., October 26, 1876. He born January 23, 1851. Three children: Russell Daniel, born October 5, 1877; Clara Belle, born September 11, 1879; Ella Louise, born January 18, 1882.

WINCHESTER BALLOU SMITH, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 13, 1856; married Annie Ketcham. Six children: Winchester K., Arthur, Howard, Norman, Kenneth, and Hazel.

CLARA VALLEAU SMITH, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., February 12, 1858; married Robert W. White. He died. Three children: Marion Valleau, Clarence and Clinton Morris.

CATHARINE ANN SMITH, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., February 21, 1861; died there, April 14, 1863.

Charlotte Amelia Valleau, born, New York City, October 23, 1834; married George Snedecor, November 23, 1854. Four children: Catharine A., Henry, George, and Walter Valleau.

CATHARINE A. SNEDECOR, born, New York City, February 25, 1856; died July 4, 1856.

HENRY SNEDECOR, born, New York City, May 28, 1857; married Adele Tugleston, of Crown Point, N. Y., 1885. Six children: Mabel, born October 21, 1885; Henry, born March 9, 1886; Robert, born August 23, 1889; Dora, born October 13, 1892; Etta, born September 27, 1894; Walter, born June 3, 1896.

GEORGE SNEDECOR, born, New York City, May 6, 1853; died there, August 21, 1875.

WALTER VALLEAU SNEDECOR, born, New York City, February 16, 1860; married Margaret Ackerman, of New York City, August, 1880. He died, New York City, November 27, 1897. Three children: George, born June, 1881; Hattie L., born August, 1883; Charlotte A., born January, 1889.

9. Freeloze Valleau, 2nd

Born January 22, 1806; married Charles Lozier, October 10, 1824. Two children: Freeloze and Ann Maria.

Freeloze Lozier, married John H. Allison, of New York City. One son, died in infancy.

Ann Maria Lozier, married James J. Ryerson, of New York City. Two children: son and daughter, both died.

10. Samuel Valleau

Born May 19, 1808; married Gertrude Van Riper Doughty. She born March 9, 1806; died December 23, 1891. Seven children: Peter Rutan, William Wallace, Charles Lozier, Anna M., Isaiah, Thomas Marshall, and Frances M.

Peter Rutan Valteau, born March 16, 1829; died November 12, 1863. Said to have had no family.

William Wallace Valteau, born November 19, 1831; married Elvira Aberly Fisher, August 23, 1853. She born, New York City, November 5, 1833. Three children: Charles Lozier, Gertrude Van Riper and John McChesney.

CHARLES LOZIER VALLEAU, born, New York City, May 28, 1854; married Susan Brinkerhoff, December 4, 1872. She born 1857. Seven children: Annie, born 1874, died 1877; Gertrude Van Riper, born 1876; Florence, born 1878, died 1879; Augusta, born 1879, died in infancy; Arthur, born 1880; George Percy, born 1883; Rachel, born 1885.

GERTRUDE VAN RIPER VALLEAU, born July 9, 1856; died 1858.

JOHN MCCHESENEY VALLEAU, born, Brooklyn, N. Y., August 3, 1859; married Isabella Palmer March, December 5, 1880. She born February 16, 1862. Six children: William Wallace, born 1881, died 1886; Charles Lozier, born 1883, died 1885; Elvira Adelaide, born 1885; Marguerite Haynes and Julia Frances, twins, born 1887; John McChesney, Jr., born 1894.

Charles Lozier Valteau, born November 5, 1832; married Alice R. Roderick. She born 1830; died, New York City, November 5, 1884. No children.

Anna M. Valteau, born January 31, 1835; unmarried.

Isaiah Valteau, born October 14, 1840; died young.

Thomas Marshall Valteau, born April 19, 1843; married Elizabeth Pilkington. No children.

Frances M. Valteau, born June 4, 1855; unmarried.

11. John Valteau

Born July 8, 1813; died of lockjaw, May 13, 1821.

12. Sarah Valteau

Born February 8, 1817; died in infancy.

Children and Descendants of Sarah

Fourth Child of Isaiah Valteau and Mary Moore

1. Maria Sickels

Born May 3, 1794; died May 20, 1794.

2. Mary Sickels

Born April 26, 1795; died April 28, 1800.

3. John Sickels

Born January 13, 1797; died May 1, 1813.

4. Isaiah Sickels

Born November 20, 1798; married Eliza Peppers, daughter of Mrs. McFarland, by her first husband. He died, Westchester, N. Y., September 11, 1866. Two children: Isaiah and Eliza Jane Wilkins.

Isaiah Sickels, born March 28, 1820; died, it is said, on shipboard, near Sauparcesce, Cal., about 1849.

Eliza Jane Wilkins Sickels, born, Westchester Village, Westchester County,

New York, September 30, 1835; married Augustus Leggett, May, 1856. She died August 8, 1857. He born October 9, 1829. One child: Isaiah William Augustus, born June 2, 1857.

5. Maria Sickels, 2nd

Born, New York City, November 16, 1800; married John Carman, of New York City, December 26, 1818. She died, Tremont, New York City, July 6, 1876. He born, Mt. Pleasant, Morris County, N. J., August 22, 1796; died, New York City, August 22, 1838. Nine children: William Stilwell, John Sickels, Maria Louisa, Isaiah Sickels, Sarah, Ann Eliza, Martha Jane, Maria Louisa 2nd, and Augustus Rainteaux.

William Stilwell Carman, born March 20, 1820; married. He died. One child: William B.

John Sickles Carman, born January 26, 1822; died March 27, 1856.

Maria Louisa Carman, born December 26, 1824; died July 7, 1829.

Isaiah Sickels Carman, born April 18, 1826; died April 26, 1852.

Sarah Carman, born August 8, 1828; died June 1, 1829.

Ann Eliza Carman, born April 30, 1830.

Martha Jane Carman, born April 20, 1833.

Maria Louisa Carman, 2nd, born August 15, 1835; died September 10, 1838.

Augustus Rainteaux Carman, born February 1, 1838; died February 5, 1839.

6. Henry Sickels

Born October 25, 1802; died August 26, 1804.

7. Henry Sickels, 2nd

Born, New York City, September 18, 1804; died, Pleasant Valley, Dutchess County, N. Y., November 13, 1875. Married first, Martha, daughter of Jesse and Rebecca Sammis, of Long Island, N. Y., February 26, 1825. Eight children: Jesse Sammis, Sarah, Henry, Sarah Amelia, Maria L., Rebecca Sammis, Abraham, and John Wesley.

Married second, Ann Montross, March 23, 1842. Four children: Sarah E., Maria Louisa, Martha, and Mary.

Married third, Sibyl M. Kelly, of West Village, Westchester County, N. Y. One child: Sybil.

Jesse Sammis Sickels, born, Matawan, Monmouth County, N. J., December 9, 1825; married Eliza W. Whitloch, of New York City, May 20, 1850. Five children: Martha, born March 12, 1851, died August 25, 1867; Jesse H., born October 28, 1854, died March, 1855; Jesse S., born April 9, 1857; Lizzie, born March 31, 1860; Theodore, born October 7, 1872.

Sarah Sickels, born January 9, 1827; died November 7, 1827.

Henry Sickels, born May 2, 1828; died November, 1855.

Sarah Amelia Sickels, born January 9, 1830; died March 8, 1833.

Maria L. Sickels, born April 28, 1832; died March 18, 1833.

Rebecca Sammis Sickels, born September 20, 1833.

Abraham Sickels, born February 5, 1836; died May 25, 1888.

John Wesley Sickels, born October 21, 1837; died October 27, 1837.

Sarah E. Sickels, born May 16, 1843; died January 4, 1882.

Maria Louisa Sickels, born September 15, 1846.

Martha Sickels, born February 6, 1849.
Mary Sickels, born July 20, 1851.
Sybil Sickels, born September 14, 1862.

8. Abraham Van Orden Sickels

Born September 22, 1806. Married first, Sarah Rusco, daughter of Jesse and Rebecca Sammis, of Long Island, N. Y., in 1831. She born, Huntingdon, Suffolk County, N. Y., December 4, 1809; died, Long Island, N. Y., May 14, 1838. No children.

Married second, Harriet Lavinia Griffing, January 1, 1839. She born, Long Island, N. Y.; died, Essex County, N. J., January 13, 1883.

9. Samuel Sickels

Born August 6, 1809; died August 30, 1809.

10. Sally Ann Sickels

Born June 22, 1811; died June 25, 1811.

Children and Descendants of Hester

Fifth Child of Isaiah Valteau and Mary Moore

1. Margaret Rutan

Married first, Joshua Slidell. Two children: Jane, who married Samuel Kohler; Catharine, who married William Cornell.

Married second, Cornelius Meyers. No children.

2. Rachel Rutan

No record.

3. Cornelius J. Rutan

Of Saddle River, Bergen County, N. J., bought and sold land from 1824 to 1851. After 1836, his wife, Catherine, signed the Deeds.

3. Jane Valteau

Jane, a daughter of Isaiah Valteau and Lea Harty, married* James Kip, Jr., December 12, 1760. Marriage bond signed December 12, 1760, by James Kip, Jr., Gentleman, and Isaiah Valteau, feltmaker, both of New York City. They had, as far as could be ascertained, two children, viz.: James and Henry.

James Kip, born September 17, 1767; baptised October 25, 1767.

Henry Kip, born March 22, 1770; baptised April 30, 1770.†

4. Catharine Valteau

Catharine, a daughter of Isaiah Valteau and Lea Harty, born November 26, 1745; baptised January 24, 1746, witnesses: David and Margaret Stout.‡ She

* Marriage recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City.

† Baptisms of both sons recorded at First Presbyterian Church, New York City.

‡ This Baptismal record of Catharine (Cathareintje) recorded at Lutheran Church, New York City. Margaret Stout was a daughter of Peter and Magdalene Valteau.

married James Lakerman,* June 13, 1765. Marriage bond signed June 13, 1765, by James Lakerman, cordwainer, and Nicholas Lakerman, cordwainer, both of New York City.

5. Suzanne Valleau

Suzanne, a daughter of Isaiah Valleau and Lea Harty, born November 28, 1749; baptised† January 14, 1750, witnesses: Mourris Goetius and Elsie Mackenelt.

The Canadian Branch ‡

This branch of the Valleau family in Canada was founded by one Peter Valleau, of Bergen County, N. J., who settled in the Province of Ontario. He was the second child of the name Peter, born to Isaiah Valleau and Lea Harty, which assertion is strengthened by the following, recorded at the Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.: "Baptism, Feb. 2, 1752, of Petrus, parents names not given, the witnesses being Theodorus Valleau and his wife Elizabeth." This Petrus is the Canadian Peter, from whose descendants in Canada we learn that he lived to be a very old man, and at the time of his death, May 15, 1845, was within a few days of being 94 years of age. This statement shows that Peter Valleau was born in May, 1751; but the omission of the parents' names from the baptismal record is both unfortunate and unusual.

Peter Valleau married Jannetie, widow of Andrew Zabriskie,§ in Bergen County, N. J. Her maiden name was Lasire (Lozier). She died in Sophiasburgh, Canada. They had three children, viz.: Hildebrand, Cornelius and Mary.

When over seventy years of age, Peter Valleau married a second time, Charity Lozier, widow of his cousin, — Lozier. She died in 1836. There were no children.

Peter Valleau was one of those who at the time of the American Revolution adhered to the Crown, and, with his wife and two sons, was among the company of Loyalists, who, in 1783, after peace was declared, left New York to settle in Canada. These Loyalists were known as "United Empire Loyalists," called so because they believed in a United Empire under the Crown of all the British Possessions in America. "The Canadian Council, in 1789, directed a list to be made of all those Loyalists who adhered to or joined the Royal Standard in America before the separation of 1783, in order to put a 'mark of honor' on them and their families, and to the end that their posterity might be discriminated from the then future settlers of Canada. It was declared that (in addition to providing for them) their children, as well as those born hereafter, should on becoming twenty-

* Lakeman, Lakerman, Lockman are corruptions of the French Huguenot name, Laqueuman. Louis Laqueuman, in company with Isaac Vermilje, (Vermeille), Nicholas Du Puis, Gideon Merlett, Jean le Conseille, and others, reached Manhattan, early in 1663, via the Delaware River. These Walloons had lived at Leyden, Holland. Louis Laqueuman brought a wife, Anna du Sauchoy, and three children, born 1656, 1658, 1660; but had also a son, Jacob, born 1664, besides other children, by a second wife, Maria Walters. Two of the children that came over with him were Abraham and Peter, who afterwards got grants upon Staten Island, but Peter Lakeman removed to New York, in 1698, when he married the widow Jannetie Stavast.
The wife of Louis Laqueuman, Anna du Sauchoy, united with the church at New Amsterdam, April 1, 1663, by letter. James Lakeman is believed to have been a descendant of this Laqueuman family, the only one of the name, known to have emigrated to the new world.—Compiled from James Riker's "Early Annals of Harlem, City of New York."

† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

‡ This Canadian Branch is inserted here as its members must properly be considered descendants of Isaiah Valleau and Lea Harty; there is nowhere else they can be placed, in the light of the information obtained on this point.

§ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.:
June 3, 1770, Christina, daughter of Andreas Zabriski and Jannetje Lishier, born May 9, 1770, witnesses: Jan Lishier, Antje Lishier, his wife.

Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Hackensack, N. J.:
July 2, 1771, Andries, son of Andries Zabriskie and Jannetje Lasire, born June 18, 1771, witnesses: Andries Zabriskie, and wife Antje.

one years of age, and females on their marriage, be entitled to grants of 200 acres of land each free of all expense."*

This adherence of Peter Valteau and his fellow Loyalists to the Crown makes it of considerable interest to have some account of their settlement in the neighborhood of the Bay of Quinte. They were settled on a peninsula of land situated on the St. Lawrence River, and extending from the highest French settlement near Lake St. Francis, up to Ontario, and thence along that lake to and around the Bay of Quinte. This tract was divided into townships, and subdivided into concessions and lots. The British Government first located and surveyed for a town where Kingston† now lies, and the surrounding country was examined to ascertain what lands, if any, were fit for settlement, which were then divided into townships of six square miles each, and these into lots of one hundred and twenty acres each, one to go to each family; the townships to be seven concessions deep. Kingston and the four townships west of it were at first, and for years after, popularly known by the early settlers as First, Second, Third, Fourth and Fifth towns, though it is evident that from the beginning they were officially given the proper names by which they are now known. Their names and number of settlers are as follows:

- "Township No. 1. [Kingston] Capt. Grass' party and those attached, 187
- " " 2. [Ernesttown] part of Major Jessup's and those attached, 434
- " " 3. [Fredericksburgh] Major Rogers Corps and those attached, 299
- " " 4. [Adolphustown] Major Van Alstine's party of Loyalists, 259
- " " 5. [Marysburgh] different detachments of disbanded regular regiments, 259

Rangers of the Six Nation department and Loyalists settled with the Mohawk Indians, 28."‡

On the sixteenth day of June, 1784, the first party of United Empire Loyalists who settled in Adolphustown (then called Fourth Town), on the Bay of Quinte, Province of Ontario, Upper Canada, landed on its shores with their flotilla of batteaux. They had left New York the previous October, in a number of sailing vessels accompanied by a British war vessel, sailed around the coast of New England and Nova Scotia, wintering at Sorel, a few miles east of Montreal. They left there at the opening of navigation in the spring, in small boats which they dragged by hand up the St. Lawrence rapids and river, a tiresome journey of two hundred and fifty miles, requiring over a month.

The Valteau family is on the list of this noble company of pioneers of Upper Canada. The family consisted of Peter Valteau, his wife, and their two sons, Hildebrand and Cornelius. In the United Empire List, inserted by order of the Honorable Executive Council, stands Lieutenant Peter Valteau, who was also on the List of those to whom the British Government furnished supplies in 1776.

In the Adolphustown township records of 1795, among the families mentioned as then resident there, was Peter Valteau with five in family. The fifth member was his daughter, Mary, born in Canada. In the printed list of settlers in this

* From Robt. J. Gourlay's "Upper Canada," Vol. I, p. 13.

† Called Fort Frontenac during the French occupation of the territory.

‡ Quoted from "Early Surveys of the Province of Ontario," by Mr. Thomas W. Casey, in *Napanee, Ontario, Beaver*, November 17, 1899. Mr. Casey also contributed most of the above account of Peter Valteau.

township stands the name of Cornelius, second son of Peter Valleau, for the second farm, fourth Concession, north shore of Hay Bay, where he [Cornelius] lived, and died at the age of eighty years.

Peter Valleau lived in Adolphustown more than eleven years, after which he sold his farm, and permanently settled on the High Shore of the Bay of Quinte, Township of Sophiasburgh, Prince Edward County, where he had a large block of land. The old homestead contained three hundred acres. His son Hildebrand died before he did, leaving two sons, Peter and Hildebrand, to whom their grandfather gave one hundred and fifty acres, each, of his land. Peter sold his share at once, and it is now in the hands of strangers. He then moved to a small village, named Shannonville, Tyendenago Township, Hastings County, where he lived for years, removing later to the States, where he died. Hildebrand's half, with the buildings, came to his son Hildebrand, and was, in 1899, owned and occupied by George Edgar, a son of the latter. This farm has been occupied by five generations of the same family without any break.

The farm at Sophiasburgh, belonging to Mary, the daughter of Peter Valleau, and deeded to her by her father, adjoined his grandson Peter's half, there being only a concession road between them. This farm descended to Mary's son, Peter Valleau Benson, and, in 1899, belonged to his son Caleb, an old bachelor, who then lived upon the place. In his old age Peter Valleau came to live with his daughter Mary and her husband, John Benson, and with them spent the remainder of his life.

Peter Valleau and his two wives are buried in the old Conger Methodist Church* burying-ground, two miles east of the town of Picton, Prince Edward County, Ontario. There also lie buried his son Hildebrand and his family, and his daughter Mary and her husband, John Benson, and several members of their family.

Children of Peter Valleau and Jannetie Zabriskie

1. Hildebrand Valleau

Born, Bergen County, N. J., June 5, 1775. Baptised† July 6, 1775, witnesses: Jacobus Bogert and wife. He married Elizabeth Campbell, of Adolphustown, a United Empire Loyalist, August 25, 1800. He died April 13, 1837.‡ She born April 2, 1782. Eleven children, all born at Sophiasburgh, Canada: Jane, Phoebe, Mary, Catharine, Sarah, Peter, Christine, Susannah, Hildebrand, Ann, and Eliza Mahala.

2. Cornelius Valleau

Born, Bergen County, N. J., March 17, 1777; baptised§ April 27, 1777; no witnesses. He married Ann Rowe, 1798. He died 1858; buried at Adolphustown. She born March 17, 1781. Eight children: Peter, William, Andrew Zabriskie, Catharine, Jane, Mary, Betsy Ann, and Charlotte Christiana.

3. Mary Valleau

Born February 10, 1787; baptised|| December 31, 1787; married John Benson,

* An account of this church is given in the Appendix.

† Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

‡ A marble headstone over his grave in the "Conger Burial Ground," states that he was a Colonel of the Militia.

§ Baptism recorded at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J.

|| Baptised at St. Paul's Church, Fredericksburgh, Ontario, Canada, by the Reverend John Laugheny, Church of England Missionary.

1801.* She died September, 1855. He born 1779; died May, 1864. Ten children: Mary, Jane, Elizabeth, Anna, Peter Valteau, Eve, Cornelius Valteau, Hildebrand Valteau, Richard, and Charity.

Children and Descendants of Hildebrand

[First Child of Peter Valteau and Jannette Zabriskie]

1. Jane Valteau

Born August 13, 1801; died July 21, 1898; unmarried.

2. Phoebe Valteau

Born February 25, 1803; married Isaac Saunders, 1827. She died January 22, 1875. He born February 21, 1800; died March 22, 1886. Four children: Adam, Maria, Hildebrand Valteau, and Elizabeth.

Adam Saunders, born July 18, 1829; married Sarah Jane Jones [née Cunningham], December, 1872. He died August 4, 1889. No children.

Maria Saunders, born January 26, 1831; married Walter Ruttan, January, 1853. She died October 4, 1895. He born 1828; died July 30, 1892. Three children: Sidney A., Gertrude and Edith.

SIDNEY A. RUTTAN, born December 23, 1853; married Mary E. Dainard, 1879. She born 1859. One child: Stella E., born 1888.

GERTRUDE RUTTAN, born August 10, 1858; married Robert Chapp, March 8, 1875. He born February 22, 1854. Two children: Nellie Antoinette, born December 17, 1875; Harry Saunders, born December 7, 1885.

EDITH RUTTAN, born July 24, 1861; married James De Mille, June 19, 1887. He born September, 1869. One child: Clarence Walter, born February 18, 1896.

Hildebrand Valteau Saunders, born April 7, 1837; married Catharine M. Mercer, 1891. No children.

Elizabeth Saunders, born November 21, 1843; died May 21, 1887; unmarried.

3. Mary Valteau

Born December 16, 1804; married William B. Steele, January 16, 1841. She died July 26, 1883. He died January 9, 1883. Two children: Mary J. and Allen D.

Mary J. Steele, born October 21, 1841; married John Lee, of Ernesttown, February 13, 1877. Two children: Harry Cartwright, born December 27, 1877, unmarried; Frank D., born April 10, 1883, unmarried.

Allen D. Steele, born June 11, 1842; unmarried.

4. Catharine Valteau

Born July 27, 1807; married Gilbert Miller (Reverend). She died November 23, 1883. No children.

5. Sarah Valteau

Born July 2, 1809; married Amos Pearsall, 1831. She died October 7, 1885. He born December 4, 1803; died January 29, 1879. Eight children: William Emery, Hildebrand Valteau, Catharine Blanche, Saunders Isaac, James Lycurgus, Peter Valteau, Emma Sara, and Edward Charles.

William Emery Pearsall, born August 1, 1833; married Jane Soby, December 4, 1872. She born July 1, 1841. Two children: Blanche Kate and Eva May.

* An account of the Benson Family is given in the Appendix.

BLANCHE KATE PEARSALL, born July 25, 1874.

EVA MAY PEARSALL, born May 13, 1877; married Marcus D. Taylor, of Shannonville, February 5, 1896. One child: Vera May, born March 19, 1897.

Hildebrand Valteau Pearsall, born January 11, 1836; died November 7, 1863.

Catharine Blanche Pearsall, born February 17, 1838.

Saunders Isaac Pearsall, born April 20, 1840.

James Lycurgus Pearsall, born May 27, 1842; married. Two sons.

Peter Valteau Pearsall, born November 2, 1844; married Lodema Etta La Roy, July 24, 1872. She born May 19, 1854. Six children: Herbert Leslie, born April 4, 1876; Ernest Willard, born April 13, 1878; Edith Louise, born September 17, 1880; Franklin, born December 25, 1882; Ella, born June 22, 1886, died September 7, 1886; Raymond Whitmore, born October 27, 1888.

Emma Sara Pearsall, born June 15, 1848; married Stallham La Dulong, July 10, 1872. He born December 1, 1847; died August 16, 1893. Three children: Florence Bell, born May 30, 1873; Berthana Kathleen, born April 3, 1883; Jeremiah, born November 16, 1885.

Edward Charles Pearsall, born September 24, 1851.

6. Peter Valteau

Born February 12, 1812; married Mary Webster, January, 1841. He died October 9, 1892. She born, London, England, September 7, 1818; died December 22, 1891. Six children: George Zabriskie, Jane Ann, Hortense, Agnes, Rosealthea, and Edith.

George Zabriskie Valteau, M.D., born November 1, 1841; died, Carson City, Mich., September 17, 1906. Married Anna Clark, December 23, 1870. She born April 7, 1842; died March 16, 1901. One child: Vinal B.

VINAL B. VALLEAU, born October 11, 1871; married Grace Anderson, August 1, 1894. She born September 11, 1872. One child: Louise, born May 23, 1900.

Jane Ann Valteau, born January 18, 1843; married Albert Rinaldo Dingman, January 14, 1863. He born August 26, 1836. Four children: Lillian Hortense; Frederick Valteau, born November 2, 1865; Carl, born January 24, 1874, died December 11, 1875; Robert Dickens, born May 16, 1875.

LILLIAN HORTENSE DINGMAN, born November 5, 1863; married George Edward Mitchell, January 28, 1883. He born August 17, 1860; died May 18, 1898. One child: Ethel May, born March 8, 1885.

Hortense Valteau, born November 1, 1844; married David Millar, July 13, 1871. He born September 30, 1842. Four children: Agnes, born August 20, 1872; Ralph, born January 28, 1876, died December 24, 1881; Roger Alexander, born March 31, 1878; Edith Valteau, born May 16, 1880.

Agnes Valteau, born, Shannonville, Ontario, Canada, July 15, 1849; married William Richardson, M.D., November 12, 1873. He born, Guelph, Ontario, August 9, 1844. One child: Carl V., born, Carson City, Mich., December 5, 1876.

Rosealthea Valteau, born February 5, 1855; married Francis A. Rockafellow, January 14, 1897. He born September 14, 1848. No children.

Edith Valteau, born, Shannonville, Ontario, Canada, August 13, 1860; married James Richardson, January 1, 1883. He born, Guelph, Ontario, August 8,

1848. Two children: Margaret Althea, born Sault St. Marie, Mich., December 21, 1883; George Ellerby, born same place, December 22, 1884.

7. Christine Valteau

Born March 8, 1814; married William Wood,* 1832. She died June 21, 1841. He born June 4, 1806; died December 29, 1888. Three children: George W., Eliza Mahala and Albert Smith.

George W. Wood, born January 7, 1834; married Elizabeth Sallons, of Picton, Ontario, Canada, 1856. No children.

Eliza Mahala Wood, born November 7, 1836; married Joseph Rightmeyer, April 23, 1856. He born July 26, 1836. Six children: Stanley Dalton, Isabella Christine, Willet Corey, Harrison, Frances Louisa, and Emma Alberta.

STANLEY DALTON RIGHTMEYER, born July 31, 1858; married Annie Ellis, September 15, 1885. Three children: Clinton, Gordon and Grant.

ISABELLA CHRISTINE RIGHTMEYER, born January 6, 1860; married Lewis Edgar Sharpe, September 15, 1876. She died April 27, 1890. Four children: Charles, Edgar, Gertrude, and Muriel.

WILLET COREY RIGHTMEYER, born January 16, 1864.

HARRISON RIGHTMEYER, born March 22, 1866; married Sophie Barnard, December 1, 1897. One child: Joseph Hector.

FRANCES LOUISA RIGHTMEYER, born August 11, 1867.

EMMA ALBERTA RIGHTMEYER, born March 3, 1880.

Albert Smith Wood, born June 15, 1841; married Deborah Washburn Rightmeyer, April 21, 1861. He died July 24, 1868. She born July 28, 1843. Three children: Victoria Elizabeth, Albert Edgar and Netta Ethel.

VICTORIA ELIZABETH WOOD, born April 8, 1863.

ALBERT EDGAR WOOD, born July 12, 1865; married Mary Ann Wood, February 18, 1891. She born May 9, 1868. Four children: Leslie Vernon, born February 5, 1892; Reginald Roy, born October 10, 1893, died May 4, 1894; Lela Mabel, born July 20, 1895; Sarah Elizabeth, born July 18, 1898.

NETTA ETHEL WOOD, born June 5, 1867; married Philip Perry, November 17, 1886. He born March 25, 1863. Three children: Herbert Clifford, born April 29, 1890; Edith Hazel May, born April 25, 1894, died March 22, 1897; Philip Leighton Blake, born September 28, 1898.

8. Susannah Valteau

Born August 8, 1817; married John Fletcher Sexmith, February 6, 1838. She died November 1, 1867. He born July 7, 1811; died November 22, 1897. Ten children: Rodman Francis, Charles Wesley, Stillman Noris, Sanford, Kate Loretta, Adam Henry, Millard Fillmore, David, Anna Elizabeth, and Ida Jane.

Rodman Francis Sexmith, born March 7, 1839; married Jessie A. Stafford, June 2, 1872. She born April 29, 1845. Three children: Lyman S., born December 1, 1874; Blanche C., born January 2, 1881; Jessie L., born August 8, 1882.

Charles Wesley Sexmith, born February 27, 1841; married Emily Henrietta Newman, August 8, 1865. One child: Lottie Ermina, born November 17, 1869.

Stillman Noris Sexmith, born March 20, 1843; died August 14, 1880.

* He was married four times, and had, altogether, fourteen children. He married, second, Ann Valteau, a sister of his wife.



ALANSON STANLEY VALTEAU

Sanford Sexmith, born May 12, 1845; married Ellen M. Maynard, April 18, 1872. She born April 28, 1847. Two children: Alma I., born January 24, 1876; Emerson Valleau, born October 7, 1883.

Kate Loretta Sexmith, born August 27, 1847; died January 10, 1869.

Adam Henry Sexmith, born July 27, 1849; died December 31, 1850.

Millard Fillmore Sexmith, born July 25, 1851; married Alice Augusta Cahill, August 4, 1883. Three children: Elfleda Mae, born October 31, 1886; Charles Wesley, born October 30, 1888; Margaret Alice, born April 14, 1891.

David Sexmith, born July 4, 1853; died April 4, 1854.

Anna Elizabeth Sexmith, born October 25, 1856; died September 8, 1857.

Ida Jane Sexmith, born February 10, 1859; married Albert Frank Fürstnow. He born, Fond Du Lac, Wis., February 22, 1862. Three children: Florence Edna, born, Billings, Montana, April 30, 1887; Alta Belle, born, Ogden, Utah, October 13, 1889, died November 28, 1909; Charles Albert, born, Miles City, Montana, November 4, 1893.

9. Hildebrand Valleau*

Born February 3, 1821; married Phoebe Van Blaricomb, January 31, 1843. She born May 9, 1822; died August 25, 1878. Five children: Jane Eliza, Mary Adelaide, Alanson Stanley, Sarah Catharine, and George Edgar.

Jane Eliza Valleau, born December 11, 1843. Married first, John Wesley Van Blaricomb, June 1, 1873. He born May 5, 1845; died May 17, 1887. Two children: Adelbert, born September 2, 1874, died March 25, 1875; Della Belle, born September 4, 1878.

Married second, Andrew Denike, August 13, 1895. He born May 19, 1829; died December 13, 1898. No children.

Mary Adelaide Valleau, born September 18, 1846; married Parker Hicks, February 2, 1881. He born September 18, 1834. No children.

Alanson Stanley Valleau, born August 31, 1848; married Frances Augusta Morden, November 22, 1876. She born July 13, 1857. Three children: Pearl, born December 20, 1877; Ethel, born July 28, 1880, died May 15, 1898; Arthur, born November 28, 1887.

Sarah Catharine Valleau, born June 14, 1853; married Jared O. Clark, October 2, 1872. He born October 11, 1847. Four children: Luella May, born November 2, 1875; Alanson Perry, born February 22, 1877; Estella Maud, born March 12, 1880; Harry Valleau, born January 25, 1887.

George Edgar Valleau, born November 30, 1861. Married first, Hattie Madden, April 29, 1884. She born December 8, 1861; died February 23, 1886. One child: Myrtle, born February 13, 1886.

Married second, Ida Allen, November 20, 1889. She born January 1, 1865. Three children: Ross Harold, born September 25, 1890; Elmer, born November 12, 1893; Ralph Allen, born June 26, 1898.

10. Ann Valleau

Born May 18, 1823; married William Wood, May 4, 1842. She died November 11, 1850. He born June 4, 1806; died December 29, 1888. Four children: Horatio Nelson, Elizabeth Jane, Gilbert Miller, and Hortense Jane.

Horatio Nelson Wood, born March 2, 1843; married Elizabeth McGannell,

* He married, second, the widow of Gordon Drummond German. No children. She is deceased.—See "German Family" in the Appendix.

March, 1876. She born June 22, 1851. Five children: Edna H., born May 25, 1880; Jessie E., born October 8, 1882; George A., born June 5, 1885; Ann L., born October 5, 1888; Nellie C., born April 13, 1896.

Elizabeth Jane Wood, born January 27, 1845; died September 2, 1845.

Gilbert Miller Wood, born June 2, 1846; died March 6, 1849.

Hortense Jane Wood, born September 27, 1849. Married first, N. Alexander Mattice, September 20, 1876. He born August 6, 1849; died May 27, 1879. One child: Alexander, born Picton, Ontario, Canada, January 6, 1878.

Married second, John Alexander Armstrong, of Elva, Manitoba, Canada, March 3, 1887. He born October 16, 1848; died September 17, 1889. One child: Louisa Miller, born January 15, 1888.

11. Eliza Mahala Valteau

Born June 25, 1827; married Ansel B. Randall, August 12, 1852. Three children: Mary Elizabeth, David Avery and Annie Jane Anderson.

Mary Elizabeth Randall, born October 11, 1853; married Alexander Findlay, October 22, 1872. Five children: Alexander B. R., born November 26, 1874; Frances Ada Alberta, born November, 1878; Hugh McK., born 1880; Annie Elizabeth, born August 5, 1884; David William, born June 26, 1887, died September 1, 1893.

David Avery Randall, born August 19, 1857; died February 11, 1861.

Annie Jane Anderson Randall, born May 17, 1866; married Walter R. Pennock, August 13, 1890. No children.

Children and Descendants of Cornelius

Second Child of Peter Valteau and Jannette Zabriskie

1. Peter Valteau

Born August 20, 1800; married Martha Potter, February 6, 1822. He died May 7, 1880. She born October 2, 1803; died February 10, 1877. Eight children: Jesse Potter, William, Cornelius, Margaret Ann, Willet, Hiram, Irvine, and Mary Catharine.

Jesse Potter Valteau, born September 11, 1824; married Almira Huff, February 1, 1846. He died July 23, 1899. She born December 22, 1826. Eight children: Angeline, Cornelius, died in childhood; Manley, Lucy Emily, Peter William, Lydia Jane, James Smith, and Martha Irene.

ANGELINE VALLEAU, born May 10, 1847; married Elisha Ames, December 25, 1862. He born November 26, 1838. Seven children: William Wilson, Mary Almira, Esrom Ernest, Carrie, Frances Firmen, Jesse, and Della.

William Wilson Ames, born July 18, 1865; married Huldah Minnis, of Leamington, November 4, 1896. One child: Belva Mildred, born December 9, 1898.

Mary Almira Ames, born May 22, 1868; married John McCulloch, of Ottawa, Canada, July 15, 1885. Five children: William Elisha, born July 1, 1886; John Clyde, born May 27, 1890; Frederick Fisher, born March 5, 1892; Orvel James, born March 28, 1894; Mida Marguerite, born March 19, 1896.

Esrom Ernest Ames, born September 18, 1870.

Carrie Ames, born June 21, 1879.

Frances Firmen Ames, born September 1, 1882.

Jesse Ames, born March 9, 1886.

Della Ames, born June 13, 1889.

PETER WILLIAM VALLEAU, born September 14, 1856; married Sarah Jane Evans, April 8, 1879. He died December 2, 1891. She born October 26, 1859. Four children: Elva Clara, born January 14, 1880; Cecil Egerton, born December 25, 1881; Pearl Gertrude, born April 21, 1884; Flora Irene, born February 20, 1889.

LYDIA JANE VALLEAU, born July 1, 1858; married Ransom Hiram Curtis, December 30, 1879. He born May 24, 1856. Three children: Edna Lucretia, born October 12, 1880; John, born May 9, 1884, died August 26, 1884; Hiram Ransom, born March 24, 1889.

JAMES SMITH VALLEAU, born November 27, 1866; married Anna Elizabeth Diamond, March 19, 1890. She born May 20, 1869. Four children: John Dorwin, born June 3, 1892; Lucy Coral, born May 4, 1894; Jeanne D., born October 29, 1897; Eva Elizabeth, born April 29, 1899.

MARTHA IRENE VALLEAU, born March 19, 1871; married James Henry Ross, December 23, 1891. He born October 16, 1866. Three children: Bertha Allean, born January 23, 1893; Zeeta Mildred, born August 21, 1895; Mary Irene, born March 29, 1898.

William Valleau, born July 6, 1828; married Maria Wanamaker, March 13, 1850. He died March 9, 1897. She born April 23, 1831. Nine children: Deborah Jane, Jesse Wellington, Margaret Ann, Abbie Kezia, Andrew, a daughter, Martha Miranda, Wilford, and a daughter.

DEBORAH JANE VALLEAU, born February 5, 1851; married Jeffrey James Dingman, October 14, 1868. He born April 3, 1845; died July 19, 1894. Five children: Byron Francis, born August 27, 1874; Ida May, William Oscar, born March 7, 1880; James Bruce, born October 2, 1885; Jeffrey Raymond, born November 27, 1890.

Ida May Dingman, born June 14, 1876; married James Henry Carlaw, January 17, 1900. One child: a son, born April 17, 1901.

JESSE WELLINGTON VALLEAU, born January 4, 1853; married Charity Ann Watson, December 28, 1875. She born August 12, 1852. Three children: Clarence Campbell, born January 1, 1877, died May 16, 1881; William Gladstone, born October 3, 1878, died January 21, 1880; Ernest Wellington, born September 11, 1882.

MARGARET ANN VALLEAU, born January 4, 1856; married Walter Riley Clark, March 17, 1886. He born, Canada, August 27, 1855; died November 27, 1894. Two children: Grace, born September 15, 1887, died August 27, 1888; William Floyd, born February 28, 1892.

ABBIE KEZIA VALLEAU, born September 17, 1858; married David Christopher Stuart, December 22, 1880. He born, County Leitrim, Ireland, February 6, 1858. Three children: Floyd, born October 3, 1882, died February 26, 1888; Mary Ann, born June 6, 1884; Lela Clair, born January 27, 1886.

MARTHA MIRANDA VALLEAU, born July 26, 1865; married Charles James Goodfellow, April 20, 1887. He born August 27, 1864. Two children: Bertha Maria, born July 22, 1889; Cecil Valleau, born August 30, 1894.

Cornelius Valleau, born April 10, 1830; married Miranda Potter, 1862. Three children: Ella, Annie and Styles.

ELLA VALLEAU, born April 11, 1863.

ANNIE VALLEAU, born May 22, 1865; married B. C. H. Becker, July 3, 1892. One child: Charles, born July 14, 1896.

STYLES VALLEAU, born September 22, 1867; married — Vincent, January, 1898.

Margaret Ann Valteau, born March 4, 1832; married Lemuel Pearsall, October 25, 1854. He born October 1, 1831. Nine children: Maria, Samuel Washington, Martha C., Mary L., Emma A., Lura Annetta, Ella T., James Rockwell, and Peter Audley.

MARIA PEARSALL, born July 28, 1856; married Byron Way, February 6, 1877. No children.

SAMUEL WASHINGTON PEARSALL, born June 27, 1858; married Sarah E. Covert, March 3, 1880. Three daughters, one of whom is dead.

MARTHA C. PEARSALL, born August 16, 1860; married Densmore Doolittle, March 2, 1880. Three children: two girls and a boy; the last died.

MARY L. PEARSALL, born March 13, 1862; married James Roblin, July 29, 1884. Two children; one died.

EMMA A. PEARSALL, born March 13, 1864; married G. Delmer Tice, March 24, 1891. Two children; one died.

LURA ANNETTA PEARSALL, born June 22, 1866; married Morley Meyers, August 6, 1881. One child, a son; died.

ELLA T. PEARSALL, born May 27, 1868; married Willard Clark, September 23, 1891. One child; died.

JAMES ROCKWELL PEARSALL, born May 4, 1870; married Minnie Tice, October 22, 1890. No children.

PETER AUDLEY PEARSALL, born June 23, 1872; married Cora B. Brice, November 29, 1893. No children.

Willet Valteau, born September 7, 1834; married Edith Snyder, January 4, 1855. She born June 4, 1834. Four children: Martha Jane, Ida Lucretia, Eli Stanley, and Grant.

MARTHA JANE VALLEAU, born September 27, 1855; married Robert J. Hazzard, September 1, 1873. Three children: Willet Valteau, born February 6, 1875; married Mary Choate, June 19, 1895; Eli Ainsworth, born September 16, 1877; Ethel May, born August 1, 1879.

IDA LUCRETIA VALLEAU, born December 29, 1858; married Samuel Schermerhorn Rankin, October 16, 1875. He born June 10, 1853. Four children: Carrie Maud, born May 24, 1879; Calvin Spencer, born December 3, 1881; Burton Stanley, born December 16, 1884; Geraldine, born November 22, 1892.

ELI STANLEY VALLEAU, born November 19, 1861; married Cynthia Alice Carnrite, December, 1881. She born 1864. One child: Clarence, born January 8, 1888.

GRANT VALLEAU, born September 13, 1869; married Alice Case, December 11, 1889. She born May 22, 1869. Two children: Gerald, born April 6, 1891; George, born November 2, 1895.

Hiram Valteau, born August 22, 1838; married Naomi Burr, January 30, 1860. She born May 6, 1838. Four children: Dorwin, Alberta, Marie, and Phoebe.

DORWIN VALLEAU, born November 17, 1861; married Maud Redner, September 15, 1886. Three children: Kenneth, born July 22, 1887; Dora, born November 15, 1888; Roy, born December 20, 1893.

ALBERTA VALLEAU, born September 5, 1863; married James R. Anderson,

March 22, 1885. Four children: Earl, born May 16, 1886; Lillian, born January 6, 1888; Benjamin, born February 8, 1890; John, born September 5, 1893.

MARIE VALLEAU, born August 12, 1865; married Frederick Redner, September 15, 1888. Two children: Edgar, born July 15, 1889; Clara, born August 18, 1893.

PHOEBE VALLEAU, born July 18, 1874.

Irvine Valteau, born September 22, 1840; married Phoebe Jane Townsend, November 2, 1864. She born May 25, 1839. Five children: Dudley, Peter, Laura, Emma, and John.

DUDLEY VALLEAU, born September 29, 1866; married Annie May, May 24, 1897. She born September 24, 1866.

PETER VALLEAU, born August 1, 1868; married Theresa Mabee, September 24, 1890. She born December 29, 1871. Two children: Everett, born April 26, 1895; Hazel, born August 6, 1897.

LAURA VALLEAU, born April 10, 1871; married Herbert Brason, October 4, 1893. He born December 3, 1871. One child: Harry, born March 9, 1898.

EMMA VALLEAU, born February 7, 1874; married Daniel B. Morden, December 28, 1898.

JOHN VALLEAU, born October 7, 1875; died January 21, 1889.

Mary Catharine Valteau, born November 21, 1847; married Wesley K. Burr, September 30, 1864. He born April 18, 1843. Five children: Kirwan C., Sophia A., William L., Chat V., and Lenne A.

KIRWAN C. BURR, born December 30, 1865; married Aurila Ainsworth, September 9, 1896. She born October 6, 1865. One child: Lorne Cuthbert, born March 9, 1899.

SOPHIA A. BURR, born July 27, 1868; married Elwood Spencer, December 26, 1888. He born May 20, 1861. Two children: Dora May; Freeman S., born December 5, 1894.

WILLIAM L. BURR, born April 6, 1869.

CHAT V. BURR, born November 5, 1874; married John E. Moran. He born February 8, 1875. One child: Merle V., born July 27, 1897.

LENNE A. BURR, born February 16, 1878.

2. William Valteau

Born August 7, 1802; married Catharine, daughter of Christopher German,* a United Empire Loyalist, of Adolphustown, October 22, 1822. He died May, 1869. She born 1807; died April 8, 1891. Eight children: Catharine, Ann, Christopher German, Andrew Zabriskie, Gordon Drummond German, William, John, and Mary.

Catharine Valteau, married John Grenis.

Ann Valteau, born September 13, 1828; married John McAllease, September 1, 1848. She died July 25, 1858. He born November 25, 1816; died November 13, 1895. Five children: Daniel, William Valteau, James, Catharine Ann, and John.

DANIEL MCALEASE, born October 4, 1849; died December 15, 1849.

WILLIAM VALLEAU MCALEASE, Attorney-at-Law, of Prince Albert, Saskatchewan, North West Territory, born January 31, 1851; married Janet Soper, at Morristown, N. Y., January 14, 1891. He died January 18, 1893. She born,

* German, Germain, Jerman, are corruptions of the French Huguenot name, Jermaine. Members of the Jermaine family settled at Sag Harbor, Hempstead, and Huntington, Long Island, N. Y., as early as 1682.

Oswegatchie, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., August 22, 1869. One child: Olive Irene, born February 26, 1892.

JAMES MCALEASE, born April 6, 1853; married Clara Deming, November 6, 1884. She born November 19, 1858. Four children: Caroline, born August 10, 1886; Corinne Valteau, born June 17, 1889; Deming Geron, born August 21, 1890; Helen, born March 8, 1894.

CATHARINE ANN MCALEASE, born May 1, 1855; married Charles Frederick Taggart, July 5, 1876. He born August 25, 1853. Four children: Laura Evelyn, born November 28, 1878, married Carl G. Heaton (M.D.), December 28, 1898; Harold J. M., born February 10, 1881; Frederick G., born June 9, 1885, died August 20, 1885; Grace Ethel, born May 10, 1887.

JOHN MCALEASE, born August 12, 1857; married Minnie Switzer, October 30, 1884. She born June 18, 1854; died March, 1900. Six children: Eugene W. V., born October 30, 1885; Monica M., born September 1, 1887; Hubert J., born September 29, 1888; Dorothea B., born September 27, 1889; John B., born December 23, 1891; Bertha M., born April 1, 1894.

Christopher German Valteau, born, Adolphustown, December 12, 1831; married Jane A., daughter of John and Margaret Bowles. He resided in Selby, Brighton and Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; died, Ottawa, September 8, 1868. She born, Quebec, Canada, May 31, 1840. Five children: William John, George Ernest, Margaret Wilhelmina, Charles Frederick, and Christopher German.

WILLIAM JOHN VALLEAU, born, Brighton, Ontario, August 31, 1858; married Elizabeth L. Edwards, at Barrie, Ontario. One child: Philip Edwards.

GEORGE ERNEST VALLEAU, born, Brighton, Ontario, December 13, 1860; married Annie T. Bemrose, at Barrie. Five children: Florence B., born July, 1889; Bessie Vera, born December, 1891; Carl Frederick, born February, 1894; Eric Harold, born June, 1896; Josephine A., born March, 1898.

MARGARET WILHELMINA VALLEAU, born, Brighton, Ontario, July 14, 1863; married John D. Johnston. Two children: Christopher Valteau, born September, 1895; George Duncan, born October, 1898.

CHARLES FREDERICK VALLEAU, born, Ottawa, Canada, January 14, 1866; unmarried.

CHRISTOPHER GERMAN VALLEAU, born, Ottawa, Canada, August 23, 1868; unmarried.

Andrew Zabriskie Valteau, born March 8, 1833; married Mary Jane Andrews, June 10, 1863. He died, Selby, Ontario, August 6, 1888. Six children: Archibald John, Mary Jane, David Andrews, Andrew Zabriskie, Lillian May, and Cornelius Price.

ARCHIBALD JOHN VALLEAU, M.D., born January 21, 1867; unmarried.

MARY JANE VALLEAU, born September 22, 1868; married C. H. Crane, of Hyde Park, Vt.

DAVID ANDREWS VALLEAU, born April 22, 1870; married ———, Napanee, Ontario. One child: David Andrews, Jr., born May, 1893.

ANDREW ZABRISKIE VALLEAU, born September 30, 1872.

LILLIAN MAY VALLEAU, born January 25, 1877; married H. A. Noyes, of Elmira, N. Y.

CORNELIUS PRICE VALLEAU, born September 3, 1880; unmarried.

Gordon Drummond German Valteau. No record of him obtained.

William Valteau, born 1837. Married first, Mary J. Boyce, 1859. She

born 1841; died 1881. Five children: Ida M., Eva, Andrew Zabriskie, Frederick W., Edith Grace.

IDA M. VALLEAU, born 1859; married George Robinson, 1882. Two children: Margaret Jane and Lillian May.

EVA VALLEAU, born 1861; died 1864.

ANDREW ZABRISKIE VALLEAU, born 1866; died 1871.

FREDERICK W. VALLEAU, born 1868; married Lovisa Sweet, 1892. Two children: Erma and Florence.

EDITH GRACE VALLEAU, born 1874; married Perry Van Slycke, 1896. One child; died in infancy.

Married second, Rebecca Woods McKim, April 6, 1882. She born 1847. Four children: Carlton, born 1883, died 1883; German W., born 1884; George, born 1886; Oakland W., born 1892.

John Valleau. No record of him received.

Mary Valleau, married Albert Hawley. Two children.

3. Andrew Zabriskie Valleau

Born January 6, 1805; died 1825, on his father's farm.

4. Catharine Valleau

Born July 23, 1807; married Thomas Price, of Addington, Canada, February 3, 1828. She died, Newburgh, Ontario, Canada, August 26, 1875. He born February 11, 1802; died December 16, 1877. Seven children: Charlotte Ann, Andrew Valleau, Maria Esther, Cornelius Valleau, Phoebe Catharine, Mary Elizabeth, and Jane Susannah.

Charlotte Ann Price, born 1828; married Allan Caton, 1848. He died 1866. Seven children: Emma, Archibald W., Katharine M., Stella J., Frederick Allan, Ada Marie, and Flora Christina.

EMMA CATON, born 1850; died 1866.

ARCHIBALD W. CATON, married Hattie Lloyd, 1877. Two sons, living, and a daughter, deceased.

KATHARINE M. CATON, married — Rattray. Two children: Ethel Gray, who married — Vernon, and has one child, Dorothy Valleau; Allan Caton, died.

STELLA J. CATON, married — Sweeting. Two children: Ada Beatrix and Cora Marie.

FREDERICK ALLAN CATON, married Anna Martin, of New York, 1895. One son; died.

ADA MARIE CATON, married W. G. Fralick. He died. No children.

FLORA CHRISTINA CATON, unmarried.

Andrew Valleau Price, born September 21, 1830; married Adelaide De Mille, September 24, 1855. Twelve children: Minetta Emily, Ella Catharine, Anna Maria, Albert Melancthon, William, Emma May Florence, Frank De Mille, Norman Wellington, Weston Andrew Valleau, Thomas Wilberforce, Reginald Burrows, and Peter Holton.

MINETTA EMILY PRICE, born September 4, 1856; married William Julius Delmage, September 12, 1876. Seven children: Olive Esther, born May 9, 1878; Alice Adelaide, born December 15, 1879; Helen Amelia, born December 12, 1881; Edith Marcella, born August 25, 1883; Joseph Price, born March 31, 1886, died

March 10, 1895; Julia Rosamond and Geneva Minetta, twins, born May 28, 1899.

ELLA CATHARINE PRICE, born December 20, 1857; married John Flindall Hawley, February 27, 1879. He born August 21, 1851; died March 3, 1885. Two children: Nellie Blanche, born April 12, 1882; Emma Adele, born June 23, 1884.

ANNA MARIA PRICE, born May 31, 1859; married Malcolm Cameron Shorey, December 27, 1892. No children.

ALBERT MELANCTHON PRICE, born December 26, 1860; married Estella Martin, November 11, 1885. She born January 5, 1861. Two children: Willard De Mille, born July 28, 1887; Florence Marie, born May 8, 1896.

WILLIAM PRICE, died in infancy.

EMMA MAY FLORENCE PRICE, married Malcolm Hope Coburn, June, 1893. Three children: Helen Rose, born May 5, 1895; Bertha Adelaide, born May 19, 1897; Harold Malcolm, born September 19, 1898.

FRANK DE MILLE PRICE (D.D.S.), born January 1, 1866; married Ida Nancy Warnica, September 19, 1894. Two children: Harold Warnica, born August 31, 1896; Arthur Valteau, born September 9, 1898.

NORMAN WELLINGTON PRICE, M.D., born October 15, 1868; unmarried.

WESTON ANDREW VALLEAU PRICE (D.D.S.), born September 6, 1870; married Florence Anthony, of Brampton, Ontario, Canada, October 14, 1897. One child: Donald Weston De Mille, born September 15, 1898.

THOMAS WILBERFORCE PRICE (Reverend); unmarried.

REGINALD BURROWS PRICE, unmarried.

PETER HOLTON PRICE, died in infancy.

Maria Esther Price, born May 24, 1833; married Charles Daly, 1857. She died November, 1858. He born January 7, 1825; died April 12, 1872. One child: William Henry Wilberforce.

WILLIAM HENRY WILBERFORCE DALY, born November 18, 1858; married Sophia Elizabeth Burton, January 22, 1885. She born March 7, 1860. Six children: Harold Wilberforce, born October 22, 1885; Edwin Charles, born January 8, 1887; Charlotte Augusta, born December 25, 1889; Leslie Price, born February 8, 1892; Jack Cumberland, born February 4, 1894; Kathleen Mary, born April 1, 1897.

Cornelius Valteau Price, born 1837; married Elizabeth M., only daughter of the late John Waudby, formerly Clerk of the Peace, Kingston, Ontario, Canada, in 1868. Two children: May Louise and Ida Muriel.

"His Honour Cornelius Valteau Price, County Court Judge is the son of Thomas Price by his wife, Catharine Valteau, both of U. E. L. descent, and was born in the Township of Camden, Addington, Ontario. Educated at Newburgh Grammar School, he graduated L.L.B. at Queen's University, 1863, and was called to the bar 1865. He practised his profession at Kingston, in partnership with B. M. Britton, Q. C., (q. v.) and was appointed Judge of the County of Frontenac, vice Burrowes (resigned), by the Earl of Dufferin, May 25, 1878, and a Surrogate Judge of the Maritime Court of Ontario, by the Marquis of Lorne, March 3, 1879. He sat in the Kingston City Council, 1870-78, was one of the promoters of the Kingston and Pembroke Railway, and was the first solicitor of that company. He was also a Trustee of the Kingston College Institute, and a Governor of the General Hospital. He was elected President of the Ontario Building and Savings Society, Kingston, 1897. In religion Judge Price is a Methodist."—From article in "Canadian Men and Women of the Time," by Henry James Morgan, 1898.



MRS. D. L. BRETHOUR

MAY LOUISE PRICE, born 1869; married Howard S. Folger, Esq., of Kingston, in 1893. Three children: Howard Price, born 1896; Gwendolyn, born 1897; Doris, born 1898.

IDA MURIEL PRICE, born 1870; unmarried.

Phoebe Catharine Price, born May 4, 1838; married D. L. Brethour (Reverend), May 27, 1868. He born March 3, 1835. Four children: Harry P., William A., Charles C., and Oswald G.

HARRY P. BRETHOUR, born February 3, 1870; died August 15, 1870.

WILLIAM A. BRETHOUR, born December 3, 1872; married Jennie Griffin, October 4, 1897.

CHARLES C. BRETHOUR, born July 20, 1874; died August 21, 1874.

OSWALD G. BRETHOUR, born December 4, 1877; died July 28, 1879.

Mary Elizabeth Price, died 1901; unmarried.

Jane Susannah Price, unmarried.

5. Jane Valteau

Born March 6, 1810; married Hiram Bulkley, of Brighton, Ontario. She died. Five children: Stiles, Mary Jane, Anna Maria, Charlotte Christiana, and William A.

Stiles Bulkley, born 1833; died, Toronto, Canada, Friday, April 19, 1901; buried April 21, 1901, at Brighton, Ontario.

6. Mary Valteau

Born November 5, 1812; married Archibald Campbell, of Adolphustown, 1835. She died, Napanee, Ontario, 1894. No children.

7. Betsey Ann Valteau

Born September 1, 1816; died 1834; unmarried.

8. Charlotte Christiana Valteau

Born March 20, 1824; married William Peterson, of Aruebasburgh, Ontario, 1846. He died April 20, 1880. Eight children: Archibald, Horatio, Manley, Wallace, Mary, Ann, Jennie, and Edward.

Horatio Peterson, married Mary Ann Morton, March 10, 1870. Two children: Bertha Jane Charlotte, born April 30, 1872; William Robert, born May 20, 1879.

Children and Descendants of Mary

Third Child of Peter Valteau and Jannette Zabriskie

1. Mary Benson

Born, Sophiasburgh, Prince Edward County, Canada, May 21, 1802; married Joseph Dailey, September 12, 1820. She died September 20, 1855. He born, Dutchess County, N. Y., April 28, 1799; died November 29, 1843. Ten children: Jane Ann, Daniel, Mary Ann, John Fletcher, Lydia Jane, Joseph Benson, Daniel Valteau, Eliza Jane, Mahala, and James Richard.

Jane Ann Dailey, born August 12, 1821; died May 12, 1822.

Daniel Dailey, born March 21, 1823; died September 15, 1823.

Mary Ann Dailey, born October 31, 1824; died July 18, 1864; unmarried.

John Fletcher Dailey, born January 3, 1827; married Inez Ann Andrews,

September 28, 1852. She born February 15, 1831. Five children: Francis Edgar, Clara Mahala, George Nelson, Myra Emma, and Mary Eliza.

FRANCIS EDGAR DAILEY, born April 14, 1854; died January 30, 1855.

CLARA MAHALA DAILEY, born September 13, 1857; married George H. Ingraham, June 11, 1884. She died April 25, 1888. He born April 1, 1858. Two children: Robert Gregg, born 1885; Lena Emma, born January 30, 1888.

GEORGE NELSON DAILEY, born February 21, 1860; married Ida Elizabeth Tucker, August 23, 1887. She born August 22, 1862. Eight children: John Earle, born June 22, 1888, died November 13, 1899; James Guy, born August 28, 1889; May Mildred, born September 29, 1890; Charles Raymond, born September 10, 1891; Robert De Witt, born January 22, 1893; Myrtle Irene, born January 10, 1895, died July 19, 1895; Gracie Lillian, born September 28, 1898; George Francis, born January 12, 1899, died March 10, 1899.

MYRA EMMA DAILEY, born October 19, 1866; unmarried.

MARY ELIZA DAILEY, born February 22, 1869; married Henry Allen Betts, August 23, 1887. He born January 24, 1869. Five children: Ida Abbie, born October 4, 1888; Albert Henry, born January 10, 1891; John Raymond, born May 6, 1893, died February 1, 1894; Walter Ralph, born March 19, 1895; Stella May, born November 16, 1898.

Lydia Jane Dailey, born February 12, 1829; died September 12, 1831.

Joseph Benson Dailey, born July 5, 1831; married Mrs. Mary Jane Gruner, November 8, 1887. She born October 13, 1848. No children.

Daniel Valteau Dailey, D.D.S., born October 20, 1833; unmarried.

Eliza Jane Dailey, born June 9, 1836; died July 15, 1873; unmarried.

Mahala Dailey, born January 18, 1839; died December 29, 1841.

James Richard Dailey, born January 27, 1842; died February 17, 1856.

2. Jane Benson

Born September 29, 1803; married James Dorsey, 1823. She died April 12, 1882. He born 1801; died 1841. Seven children: James, Eva, John, Mary, Cornelius, Thomas, and Margaret.

James Dorsey, born 1824; married Mary Sweeney, 1855. She born 1829. Eight children: Thomas, Jane Ann, Eva, James, Mary Elizabeth, Margaret, Theresa, and Clara Agnes.

THOMAS DORSEY, born 1872.

JANE ANN DORSEY, born 1873; married — McAllister, 1882. Three children: James Dorsey, born 1888; Wilfred, born 1892; John Shanley, born 1898.

EVA DORSEY, born 1874.

JAMES DORSEY, born 1876.

MARY ELIZABETH DORSEY, born 1877.

MARGARET DORSEY, born 1879.

THERESA DORSEY, born 1880.

CLARA AGNES DORSEY, born 1882.

Eva Dorsey, born December 24, 1826; married Michael Meagher, 1849. She died May 12, 1897. He born 1819; died May 17, 1889. No children.

John Dorsey, born 1828; unmarried.

Mary Dorsey, born April 26, 1829; married Thomas Sweeney, May, 1859. He born August 29, 1824; died April 14, 1898. Four children: Ann Jane, John Cahill, Mary Helen, and Thomas Michael.

ANN JANE SWEENEY, born June 23, 1860; married John McMullen, February 13, 1901.

JOHN CAHILL SWEENEY, born May 5, 1862.

MARY HELEN SWEENEY, born February 26, 1864.

THOMAS MICHAEL SWEENEY, born February 9, 1866; married Josephine Kennedy, June 30, 1896. One child: Thomas Gay, born May 31, 1899.

Cornelius Dorsey, born 1831; died August 29, 1855.

Thomas Dorsey, born 1832; died October 1, 1853.

Margaret Dorsey, born 1835; unmarried.

3. Elizabeth Benson

Born October 17, 1805; married Daniel Dailey, September 25, 1823. She died March 19, 1877. He born May 4, 1803; died February 13, 1889. Ten children: Jane Ann, Lydia, Mary Eliza, Allen William, Adelaide, Elizabeth Emily, Nelson Joseph, Mahala Melissa, Napoleon Bonaparte, and John E.

Jane Ann Dailey, born December 7, 1825; married James Holmes, 1841. He born April 27, 1815. Eleven children: George, Syllinda, Edwin, Henry H., Mary, Annie, William Allen, Clotilda, Walter W., Daniel N., and James.

GEORGE HOLMES, born August 24, 1843; married Susan Philip, June 8, 1867.

SYLLINDA HOLMES, born November 7, 1845; married John Humphreys, December 29, 1877. Two children: Bertha, born September 30, 1881; Wallace, born July 12, 1883.

EDWIN HOLMES, died July 17, 1850.

HENRY H. HOLMES, born April 30, 1852; married Prudence Rutan, June 17, 1871.

MARY HOLMES, born July 7, 1854; married E. B. Caverley, February 18, 1874.

ANNIE HOLMES, born July 12, 1857; married John Pearson, December 28, 1877. She died March 6, 1882.

WILLIAM ALLEN HOLMES, born December 15, 1859.

CLOTILDA HOLMES, born July 30, 1862.

WALTER W. HOLMES, born June 9, 1865; died April 13, 1887.

DANIEL N. HOLMES, born October 2, 1867; died July 21, 1881.

JAMES HOLMES, died July 18, 1877.

Lydia Dailey, born December 8, 1827. Married first, William H. Brown, October 15, 1857. He born April 25, 1825; died June 15, 1864. Three children: William Wallace, Edwin Wesley and Manley Nelson.

Married second, Alva Spofford, September 29, 1885. He born April 28, 1828. No children.

WILLIAM WALLACE BROWN, born May 1, 1859; died January 15, 1882.

EDWIN WESLEY BROWN, born April 21, 1862; married Angeline Irish, November 15, 1882. She born April 21, 1860. Three children: Minnie Ethel Josephine, born December 28, 1884; William Austin Alva, born March 28, 1888; Mina Belle, born September 18, 1890.

MANLEY NELSON BROWN, born 1864; married Jessie Baillie, April 1, 1896. She born September 16, 1861. One child: Lydia Alberta, born July 18, 1897.

Mary Eliza Dailey, born August 1, 1830; married Marshall Sails. She died July 20, 1876. Two children.

Allen William Dailey, born December 25, 1834; died February 10, 1860; unmarried.

Adelaide Dailey, born 1836; married Daniel Wells Rowland, 1850. He born 1826; died June 22, 1899. Four children: Annie Merry, Minnie Emma, Lizzie Mahala, and Ida Jane.

ANNIE MERRY ROWLAND, born April 23, 1852; married Oliver Moore, March 22, 1867. She died April 14, 1898. He died January 4, 1894. Seven children: William, Nettie, Leonard, John, Frank, Maude, and Albert.

MINNIE EMMA ROWLAND, born September 3, 1855; married John William Hicks, October 25, 1876. He born June 9, 1850; died March 30, 1897. Four children: Ethel Maude, born January 24, 1878; William Rowland, born October 26, 1881; Mabel Whiting, born June 20, 1883; Grace Delmage, born August 13, 1887.

LIZZIE MAHALA ROWLAND, born April 3, 1857; married William John Sander-son, July 22, 1876. One child: Saffie.

IDA JANE ROWLAND, born August 2, 1859; married William Henry Wolfram, January 7, 1886. Three children: Eva, Mabel and Lizzie.

Elizabeth Emily Dailey, born September 6, 1838; died April 11, 1887; unmarried.

Nelson Joseph Dailey, born April 13, 1840; married Hannah Maria Merri-man, May 29, 1878. She born June 11, 1844; died February 28, 1894. No children.

Mahala Melissa Dailey, born July 14, 1842; married Willet D. Insley, October 17, 1860. He born July 8, 1839. Four children: Allen Locklin, Nelson Stanley, Bertie May, and Herbert Finley.

ALLEN LOCKLIN INSLEY, born January 21, 1864; married Lizzie Usher, April 11, 1888. She born July 14, 1867. Two children: Edith Victoria, born June 26, 1892; Mona May, born October 24, 1897.

NELSON STANLEY INSLEY, born June 29, 1870; married Anna Maria Reagan, April 20, 1898. She born February 23, 1875. One child: Stanley Willet, born March 19, 1899, died same day.

BERTIE MAY INSLEY, born April 16, 1880.

HERBERT FINLEY INSLEY, born December 9, 1885.

Napoleon Bonaparte Dailey, born April 9, 1845; died April 27, 1877; unmarried.

John E. Dailey, born August 25, 1847.

4. Anna Benson

Born February 15, 1807; married Samuel Williams. Five children: Eleazar, Lucy, Jane, Benson, and Walter.

5. Peter Vallean Benson

Born May 3, 1809; married Sarah Wood, January 4, 1837. He died October 17, 1874. She born May 7, 1817. Five children: Rebecca, Caleb, Cornelius, Richard, and Cecelia.

Rebecca Benson, born November 11, 1837; married Giles Van Blaricomb, March 1, 1858. Nine children: Thomas Byrow, William Burnham, Sarah Emily, Helen Victoria, Peter Benson, Cecelia Estella, David Wesley, Ruth Amelia, and Richard Clayton.

THOMAS BYROW VAN BLARICOMB, born May 23, 1859; unmarried.

WILLIAM BURNHAM VAN BLARICOMB, born August 2, 1860; unmarried.

SARAH EMILY VAN BLARICOMB, born June 25, 1862; unmarried.

HELEN VICTORIA VAN BLARICOMB, born February 17, 1864; married Lewis Denike, December 9, 1896. He born September 25, 1865. Two children: Eva Gladys, born May 8, 1898; Lavinia Ruth, born December 25, 1899.

PETER BENSON VAN BLARICOMB, born February 17, 1866; married Harriet Stander, February 13, 1894. She born October 4, 1873. Three children: Shelomi, born December 12, 1894; Ruth, born November 21, 1896; Edna, born December 10, 1898.

CECELIA ESTELLA VAN BLARICOMB, born June 6, 1868; unmarried.

DAVID WESLEY VAN BLARICOMB, born January 6, 1870; married Lulu Blanche Yerez, May 29, 1894. She born May 2, 1869. One child: Gerald Yerez, born July 1, 1899.

RUTH AMELIA VAN BLARICOMB, born August 7, 1872; married Elijah Alan Sprague Tubbs, September 9, 1896. One child: Jeanne Marguerite, born December 1, 1899.

RICHARD CLAYTON VAN BLARICOMB, born August 6, 1874; married Eliza Hughes. One child.

Caleb Benson, born January 2, 1838; unmarried. He owns the Mary Benson (his grandmother's) farm at Sophiasburgh, upon which he now lives.

Cornelius Benson, born October 16, 1839; married Vallie Matilda Johnson, August 3, 1870. He died January 20, 1901. She born, Sweden, June 7, 1848. Four children: Ernest Edward, born December 23, 1873; Lena Sarah, born July 5, 1876; Mansur Peter, born July 4, 1878; Susie True, born August 29, 1888.

Richard Benson, born August 22, 1840; married Margery Porter, June 20, 1869. No children.

Cecelia Benson, born February 23, 1843; married Joseph Bolton, December 24, 1861. He born April 26, 1838. Two children: George Herbert and Freman Finley.

GEORGE HERBERT BOLTON, born May 25, 1863; married Sadia North, September 2, 1889. One child: Joseph Samuel, born May 31, 1891.

FREMAN FINLEY BOLTON, born October 22, 1864; married Annie Theresa Wiltbanks, September 14, 1886. One child: Emma Beatrice, born September 19, 1898.

6. Eve Benson

Born April 14, 1812; married David Van Blaricomb, November 4, 1829. She died 1861. He born December 27, 1811; died 1863. Seven children: Deborah, Mary, Julia Ann, Sidney, Phoebe Jane, John Benson, and William Edgar.

Deborah Van Blaricomb, born November 5, 1830; married George Baker, December 10, 1848. She died July 24, 1866. He born June 14, 1822; died November 26, 1888. Six children: Mary, Polly Sophia, Angeline, Aaron E., James D., and George Washington.

MARY BAKER, born December 28, 1849; died January 8, 1850.

POLLY SOPHIA BAKER, born March 18, 1851; married David J. Fletcher, October 1, 1874. He born March 17, 1846. Five children: Roy Morgan, born January 11, 1876; Anna Belle, born July 31, 1879; Waldo L., born September 29, 1881; Daniel Baker, born December 30, 1884; Edwin Emery, born June 29, 1893.

ANGELINE BAKER, born August 9, 1853; married Edgar Boeing, October 18, 1882. He born August 19, 1854. No children.

AARON E. BAKER, born January 9, 1855; married Ella Josephine Greene, January 17, 1883. She born May 1, 1860. Six children: Spencer G., born November 8, 1883; Amos Greene, born April 14, 1886; Deborah Ella, born August 24, 1888; Aaron Lee, born October 16, 1891; Margaret Elizabeth, born November 14, 1893; Reid A., born September 10, 1896.

JAMES D. BAKER, born December 13, 1856; married Adelaide V. Randall, December 22, 1881. She born March 29, 1857. Three children: Elmer Maxon, born November 17, 1885; Edith Georgie, born February 10, 1889; James A., born July 9, 1890.

GEORGE WASHINGTON BAKER, born July 24, 1866; married Mary Day, December 20, 1888. She born May 5, 1866. Three children: Jesse Day, born July 1, 1891; Dwight, born July 28, 1895; George, born October 14, 1899.

Mary Van Blaricomb, born April 19, 1833; married Francis C. Ryder, December 1, 1850. He born August 8, 1825; died May 19, 1885. Seven children: Abbia Ann, Horatio, Melissa Eve, Alpheus, Hadley, Mary, and Frank.

ABBIA ANN RYDER, born November 5, 1854; married Charles Nelson Fletcher, December 25, 1873. He born March 4, 1850. Four children: Grace Ardell, Harry Elton, born May 20, 1877; Delmont Frank, born June 22, 1880; Robert Charles, born October 23, 1886.

Grace Ardell Fletcher, born October 9, 1875; married William Seward Blunt (M.D.), June 29, 1899. He born November 30, 1871.

HORATIO RYDER, born December 11, 1856; married Nellie Underwood, December 8, 1880. Four children: Earl, Howard, and Edith and Ethel, twins.

MELISSA EVE RYDER, born February 8, 1859; married Arthur Salisbury, June 28, 1882. Two children: Francis and Lester.

ALPHEUS RYDER, born July 24, 1861; married Eleanora Jones, April 20, 1886. No children.

HADLEY RYDER, born September 4, 1864; married Hattie Brewer, November 18, 1889. Two children: Hubert and Glen.

MARY RYDER, born July 23, 1867; married William Jones, November 14, 1888. One child: Eva.

FRANK RYDER, born October 19, 1871; married Flora Randall, November 28, 1896. Two children: Warren and Mabel.

Julia Ann Van Blaricomb, born April 2, 1835; died October 15, 1853.

Sidney Van Blaricomb, born June 19, 1837; married Rufina Mapon, February 13, 1873. She born April 11, 1843. One child: Rufus Percy.

RUFUS PERCY VAN BLARICOMB, born April 25, 1874; married Bertha May Buckles, February 14, 1900. She born March 16, 1879.

Phoebe Jane Van Blaricomb, born October 2, 1843.

John Benson Van Blaricomb, born May 1, 1846; died 1857.

William Edgar Van Blaricomb, born May 24, 1850.

7. Cornelius Valleau Benson

Born June 30, 1814; married Elizabeth Ann Van Blaricomb, February 19, 1843. She born December 27, 1816. Five children: Josiah, Esther Eliza, Phoebe Jane Bird, Sarah Almira, and Portland.

Obituary—"The demise of the late Cornelius V. Benson, of Sophiasburgh, was in a measure sudden and unexpected. The sad event occurred on Sunday the 16th. day of October 1892. Upon the afternoon of the previous day, Satur-

day, although there was no special necessity that he should be so employed, yet, impelled by the industrious habits of a life time, he had betaken himself to the field, and there had busied himself in assisting at husking corn. Having taken several basketsful to the barn, about four o'clock he went thither with the last, and not returning, on search being made he was found on the barn floor in an unconscious state. Thence he was conveyed to his home nearby, and until medical aid, for which a messenger was promptly despatched, should arrive, such restoratives as were deemed proper, were applied without effect. Upon the arrival of the physician, further efforts were made to restore consciousness, but although there were somewhat frequent rallies, the sufferer gradually continued to sink, until on Sunday afternoon, his spirit peacefully passed away to the better land.

Cornelius Benson was a son of John Benson, whose father was an United Empire Loyalist, who left his home in New Jersey, very soon after the close of the war for American Independence, and, passing by the loyalists who had already taken up and were occupying their lands in Adolphustown, settled in that part of Prince Edward, now, and for more than half a century known as Sophiasburg.

The deceased was born upon the farm, upon which for nearly fourscore years, he had lived, and there died, namely; lot. 15, in concession 2, southwest of Greenpoint, Sophiasburg. He was one of a family of eleven children: four brothers and seven sisters. His brothers were: Peter, Hildebrand, and Richard; the sisters, were: Mary, Mrs Joseph Daly; Ann, Mrs. William Ritchie; Jane, Mrs. James Dorsey; Elizabeth, Mrs. D. Daly; Mrs. Williams; Mrs. David Van Blaricom; and Charity, Mrs. George P. Van Blaricom, Picton, the only surviving member of a family of eleven.

The deceased was married to Elizabeth Ann Van Blaricom who survives him, a sister to Mr. G. C. Van Blaricom of this town. Their children living, are: Josiah, ex-Reeve of Sophiasburg; Portland, who resides on the homestead; Mrs. Levi Moore, of Napanee; and Mrs. S. A. Lillie, of Lodi, California.

The grandson of a U. E. L., he was honestly and heartily, although not obtrusively, loyal to the Crown of England, as well as to the institutions of his native country. This was especially evident, when during the troublous times that followed the uprising of 1837, he accepted an ensignship, in the third regiment of Prince Edward Militia, his commission dating from September 1838.

Mr Benson was a reformer, and at each successive election, never failed to register his vote, for the Reform candidate. In the early days of Reform, when in this country, the adherence to, and advocacy of Reform principles, were attended with much greater difficulty, and were not so popular as now, he was ever found ranked with the party, in favor of liberal measures.

As to religion, the deceased was a sincere and consistent Christian, and consequently in his church relationships, as in every relationship of life, he was highly esteemed and greatly beloved. For forty-four years he was a member of the church, first of the Methodist Episcopal, and afterwards of the United Methodist Church. In the former body, he occupied the highest position of trust, that it was possible for a layman to hold.

The funeral took place on the Tuesday, following his death, from his late residence to the cemetery at the 'Old Conger Church,' where the remains were laid to rest. The funeral sermon was preached by the venerable Rev. David Wilson, and was followed by an address by the equally venerable Rev. Dr. Gardner, both personal and life-long friends of the deceased. At the death of Richard Benson,

brother of the deceased, in 1841,—fifty one years ago,—Dr., then Rev. James Gardner, preached the funeral sermon. Many reminiscences of the times long gone by were recalled by both speakers, and thus the solemn occasion, was especially interesting and impressive.”*

Josiah Benson, born December 2, 1844; married Elizabeth Kelley, January 12, 1875. No children.

Esther Eliza Benson, born October 31, 1847; married Levi Moore, April 8, 1868. Their son, Benson Moore, born December 2, 1872, married Mary Lund, January, 1895, and has two children: Curzon Foster, born October 31, 1895; John Reginald, born January 17, 1897.

Phoebe Jane Bird Benson, born August 28, 1849; died November 2, 1858.

Sarah Almira Benson, born August 24, 1851; married John Lillie, April 8, 1874. Three children: Cora B., married Ernest Piper, of Salem, Ore., September 9, 1899; Ida, married Charles Russell, of Lodi, Cal., January 1, 1900; Charles F., unmarried.

Portland Benson, born March 9, 1855; married Nettie Maud Slater, September 6, 1893. No children.

8. Hildebrand Valteau Benson

Born November 23, 1817; married Sarah Maguire, November 3, 1842. He died June 24, 1887. She born June 30, 1816; died November 22, 1874. Three children: Bertha Melissa, Sarah Adelia and Arkland Allison.

Bertha Melissa Benson, born September 14, 1845; married William Dillon, May 31, 1862. She died September 19, 1874. He died. Two children: Sarah and William Edward.

SARAH DILLON, born July 1, 1863; married Thomas Emmerson, May 22, 1889. No children.

WILLIAM EDWARD DILLON, born May 9, 1865; married May Mason, June 5, 1892. One child: Earl.

Sarah Adelia Benson, born February 2, 1849; married William Lowery Marshall, January 13, 1880. Two children: William Arkland, born February 24, 1881; Bertha Lena, born April 17, 1882.

Arkland Allison Benson, born June 11, 1860; married Mary Graham, October 8, 1885. She died April 9, 1887. No children.

9. Richard Benson

Born July 16, 1822; died 1841; buried near his parents at the Conger Burying Ground.

10. Charity Benson

Born August 2, 1827; married George P. Van Blaricomb, of Sophiasburg, January 20, 1848. He born September, 1824; died August 20, 1897. No children. She was living at Picton, in 1900.

* Sent by Mrs. Sarah Adelia Marshall, Port Perry, Canada; a daughter of Hildebrand Valteau Benson.

Appendix

Appendix

In this part of the account of the Canadian Valleaux are given sketches of the Conger Meeting House, and of the Benson and German families.

1. The Conger Meeting House

This chapel is a quaint, substantial old square building situated on the high banks of the Bay of Quinte, two miles east of the town of Picton. It is the oldest Methodist church now in actual use in the Province of Ontario, if not in the entire Dominion of Canada.

The "Conger Meeting House," as it was familiarly called in its palmy days, was commenced in 1809, and completed the following year. It was the fourth Methodist church erected in Upper Canada, and one of the "eleven memorable meeting houses" of this denomination existing in this Province as late as 1816.

William Moore, of Adolphustown, was the carpenter, of whom it is said, that as soon as he had completed the building of the church at that place, commenced the one at "Congers." Mr. Moore was the class leader of the first class regularly organized in Upper Canada, in Paul Huff's log house, near where the Adolphustown church was afterwards built, February 20, 1792. He was one of the first Methodist local preachers in the Province.

The old Conger chapel still stands very much as it was first erected, except the addition of the porch in front of the door, built a few years ago. It stands almost square, 36 by 30 feet, with the old style two tiers of small windows, with the 7 by 7 glass, the standard size in those days. There is a high gallery inside on the sides of the building, a square roof, the old-fashioned high square pulpit, with the large over-hanging sounding board—much resembling some immense table dish with its cover suspended overhead. While the outside of the building has been supplied with new siding and shingles, with sundry coats of paint, the inside has been, fortunately, preserved much as it was first completed, and it is the more curious and interesting on that account. The seats, gallery, ceiling and other woodwork have never been painted; the benches are loose and straight with very high tops. The boards of the panelings are of immense width; the timbers of the framework are all planed and smooth and of immense strength—15 to 18 inches square each. The old structure is still firm and sound, and if preserved as carefully, in the future, as it has been in the past, may stand in as good condition a hundred years hence. It is much to be hoped that no changes will be permitted in connection with the interior, but that it may long stand a fair type of the places of worship of the pioneer United Empire Loyalists of Upper Canada.

The old chapel was built a few years before the now pretty and flourishing town of Picton began its existence. New and larger churches were soon erected there, and this one, a couple of miles distant, soon fell into disuse as a place for Sunday worship. Had it been otherwise, it is quite probable the now venerable building would have been modernized over and over again, and out of existence years ago. The old burying-ground surrounds it, and the building has often been convenient for a funeral service; it has also been used for Sunday School and occasional week night services. The early settlers had but little money at their disposal, but they "had a mind to work," so the old chapel was largely built by the free donation of such timber as was needed, and chiefly by such work as each

willing contributor could turn in. An old memorandum book of Stephen Conger, J. P., is still in the possession of members of his family, and it gives some interesting items of information regarding the progress of the work. He was one of the most active spirits in connection with the building, and for years a leading official in the church at that time. According to this memorandum work was begun June 14, 1809, and all the leading residents for some miles around were credited with from one to several days' work, in scoring timber, boiling tar for the roof, getting lime, blacksmithing or some other department of the work. Very few were credited with the payment of money, and none of these with over one pound twelve shillings. The roof appears to have received a good coating of pine tar, and as a result it was sixty years before the shingles had to be replaced. Nails at that time appear to have been worth 20 cents per pound, and some other building materials were equally dear.

A few words may not be out of place here in regard to the Conger family, on whose lot the old chapel was built. A number of their descendants still reside in the immediate locality, whilst others are well known all over the Dominion. David Conger, the head of the family, was among the early United Empire Loyalist settlers on the Bay of Quinte. He was a native of Piscataway, N. J., born August 17, 1731. He was a loyal adherent of the British flag during the American Revolution, and resolved to make his home in British territory after the war was over. The first company of United Empire Loyalists settled along the Bay of Quinte nearby, in 1784. David Conger appears to have followed them the next year, when he selected and purchased the lot upon which he afterwards lived and died. He returned to the States and brought his family to Canada the ensuing year, 1786. It is said that they, and others of their neighbors, were three months making their long and tedious journey through the then great wilderness between the Hudson near New York and the shores of Quinte Bay. David Conger died six years after he had located on his new farm, and there was a grave selected for him on his own lot of land. Here others of his early neighbors and friends also have their last resting place, and it has become the most historic burial place in the whole county. It was on this plot that the chapel was afterwards built a few years later. Now all around the old building, in that memorable "God's Acre," lie the best known of the early pioneers, and some generations of their descendants. At first, slabs of red cedar were lovingly placed at the heads of most of these graves, and they were suitably inscribed, but that timber, lasting as it is, has not proved enduring enough to see this century out, and in many cases these are standing yet, but the inscriptions have become indecipherable. In some cases slabs of gray limestone were used, and the letters rudely carved thereon, but it would now require the careful hand of some "Old Mortality," such as Sir Walter Scott tells about, in order to make even these inscriptions traceable. Of late years white marble slabs have been supplied to many, and on these are the names of many heads of families now well known nearly all over Canada. Among them are the Congers, the Van Blaricombs, the Bensons, Petersons, Millers, Valleaux, Ryckmans, Van Horns, Sniders, Goldsmiths, Brickmans, Woods, Merrills, and others.*

2. The Benson Family

"Years ago—just how many I have been unable to learn—Matthew Benson

* This sketch has been compiled from one on the "Conger Meeting House," by Thomas W. Casey, in the *Pictou "Gazette,"* Ontario, Canada, Thursday, September 17, 1896.

and his bride, Mary Berdon, crossed the ocean from clean little Holland, and settled in New York City. This Matthew Benson was the founder of the Prince Edward County family of Bensons."

"To this couple in New York were born nine children, all of whom, except the eldest, named John, came to Canada. These were Garret, Albert, Jacob, Cornelius, Eve, Betsy, and Richard and John, twins."

"John, the eldest son, a dragoon in the army during the Revolutionary War, was killed at that time. The story has been handed down that on the day of his death, his mother sitting beside a window in her home, saw him ride past; and overjoyed at the sight of her boy, she ran and called her husband only to learn that her son had not been seen by any one except herself. She grieved very much for the brave boy she had given to fight for England's cause, and when the twins were born, could not refrain from bestowing the loved name, John, on one of them. When these twins were four years of age, the harsh summons was issued commanding all Loyalists to quit New York City, and Matthew Benson and his family were then obliged to abandon their home, and migrate to the great Canadian wilderness. With them journeyed, among other old Dutch families, the Van Blaricombs, and also the Valleaux, who were of French extraction. It may be said that, perhaps, no other three families can be found in the county that have intermarried as often as have these. Indeed, one of Matthew Benson's sons, Albert by name, had already married a Van Blaricomb before coming to Canada"

"In Canada—: Matthew Benson first settled in 'Yellow Hook,' as the second town, or Ernest Town, was for many years denominated, and it was not until the twins had attained their 18th. year that he finally took up land on the High Shore. He was a blacksmith and millwright, and worked at his trade in the first Napanee mill, and also at the first one built at Glenora. During the 'Scarce Year'—about 1793 or 1794—when the settlers would have famished to death, but for an unusual abundance of fish—people used to visit the mill where Matthew Benson worked, and sweep the floor for the sake of the flour dust."

"At the second town, Mary Berdon, his wife, died and was buried, and later on he married a widow named Schermerhorn. No children, however, resulted from this latter marriage. Matthew Benson and his second wife now sleep their long, last sleep, in the little graveyard surrounding the old White Chapel."

"No doubt it would interest many of the descendants of this man, to know whom his children married, and also the names of their children. I cannot, however, arrange their names according to age. Albert married a Van Blaricomb. His children were: John, David, Matthew, Garret, Peter, Margaret, and Sophia."

"Cornelius married Sarah Dempsey, and their children, were: Mary, Catharine, Elizabeth, Thomas, and Matthew."

"Eva married a Richardson. Names of their children not known."

"Garret was never married."

"Betsy, or more properly, Elizabeth, married a man named Steel, and her children, were: Abraham, William, John, Elizabeth, Jane, Mary, Rachel, and Jacob who died in childhood."

"John married Mary Valleau. Their children, were: Jane, Polly, Elizabeth, Ann, Peter, Eve, Cornelius, Hildebrand, Richard, and Charity—now Mrs. G. P. Van. Blaricomb of Picton, the last surviving member of this family."

"Richard married Elizabeth Barton, and of their children: Andrew, Garret, Matthew, Henry, Phoebe, Polly, Jacob, John, Elizabeth, and William Henry,

the last three mentioned are still living. Elizabeth is Mrs. Richards of Landon's, and William Henry resides in Wellington. He is the father of Mr. A. Bristol & Son's popular book-keeper, Mr. W. E. Benson."

"In Matthew Benson's household the Dutch language was always used, and I am told that when the late Dr. Pruyn first settled in Picton he found it very difficult to master the English language, and used to say that he was always delighted to get among the Bensons, where he could talk Dutch to his heart's content."

"Apropos of medical men, Dr. Stickney, who settled on, or near the Marsh Front, and was probably the first physician to practise in Prince Edward County, treated Richard Benson—the twin—during a severe illness. He bled his patient only (?) six times, and the neighbors assembled to see the man die. He had strength enough left however, to motion for water, and his wife, contrary to the doctor's orders fed it to him, a teaspoonful at a time, and he recovered. Is it any wonder that a physician in those days, was known by no other title save that of 'leech'?"

"Many amusing stories are told of the twins, Richard and John Benson, who are said to have been as like as two peas. All through life they delighted in deceiving people as to their identity, and even when grown old with years, have been known to laugh heartily with one another concerning times when they fooled their own children. I might add that upon questioning, I was assured, that their wives, however, knew 'tother from which.' Rather pathetic, too, are the stories of their devotion to one another—a devotion that never abated one iota during life—a devotion that caused John Benson when stricken with age, to desire his son Peter, [the father of Messrs. Richard and Caleb Benson of Picton], to lead him to the bedside of his dying brother, where he could sit for hours at a time, and gaze on the beloved face."

"The Old Dutch Bible:—Matthew Benson brought with him from Holland, the curious old Dutch Bible, that is now in the possession of his great-grandson, Portland Benson, who resides on a portion of the land that was granted to his Loyalist progenitor. This Bible has long been an heirloom in the Benson family, having been owned by no fewer than seven successive generations, the youngest son always falling heir to it. It is now 281 years old, and is no pocket edition, being 14 inches long, 9 inches wide, 6 inches thick and weighs 14 pounds. It is printed in the Holland-Dutch language, the Dutch style of letters having been used. It is very antiquated in appearance—this book which tells the story of a life not ended with the conquering of a corner of Canadian forest."

"Matthew Benson loved this priceless, old Bible, and when old and almost blind, he sat day by day with it open beside him, on a rough little stand, that had been constructed for the purpose."

"This is my story of the Bensons. More might be added, but it is, at this time, unnecessary. No great wealth or worldly honor do they possess; but in the old times, they suffered and dared for principle, and what they considered the right, and in these latter days, wherever you find a genuine Benson, he is standing on his merits or demerits, without any shams, pretensions or apologies."*

* This sketch of the Benson Family is given as it was written by Mrs. Portland Benson, January 14, 1900, and published in the Picton "Times."

The following extracts relating to the origin of the Benson family are from Jas. Riker's "History of Harlem," revised edition of 1904: Richard Benson, or Direk Bensingh, as commonly called, the ancestor of the Bensons, was not a Hollander, but a Swede, according to the tradition in the family. Perhaps, to be more exact, Direk was a Dane. He came from Groningen to Amsterdam, where he lived and married Catalina, daughter of Samson Bereh and Tryntie Van Rechteren. Direk and his wife came out from Holland to New Amsterdam about 1648. Here he bought a house near the fort, August 23, 1649, and the next year another on Broadway. In 1654 he went to Fort Orange [Albany] and built upon a lot granted him in 1653. He died February 12, 1659.

Direk Bensingh's children were, Direk, born 1650; Samson, born 1652; Johannes, born February 8, 1655;

3. The German Family

There were three brothers of the original German family, who came to Upper Canada with the United Empire Loyalists, all of whom had done active service in the British cause, during the American Revolution. They were all in the ranks of the Loyal Rangers: Christopher; John, a Corporal; and Jacob, the youngest, a Drummer. They reached Canada by way of the Mohawk River. Among their former neighbors and comrades during the war were the Bogerts, Huycks, Bensons and Coles, all of whom settled in the same neighborhood as Christopher German, and who lie buried in the same "God's Acre."

Christopher German was a native of New York State—of the Mohawk valley, near Albany, N. Y. He was one of the United Empire Loyalist pioneers of Adolphustown, landing with the others in the summer of 1784. He settled on lot No. 22, Fourth Concession of that township where he lived, and died in 1843, and was buried on the adjoining lot; here also lie buried his wife, Catharine Vernderner, and several members of their family. His name appears on the Government Provision list of 1786, along with the other United Empire Loyalists of the township—the British Government having made arrangement to supply each of them with certain articles of food for two years, at least, until they had time and opportunity of clearing away the wilderness, and raising food-stuffs for themselves. He was one of the early Justices of the Peace in the old Midland district of Upper Canada, and his name appears on the Commission of 1835. It is probable he was appointed years before that time. He was also an official member of the Methodist Church—a member of the first class regularly formed in the Province, by the Reverend William Losee, in 1791; also a Trustee of the First Methodist Church erected in the Province—built in Adolphustown in 1792; and a Local Preacher in the Church.

His descendants to the third generation lived on the same farm.

John German settled in Hillier, in Prince Edward County, a few miles west of Wellington village, and reared a large family, some of whom now reside at Consecon village and other parts of that county.

Jacob German settled in the township of Tyendenaxa, Hastings County, about eight miles northwest of Napanee. A son of his, Garret German, now lives near the Fredericksburgh Station (Grand Trunk Railway), four miles east of Napanee. A grandson, Thomas German, is an attorney and barrister in Napanee. Several other members of the family live in the vicinity. Garret has been twice married; first, to a daughter of Zephaniah Grooms, of Richmond, who died young; second, to Emeline, a daughter of Henry Schermerhorn, of Richmond, who is still living.

Catrina, born 1657, who married Doctor Reynier Schaets and Jonathan Bradhurst; and Maria, born 1659, who married Volckert Van Hoesen. The three sons grew up in Albany much respected, and all became church members. Dirck became a skipper on the Hudson, and Samson set up a pottery. Johannes was probably an innkeeper, and in 1689 was a Lieutenant in the Army raised to resist the French and Indian invasion. He soon after became a Captain. As a result of the unsettled state of affairs and the alarm consequent on this war the three brothers transferred their residence to New York City, Dirck in 1693, and Samson and Johannes in 1696. Dirck and Samson remained in the city, while Johannes went to Harlem at the upper end of Manhattan Island.

Captain Johannes Benson married Elizabeth daughter of Matthew Van Deusen, of Albany, July 26, 1676. He died in 1715; his widow in 1746. Their children were, Samson, Helena, Derick, Catalina, Rachel, Matthew, Catharine, Marritie, Johannes, Jr., and Benjamin.

Johannes, Jr., or Joanni, as he wrote his name, son of Captain Johannes Benson, born May 29, 1701, married May 2, 1724, Elizabeth, daughter of Gerrit Lydecker, of Bergen County, N. J. In the spring of 1733 he removed, with his wife, to Bergen County, and on June 3d joined the church at Hackensack, by certificate from Harlem. Their children were: Elizabeth, Gerrit, Johannes, Cornelius, Catrina, and Matthew. The last child, Matthew, born in Bergen County, N. J., November 19, 1736, married Marytle—, and had issue: Hannes (Johannes), born September 28, 1760; Albert, baptised February 12, 1764; Samuel, baptised January 28, 1776; John and Dirck, twins, baptised March 13, 1779.

[Matthew, son of Johannes Benson, Jr., is the Matthew Benson of Mrs. Portland Benson's sketch.]

Children and Descendants of Christopher German

1. William German

Married Catharine Outwaters, of Adolphustown, on the 2d of October, 1811, by the Reverend Robert McDowall, Presbyterian Missionary. They lived and died in Portland Township, Frontenac County, north of Kingston. They had three children; the only one living is George, who resides not far from the town of Peterboro, Ontario.

2. Peter German

Lived in Prince Edward County, near South Bay, a few miles south of Picton. He married — Outwaters, a sister of William's wife. He was a very popular and much respected Methodist Local Preacher. Among their children were: Reverend John Wesley German, now a superannuated Methodist Minister, living at Berlin, Ontario; George, living near Cressy, Prince Edward County; Elizabeth; Phoebe Ann, who married — Craig, for her second husband; Catharine.

3. John German

Was among the young persons drowned in the Bay of Quinte, on Sunday morning, the 29th of August, 1819, in the sight of hundreds along the shore. He was then a young man who had about attained his majority.

This drowning* accident, probably the most memorable one that ever occurred in the county, was just in front of the old Adolphustown Methodist Episcopal Church. Many people had been gathered together on this day for a special quarterly meeting to be held in the church, there having been a great revival this year in the Methodist societies in nearly every part of the county. To reach the church, numbers had to cross the bay in boats; one boat containing eighteen persons became leaky and filled with water, and after ineffectual efforts to get to shore, it sank, whereby ten of those in it, who were all young people, were drowned. Those who thus lost their lives, were: John and Jane German, Peter Bogert, Mary and Jane Detlor, Mary Cole, Matilda Roblin, Betsy McCay, Huldah Madden, and Betsy Clark.

4. Jane German

His sister was also drowned at the same time. Their mother stood on the shore and witnessed the terrible calamity.

5. Matthew German

Was also a much respected Local Preacher. He was first married to Margaret Smith, of Fredericksburgh, on the 13th of September, 1813, by the Reverend Robert McDowall, and lived for some years in Adolphustown, on a farm adjoining his father's. He was three times married, and died in Fredericksburgh, at a ripe old age, and was buried in the Adolphustown burying-ground near his parents. His eight children were: C. Smith, John, Jacob, George, William, Elizabeth, Marshall, and Elmira. The only one known to be now living is George, an old man, residing at Strathay, Ontario, where he and his son have a Ticket and Insurance Agency. He is a Sunday School superintendent, and an active church worker. A number of Matthew's grandchildren reside in Sidney and other parts of Hastings County—among them are the descendants of Elizabeth, who married Lewis Crouter of that township.

6. George German

Married Sarah Lewis, of Adolphustown. In their latter years they lived on the old homestead in Adolphustown, where they both died and were buried in the same burying-ground with their parents. Their six children were: Sarah Ann, George, John, Mary, Rebecca, and Margaret. Sarah Ann was twice married; first, to Joseph Elmar, by whom she had two children, and is now living with her son Watson at Rochester; second, to John McAlease, of Brighton, who died a few years ago. George succeeded his father on the homestead in Adolphustown, where he died (unmarried) and was buried, a few years ago. John married — Williams, of Shannonville, Hastings County, and lives with his family on a farm adjoining that village. Mary married Leonard Pearson, who died in Bath, Ontario, years ago. She has two sons, and now lives with her two unmarried sisters, Rebecca and Margaret, at Brighton, Ontario.

7. Gordon Drummond German

Married — Earl, of Shannonville, where he lived for years. After her death he married Lucinda Jenkins, and had two children; the son at present residing somewhere in Pennsylvania. After Gordon Drummond's death, his widow married Hildebrand Valteau, of Picton, Ontario, but had no children. Mrs. Valteau is now deceased.

8. Elizabeth German

Married Edward Huyck, of Adolphustown, who died quite young. They were married by the Reverend Robert McDowall, January 20, 1817. After his death she lived for some years with her parents, and died at their home. They are buried in the same burying-ground with their parents. Their six children were: Edward, now an old man, living in Newburgh, who married — Hudgins, of Richmond, who is also living; Ruth married — Snatchell; Catharine married Andrew Gould, of Tyendenaxa; Peter married — Garrison, of Richmond, and now lives on a farm near Overton Post Office, in that township; Elizabeth Ann married William Deliese, and they lived near Colborne; Maria married Reuben Scott, who died recently at their residence in Colborne, where she is still living.

9. Catharine German

Married William Valteau; both died in Richmond Township, near Selby. He died in May, 1869; and she on the 8th of April, 1891, aged 84 years.

10. Maria German

Married Harvey Miller, of Fredericksburgh. Later on they moved to near Dresden or Chatham, Kent County, where they both died. No record of their children.

II. ———

It is thought there was another daughter, who married James Nesbitt, but her name, and whether there were any children, are unknown.*

Elizabeth Valteau

Elizabeth Valteau, of whom there are no records, was stated by Mrs. Elizabeth

* The above description of the German Family was furnished by Mr. Thomas W. Casey, of Napanee, Ontario, in 1899.



VALLEAU ARMS

B. Vaughan* to have been a daughter of Peter and Magdalene Vallean, and to have married one John Legaré. There being nothing available to confirm or deny this statement, future knowledge will have to determine its solution. The only known record bearing upon the subject is this baptism†: "May 20, 1780, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Legaré, born May 13, 1780." The relationship of this child and her father to the Elizabeth Vallean and John Legaré, just mentioned, and what became of them can only be conjectured; they are possibly descendants. She may have died young and unmarried, or, if an only child, and married, the name Legaré then becoming extinct. There was a John Legar (or Legaré), living in New York City, in 1776, who was a Loyalist, and who is mentioned in connection with the sketch of Fauconnier Vallean. He was, perhaps, related to the child baptised in 1780, and as an adherent of the Crown, he most likely left the States, with his family, and took up his residence in Canada, or elsewhere, during the general exodus of loyalists in 1783.

These few deductions relating to Elizabeth Vallean are all that can be made from the meagre information obtained. The founder of the Legaré family, and the only one of the name in the Colonies, was François L'Egaré, a jeweler of Lyons, France, and a Huguenot, who, with his wife and family, fled from there to Bristol, England, where they were naturalized in 1682. He, and his wife Anne, and two sons, Daniel James and Stéphen John, were admitted into the Colony of Massachusetts, in 1691, and settled at Braintree, Suffolk County. The oldest son, Francis Solomon, first settled with the French Colony at Narragansett, R. I., but afterwards removed to Charleston, S. C., where he died in 1760, aged 98 years. Francis Solomon was the ancestor of Hugh Swinton Legaré, the Attorney-General of President Tyler's Cabinet. At the present day his descendants are very numerous in the South. There was born at Braintree, Mass., on October 3, 1709, John, son of Daniel and Ruth Legaré, but how he was related to those of the name John, referred to in this article, is unknown, and as no descendants of his branch have been discovered, nothing further can be said of the Northern branch of the Legaré family in connection with the Valleaux.

The Vallean Family

The nature of the information procured regarding the Valleaux necessitates the division of this article into two sections, giving accounts of them in France‡ and America respectively. In accordance with the design of this work, the line desired and sought for is that of Pierre Vallean, who married Madeleine, daughter of Pierre Fauconnier.

SECTION I

Wherein is incorporated the results of a research in France, as follows:

Antoine Vallean

Is the first member of the family of whom anything is known. He was an inhabitant of Geneva, Switzerland, and received, December 6, 1563, with one Jacques Bernard, from Laurent de Normandie, printer, 17 casks and 4 bales of books, to be conveyed, sold and distributed in the provinces of France. This

* A granddaughter of Marguerite Vallean.

† Baptism recorded at Trinity Church, New York City.

‡ From "Archives De La Noblesse."

transaction probably related to the dissemination of his faith, he being a Huguenot. No further knowledge of him has been obtained.

Gabriel Vallean

Born in 1595, merchant at the Isle de Ré*; died at the Isle de Ré, September 9, 1668. There assisted at his burial Jean Vallean, his son, merchant at La Flotte, and Gabriel Garnier, his son-in-law, also merchant at La Flotte. His three children were:

1. Jean Vallean

Who married Marthe Meschain, and had:

I. **Marthe Vallean**, married at the age of 21, May 28, 1684, André Veillon, son of Hillaire and Jeanne Guilbot.

II. **Gabriel Vallean**, born March 8, 1668, at La Flotte. Godfather: Gabriel Garnier. Godmother: Judith Papin, wife of David Rey.

III. **Servas Vallean**, born September 23, 1669.

2. Catherine Vallean

Born in 1624; married Gabriel Garnier, merchant at St. Martin; died May 11, 1682.

3. Etienne Vallean

Witness at the death of his sister Catharine, May 11, 1682.

The first of the line of Pierre Vallean, of whom any record could be found, was Esaïe Vallean, his grandfather, whose parentage and ancestry are unknown. It is a matter of regret that the investigator was unable to go farther back than this, and discover the time and place of origin of the Vallean family; but the failure was unavoidable, owing to a loss of records of the Isle de Ré, by an incendiary fire of the 19th and 20th of January, 1891, and otherwise. This Esaïe Vallean, born about 1608, was the Sieur de la Prée,† and, in his time, his family and connections were seated in the Isle de Ré and vicinity. Esaïe Vallean, Sieur de la Prée, died before 1674. He married, first, Michelle Parcot, and had seven children, viz: Esaïe, Etienne, Anne, Jean, Marie, Magdelaine, Pierre; and, secondly, Marie Sorré, of Loix, by whom he had two children, Charles and Marie.

Children and Grandchildren of Esaïe Vallean, Sieur de la Prée

1. Esaïe (Isaiah) Vallean

Born in 1638, merchant at St. Martin; married Suzanne Descard,‡ daughter of Jean Descard, Captain of the Marine,§ (and Marie Dumas), deceased, July 18, 1671, at the age of 75 years; died at New Rochelle (America), in 1713. Esaïe Vallean was present, February 2, 1670, at the marriage of Pierre Jouneau, his cousin-german,|| son of Pierre Jouneau and Rachel Vallean, deceased, and on April 11, 1671, with Jean Descard, merchant at St. Martin, at the burial of Jean Brat, cooper, aged 33 years, his cousin-german by marriage on the maternal side, and with the same, July 19, 1671, at the burial of Marie Dumas, widow of Jean Descard, Captain of

* The Isle de Ré lies off the west coast of France.

† Sieur means Lord. La Prée was a portion of the Isle de Ré, situated on its southeast side, and had a fort of the same name. St. Martin and La Flotte are towns in this section of the island.

‡ Also written Descart or Descartes.

§ Naval service.

|| First cousin.

the Marine, living at St. Martin. The 4th of June, 1672, Esaïe Valteau assisted with his brother, Jean Valteau, at the burial of their sister, Anne Valteau, aged 28 years, wife of Etienne Bernard.

Esaïe Valteau and his wife, Suzanne Descard, were among those religious fugitives who left the Kingdom at the time of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes.* They left behind them: six pounds, six acres of salt marshes in the Isle de Ré; a tun (20 hundredweight) of Wine of Rhante due Villeneau and Margotteau, of La Flotte; twenty pounds of rent due Mathurin Molleau. His household goods and effects were sold, and the proceeds delivered to his creditors, according to the valuations and exceptions made by them. Charles Valteau, his half-brother, and wife, Anne Brigaud, also had their goods sold, and fled at the same time.

Esaïe Valteau and Suzanne Descard had seven children, the names and records of only four of them, Jean, Marie, Etienne, and Paul, being sent from France. Their three other children were Isaiah, Peter and Suzanne, born in France, accounts of whom, drawn from the records in America, are given in the second section of this article. The son Peter (Pierre) was present, January 11, 1681, with Moïse Brun, at the burial of their uncle, Jean Descard, aged 52 years, merchant at St. Martin, and also at the burial, January 19, 1681, of Rachel Regrény, widow of their uncle, Jean Descard.

The records of the four from France are as follows:

I. Jean Valteau, born February 28, 1668, at St. Martin; baptised the 4th of March following. Godfather: Pierre Valteau, merchant at St. Martin; Godmother: Judith Gauvaing, wife of the Sieur Jean Valteau.

II. Marie Valteau, born September 18, 1669, at St. Martin, and baptised the 6th of October following. Godfather: Grégoire Gougeon; Godmother: Marie Gautreau, wife of Samuel Guérineau. She died October 29, 1670; present at her burial: Jean Valteau, merchant at St. Martin, her uncle.

III. Etienne Valteau, born January 25, 1671. Godfather: Etienne Bernard, merchant; Godmother: Sara Bauldouny.

IV. Paul Valteau, born June 9, 1672, baptised the 12th. Godfather: Paul Delaporte, merchant; Godmother: Dame Rachel Regrény, wife of Jean Descard.

2. Etienne (Stephen) Valteau

Merchant at La Flotte, Isle de Ré, married Esther Villier; was present the 4th of June, 1671, at the marriage of Estienne Bouyneau, his cousin-german; the 27th of September, 1671, was godfather with Judith Meschin, also of La Flotte, of Judith Rigaud, daughter of Jérémie and Jeanne Coutourier. He left in 1682 for England, and in 1686 for New York, after having sojourned at the islands of St. Christopher and Martinique, West Indies. He had a number of children, of whom accounts of but three, Gabriel, Pierre and Jacques, are from France. The names of his children by his second wife, Mary, are given in the second section of this article.

The records of the three from France are as follows:

I. Gabriel Valteau, born in 1657, married, November 19, 1680, Marthe Distillemau, daughter of the late David Distillemau, and Elisabeth Baudry (St. Martin). They had a daughter, who died the day of her birth.

II. Pierre Valteau, born in 1659, married, August 21, 1684, Elisabeth Sallé, daughter of Jean Sallé, and the late Claude Martin (St. Martin).

* October 18, 1685.

III. Jacques Valteau, born November 5, 1670. Godfather: Pierre Fleurisson, Master Surgeon; Godmother: Dame Jeanne Bonneau.

3. Anne Valteau

Born in 1644; married Etienne Bernard. She died at St. Martin, where her husband was a merchant, June 2, 1672, and left a son, Nathaniel Bernard, who was born October 1, 1668, and baptised the 7th. Godfather: Esaïe Valteau, merchant.

4. Jean Valteau

Merchant at St. Martin, married Judith Gauvaing. He was godfather, September 27, 1671, with Judith Meschin, both dwelling at La Flotte, of Judith Rigaud, daughter of Jérémie and Jeanne Coutourier, of La Flotte. They had six children, viz:

I. Jean Valteau, born in 1666; died February 22, 1675; witness: Esaïe Valteau, his uncle.

II. Esaïe Valteau, born January 17, 1668. Godfather: Grégoire Gougeon; Godmother: Françoise Gauvaing.

III. Judith Valteau, born November 6, 1669. Godfather: Jean Gauvaing; Godmother: Anne Valteau, wife of Etienne Bernard. Died July 12, 1676; witnesses: Esaïe and Pierre Valteau.

IV. Marie Valteau, born May 16, 1676. Godfather: Pierre Valteau, merchant; Godmother: Marie Gauvaing, widow of Pierre Jouneau (La Flotte); died the 27th of the same month; present, Grigoire Gougeon and Esaïe Valteau, her uncles.

V. Judith Valteau, born November 10, 1677. Godfather: Servas France, merchant; Godmother: Magdelaine Gauvaing, wife of Etienne Richard.

VI. Jean Valteau, born February 4, 1682. Godfather: Jacques du Prat, merchant (La Flotte); Godmother: Marie Valteau, wife of Grégoire Gougeon.

5. Marie Valteau

Wife of Grégoire Gougeon, had seven children, viz:

I. Jean Gougeon, died September 15, 1669, aged seven years.

II. Nicholas Gougeon, born January 16, 1669; died the 3d of October following.

III. Esaïe Gougeon, born January 2, 1671. Godfather: Pierre Valteau, his uncle; Godmother: Jean Gougeon, his aunt. He died January 9, 1671; present at his burial: Jean and Esaïe Valteau, merchants at St. Martin, his maternal uncles.

IV. Judith Gougeon, born February 17, 1672; died December 16, 1679.

V. Suzanne Gougeon, born May 20, 1674; died July 1, 1676.

VI. Suzanne Gougeon, born February 6, 1678.

VII. Jean Gougeon, born October 9, 1679. Godfather: Jean Bounyau, merchant (La Flotte); Godmother: Françoise Valteau, wife of Jacques Mestayer.

6. Magdelaine Valteau

Wife of Paul Delaporte, had two children, viz:

I. Madeleine Delaporte, died April 17, 1670, at the age of six years; present at her burial: Etienne Jouneau, her uncle.

II. Paul Delaporte, born June 13, 1670, at St. Martin. Godfather: Jacques Métayer; Godmother: Suzanne de la Porte, his aunt.

7. Pierre Valteau

Born in 1649; married, November 25, 1674, Elisabeth Jouneau, born in 1654, daughter of Etienne Jouneau and Elisabeth Valteau, dwelling at La Flotte (Isle de Ré); having for witnesses: his brothers Esaïe and Jean, dwelling at St. Martin; Jouneau, father; Abraham Jouneau, uncle, living at La Flotte. Six children, viz.:

I. Elisabeth Valteau, born August 28, 1675. Godfather: Etienne Jouneau; Godmother: Marie Valteau, wife of Grégoire Gougeon.

II. Marie Valteau, born January 16, 1677. Godfather: Jean Valteau; Godmother: Elisabeth Valteau, wife of Etienne Jouneau, merchant at La Flotte; died April 4, 1677; witnesses: Jean and Esaïe Valteau, brothers, her paternal uncles.

III. Pierre Valteau, born in 1679; died September 20, 1680; witnesses: Grégoire Gougeon and Jean Valteau, his uncles.

IV. Magdelaine Valteau, born June 26, 1682. Godfather: Grégoire Gougeon; Godmother: Marguerite Valteau, wife of Paul de la Porte.

V. A son, born March 1, 1684; died the same day; witnesses: Pierre Valteau, father; and Grégoire Gougeon.

VI. Pierre Valteau, born April 22, 1685. Godfather: Estienne Jouneau, merchant; Godmother: Marie Gougeon.

8. Charles Valteau

Merchant cooper, married Anne Brigaud,* living at Loix. Six children, viz.:

I. Anne Valteau, born May 7, 1673. Godfather: Isaac Veillon, merchant; Godmother: Marie Valteau, living at Loix.

II. Esaïe Valteau, born June 29, 1674. Godfather: Valteau, father; Godmother: Jeanne Toné, of Loix.

III. Charles Valteau, born December 7, 1675. Godfather: Estienne Gaborin; Godmother: Madeleine Til, of St. Martin.

IV. Estienne Valteau, born May 14, 1677. Godfather: Estienne Martin, merchant; Godmother: Marie-Anne Perrocheau, wife of Louis Morin.

V. Marie Valteau, born September 12, 1678. Godfather: Jean Lambert, merchant; Godmother: Marie Beuvier, wife of Jean Duport.

VI. Jacques Valteau, born March 8, 1680. Godfather: Jacques Boutet, the younger, merchant at St. Martin; Godmother: Marie Cauveron, of Loix.

9. Marie Valteau

Born in 1655; married, January 22, 1676, Paul Garaudeau, merchant at Loix. One child, viz.:

I. Paul Garaudeau, born August 25, 1677. Godfather: Isaac Veillon; Godmother: Jeanne Prou, wife of Jacques Cauvior.

The records of the four sisters of Esaïe Valteau, Sieur de la Prée, are as follows:

1. Rachel Valteau

Wife of Pierre Jouneau. Both died before 1670. Their son Pierre, a merchant at La Flotte, married Marie Guérineau, February 2, 1670; present at the marriage: Esaïe Valteau, cousin-german of the bridegroom.

* Vol. 7. "Hug. So. of London," Register of French Church, St. Patrick, Dublin, Ireland, has the following: "Burial 1685—La femme de Charles Vallot—le 25 Juin a esté enterée par Mr. Rossel au cimetière des françois, la femme de Charles Vallot, decedée le."

2. Elisabeth Valleau

Born in 1612; married, first, Etienne Jouneau, and had a daughter, Elisabeth Jouneau, who married Pierre Valleau, her cousin-german, November 25, 1674; and secondly, Pierre Ayrault, merchant at St. Martin. She died December 13, 1680; present at her burial: Estienne Valleau and Grégoire Gougeon, her nephews.

3. Magdelaine Valleau

Born in 1613; married Louis Eveillard, merchant at St. Martin; died December 27, 1672; present at her burial: Isaac Chintrier, maternal nephew, and Simon Morin, maternal nephew by marriage.

4. Suzanne Valleau

Married, first, Jacques Bouyneau, Master Surgeon, and had a son, Etienne; and secondly, Isaac Chintrier, merchant at La Rochelle, by whom she had a son, Isaac, born in 1647, and who married Marie Bénion, September 15, 1673.

There is now added a list of French records under the following heading:

EXTRACTS OF BAPTISMS, MARRIAGES AND INTERMENTS OF THE ALLIED MEMBERS OF
THE VALLEAU FAMILY WHICH SHOW THE CONNECTION BETWEEN THEM
AND THOSE IN THE PRECEDING GENEALOGICAL TABLES.

January 22, 1668

Judith Valleau, widow of Jean Collin, living at St. Martin. Married: her daughter, Judith Collin, with Jean Rousseau.

March 7, 1668

Baptism of Magdelaine, daughter of Jacques Mestayer, merchant, and Françoise Valleau, living at La Flotte.

March 14, 1668

Baptism of Marie, daughter of Philippe Janvier, merchant, and of Sara Ayrault, living at La Flotte. Godmother: Elisabeth Valleau, wife of Etienne Jouneau.

August 1, 1668

Baptism of Jeanne Dechezeau, daughter of Adam Dechezeau and Jeanne Valleau, living at Loix. Godfather: Estienne Dechezeau, merchant at Ars; Godmother: Marie Valleau, wife of Arnaud Girard, merchant at St. Martin.

February 24, 1669

Marriage of the nobleman Léon Pallard, Sieur des Oumeaux, living at Bourg de Courson, in lower Pitou, and Dame Marie Brisson, daughter of the late Jean Brisson, and the late Elisabeth Valleau, living at La Rochelle.

January 5, 1670

Baptism of Renée, daughter of Adam Dechezeaulx and Jeanne Valleau. Godfather: Arnaud Girard, merchant.

February 2, 1670

Baptism of Louyse, daughter of Pierre Villeneau, mariner, and Rachel Fillou,

living at Ars. Godmother: Louyse Valteau, wife of Israël Valteau, merchant at Ars.

February 2, 1670

Marriage of Pierre Jouneau, merchant, living at La Flotte, son of the late Pierre Jouneau and the late Rachel Valteau, with demoiselle Marie Guérineau. Present at the marriage: Esaïe Valteau, cousin-german of the bridegroom.

May 1, 1670

Baptism of Charles, son of Gabriel Martineau and Jeannette Martineau, living at Loix. Godfather: Charles Valteau.

October 2, 1670

Interment of Madelaine Valteau, aged 27 years. Present at the interment: Josué Lebrun and Pierre Buisson, maternal cousins-german.

November 1, 1670

Baptism of Philippe, son of Jacques Métayer and Françoise Valteau, living at La Flotte. Godfather: Jacques Graton; Godmother: Magdelaine Valteau, wife of Paul de la Porte.

January 20, 1671

Baptism of Thomas, son of Adam Dechezaulx, merchant, and Jeanne Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Grégoire Gougeon, merchant; Godmother: Marie Bauldoun.

January 30, 1671

Baptism of Michelle, daughter of Arnaud Girard, merchant, and Marie Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Adam Dechezaulx, merchant at Loix; Godmother: Marie Perroteau.

March 1, 1671

Baptism of Estienne, son of Estienne Mousnier, mariner, and Esther Thomas, living at Ars. Godfather: Estienne Fauton, visiting Lieutenant of ships of war maintained for the service of the King, in the roadstead of Ars; Godmother: Louyse Valteau, wife of Israël Valteau, merchant at Ars.

June 4, 1671

Marriage of Estienne Bouyneau, merchant at La Flotte, son of the late Jacques, Surgeon Doctor, and the late Suzanne Devallau, (sic), with Marie Sorré. Present at the marriage: Estienne Valteau, merchant, cousin-german of the bridegroom, living at La Flotte.

October 21, 1671

Baptism of Jacques, son of Gaspard Brus, merchant, and Bastienne Martin. Godfather: Jacques Martin, his uncle; Godmother: Judith Gauvaing, wife of Jean Valteau.

February 17, 1672

Baptism of Marie, daughter of Jacques Riorteau and Suzanne Sorré (of Ars). Godfather: Charles Valteau, merchant; Godmother: Marie Veillon, living at Loix.

July 10, 1672

Baptism of Thomas, son of Arnaud Girard, merchant, and Marie Valteau (of St. Martin). Godfather: Estienne Fauton; Godmother: Rachel Regrény, wife of Jean Descard, merchant at St. Martin.

August 13, 1672

Baptism of Henriette, daughter of Jacques Mestayer and Françoise Valteau (La Flotte). Godfather: Jean Bounyau, merchant; Godmother: Dame Elisabeth Jouneau.

October 9, 1672

Baptism of Marie, daughter of Isaac Veillon, merchant, and Renée Sorré, her father and mother (Loix). Godfather: Isaac Veillon, the younger, merchant; Godmother: Marie Valteau.

November 6, 1672

Baptism of Jeanne, daughter of Jean Perrineau, tailor, and Jeanne Lambert (St. Martin). Godfather: Pierre Valteau, merchant; Godmother: Jeanne Richard.

November 27, 1672

Baptism of Anne, daughter of Adam Dechezaulx, merchant, and Jeanne Valteau (Loix). Godfather: Jacques Graton, the younger, merchant; Godmother: Dame Anne Mariau, wife of François Bauldouyn, merchant (St. Martin).

December 27, 1672

Interment of Magdelaine Valteau, aged 59 years, wife of Louis Eveillard, merchant at St. Martin. Present at her interment: Isaac Chintrier, maternal nephew; Simon Morin, maternal nephew, by marriage.

January 8, 1673

Baptism of Marie, daughter of David Garaudeau, merchant, and Marie Mousnier (Loix). Godfather: Charles Mousnier, merchant; Godmother: Marie Valteau (Loix).

February 5, 1673

Baptism of Marie, daughter of Pierre Cexier, carpenter, and Marie Robineau (La Flotte). Godfather: Jacques Brion; Godmother: Esther Villiers, wife of Estienne Valteau, merchant of the town.

February 26, 1673

Baptism of Marianne, daughter of Jean Grain, merchant, and Anne Gourichon (St. Martin). Godfather: Jacques Valteau, merchant; Godmother: Marie Grain.

May 7, 1673

Baptism of Anne, daughter of Charles Valteau, merchant, and Anne Bryaud, of Loix. Godfather: Isaac Veillon, merchant; Godmother: Marie Valteau (Loix).

June 12, 1673

Interment of Marie Grain, aged 4 months, daughter of Jean Grain, merchant at St. Martin. Witness at the interment: Jacques Valteau.

September 15, 1673

Marriage of Isaac Chintrier, merchant at La Rochelle, son of Isaac Chintrier, and Suzanne Valteau, with Marie Bénion, daughter of Louis Bénion, merchant, and Marie Bouynot.

October 8, 1673

Baptism of Louise, daughter of Isaac Dupont, merchant, and Françoise Guyon (St. Martin). Godfather: Jean Dupont, the elder, merchant; Godmother: Louise Valteau, wife of Israël Valteau, living at Ars.

October 25, 1673

Baptism of Elisabeth, daughter of Jean Rousseau, merchant, and Judith Collin (St. Martin). Godfather: Pierre Valteau, merchant; Godmother: Elisabeth Jouneau.

December 9, 1673

Baptism of Marie-Anne, daughter of Arnauld Girard and Marie Valteau (Loix). Godfather: Girard; Godmother: Elisabeth Riotteau.

January 7, 1674

Baptism of Philippe, son of Jean Audebert, merchant, and Magdelaine Thibault (St. Martin). Godfather: Philippe Jouneau, student of Theology, (La Flotte); Godmother: Suzanne Valteau, living at St. Martin.

January 8, 1674

Interment of Jean Rubineau, merchant, aged 60 years, living at St. Martin. Witnesses at the interment: Pierre Fleurisson, Master Surgeon, and Étienne Valteau, merchant at La Flotte.

March 4, 1674

Baptism of Marie-Anne, daughter of Adam Dechezeault, merchant, and Jeanne Valteau (Loix). Godfather: Jean Bouynau, merchant at La Flotte; Godmother: Anne Beaujois, wife of Jean Girard.

———, 1675

Marriage of Pierre Gaborit, cooper, 28 years, with Catherine Chabot, daughter of Jacques Chabot and Marie Valteau. Present at the marriage: Marie Valteau.

January 13, 1675

Baptism of Judith, daughter of François Janvier, merchant, and Louise Goducheau, living at La Flotte. Godfather: Isaac Dupont, merchant at St. Martin; Godmother: Judith Gauvaing, wife of Jean Valteau, living at St. Martin.

January 16, 1675

Baptism of Charles, son of Arnauld Girard and Marie Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Jean Perroteau; Godmother: Marie Babin, wife of Louis Morin.

May 4, 1675

Interment of Esther, aged 3 years, daughter of Estienne Richard and Madelaine Gauvaing. Witness at the interment: Jean Valteau, uncle by marriage.

May 5, 1675

Baptism of Esther, daughter of Estienne Richard and Magdelaine Gauvaing, living at St. Martin. Godfather: Pierre Le Cercler, Sieur des Houneaux; Godmother: Judith Gauvaing, wife of Jean Valleau.

September 5, 1675

Interment of Esther, aged 4 months, daughter of Estienne Richard, merchant at Ars. Witness at interment: Jean Valleau, uncle by marriage.

September 15, 1675

Baptism of Nicholas, son of Jean Corné, merchant, and Jeanne Bounyau, living at La Flotte. Godfather: Paul Garaudau; Godmother: Marie Valleau, living at Loix.

November 10, 1675

Baptism of Pierre, son of Pierre Bigot and Magdelaine Caillet. Godfather: Pierre Valleau; Godmother: Françoise Guyon.

December 1, 1675

Baptism of Elisabeth, daughter of Toussaint Hervé, Saulnier, and Esther Mousnier, living at Ars. Godfather: Jean Valleau, merchant at St. Martin; Godmother: Elisabeth Valleau, living at La Flotte.

January 12, 1676

Baptism of Elisabeth, daughter of Adam Deschezeault and Jeanne Valleau, living at Loix. Godfather: Estienne Deschezeault, the younger, merchant at Ars; Godmother: Elisabeth Jouneau, wife of Pierre Valleau, merchant at St. Martin.

January 15, 1676

Marriage of Estienne Brigaud, merchant at Loix, son of the late Jean Brigaud, merchant, and the late Jeanne Sorré, with Jeanne Sorré, daughter of Daniel Sorré and Marie Boiriau (Loix). Witness at the marriage: Charles Valleau, merchant, brother-in-law of the bridegroom.

February 24, 1676

Interment of Estienne Valleau, merchant at St. Martin. Witnesses at the interment: Estienne Valleau, his son, merchant, and Simon Morin, merchant.

April 12, 1676

Baptism of Pierre, son of Nicholas Mousnier, merchant, and Sara Sorré. Godfather: Pierre Bardet, controller of the Bureau of Ars; Godmother: Françoise Valleau, of Ars.

May 7, 1676

Interment of Elisabeth, daughter of Jean Rousseau, merchant, and Judith Collin, living at St. Martin. Witness at the interment: Pierre Valleau, cousin, issue german.

June 7, 1676

Marriage of Gabriel Mollé, merchant at St. Martin, son of the late Gabriel

Mollé, captain of the navy, and Judith Garaudeau, with Elisabeth Barbot, daughter of the late Pierre Barbot and Marie Valteau. Witnesses at the marriage: Paul Bernard and Thomas Guyon, his brothers-in-law; Jacques Barbot, his paternal uncle, and Louis Eveillard, his maternal uncle.

June 14, 1676

Baptism of Magdelaine, daughter of Jean Audobert and Magdelaine Thibault, living at St. Martin. Godfather: Jean Girard, merchant; Godmother: Suzanne Valteau.

October 4, 1676

Baptism of Paul, son of Paul Garaudeau, the younger, and Marie Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Antoine Corneé, merchant at La Flotte; Godmother: Marthe Malécos.

October 19, 1676

Interment of Elisabeth Brus, aged 14 years, daughter of Gaspard Brus, merchant, and Bastienne Martin. Witnesses at the interment: Grégoire Gougeon and Jean Valteau, her cousins by marriage.

February 17, 1677

Baptism of Magdelaine, daughter of Arnaud Girard, merchant, and Marie Valteau. Godfather: Girard Guart, merchant; Godmother: Magdelaine Sorré, living at Loix.

March 1, 1677

Marriage of Jacques Valteau, born in 1653, merchant, son of Estienne Valteau, deceased, and Anne Morin, living at St. Martin, with Magdelaine Mousnier, daughter of the late Mousnier and Marthe Bounyau (La Flotte). Witnesses at the marriage: Estienne Valteau, his brother, merchant; Jacques Dechezeaulx, his uncle; Louis and Nicholas Mousnier, brothers. Bridegroom aged 24 years.

April 4, 1677

Baptism of Marie, daughter of Adam Dezecheaux and Jeanne Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Benjamin Barbauld, merchant. Godmother: Marie Valteau, wife of Grégoire Gougeon.

April 7, 1677

Baptism of Louise, daughter of Jacques Bounyau, merchant, the younger, and Marie Permisson. Godfather: Isaac Dupont, merchant; Godmother: Louise Valteau.

April 22, 1677

Marriage of Estienne Mousnier, sailor merchant, son of the late Jehan Mousnier, merchant, and Elisabeth Sorré, of Loix, with Catharine Bounyau, daughter of the late Jacques Bouyneau and the late Suzanne de Vallau. Witness at the marriage: Estienne Valteau, his paternal cousin-german.

August 8, 1677

Marriage of Estienne Valteau, born in 1652, son of the late Estienne Valteau, merchant, and Anne Morin, of St. Martin, with Marie de la Bussière, daughter of

the late Gabriel de la Bussière, merchant, and Marie Chigniaud, of La Rochelle. Witnesses at the marriage: Jacques Valteau, his brother; Simon Morin, his maternal uncle. Bridegroom aged 25 years.

August 25, 1677

Baptism of Paul, son of Paul Garaudeau, merchant, and Marie Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Isaac Veillon, merchant.

August 29, 1677

Baptism of Isaac, son of Jacques Deschezeaulx and Elizabeth Regrény. Godfather: Isaac Dupont.

September 21, 1677

Interment of Sarah Hervé, daughter of Nicholas Hervé, merchant, and Françoise Morin. Witness at the interment: Estienne Valteau, his cousin.

January 16, 1678

Baptism of Jacques, son of Jacques Valteau, merchant, and Magdelaine Mousnier. Godfather: Paul Garaudeau, merchant at Loix. Godmother: Anne Morin.

February 16, 1678

Baptism of Pierre, son of Charles Villemau, merchant, and Esther Sorré (Ars). Godfather: Pierre Bardel (La Rochelle); Godmother: Louise Valteau, widow of Israël Valteau (St. Martin).

February 20, 1678

Marriage of Charles Deschezeaulx, merchant of Ars, son of Jacques Deschezeaulx, merchant, and the late Marie Morin, with Françoise Valteau, born in 1653, daughter of the late Jean Valteau, merchant, and Dame Marie Grain, her father and mother, living at Ars. Present at the marriage: Jacques Deschezeaulx, his father; Esaié Deschezeaulx, his uncle; Jacob Cathonneau, merchant, maternal uncle, by marriage, and Jacob Valteau, merchant, his brother, living at Ars.

April 8, 1678

Baptism of Estienne, son of Estienne Valteau and Marie de la Bussière. Godfather: Daniel Masson, merchant; Godmother: Anne Morin, widow of Estienne Valteau.

April 25, 1678

Baptism of Judith, daughter of Estienne Gaboriau, cooper, and Judith Durand, of St. Martin. Godfather: François Bauldoun; Godmother: Magdelaine Valteau, wife of Paul Delaporte.

May 19, 1678

Baptism of Daniel, son of Arnaud Girard, merchant, and Marie Valteau, living at Loix.

August 20, 1678

Interment of Pierre, son of Estienne Richard, merchant, and Magdelaine Gauvaing. Witnesses at the interment: The Honorable Jean Richard, his great uncle; Jean Valteau, merchant, his uncle.

October 27, 1678

Interment of Marie Collin, daughter of the late Jean Collin and Judith Valteau, of St. Martin, aged 24 years. Witnesses at her interment: Estienne Jouneau, Jacques Mestayer, her uncles (La Flotte).

December 8, 1678

Baptism of Estienne, son of Adam Deschezeaulx and Jeanne Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Estienne Jouneau, the younger, merchant; Godmother: Marie Gougeon.

December 12, 1678

Interment of Nicolas Mousnier, son of Nicolas Mousnier and Sara Sorré. Witnesses at the interment: Jacques Valteau, merchant, his uncle; Paul Bounyau, merchant, his uncle.

December 18, 1678

Baptism of Philippe, son of Philippe Mestayer, merchant, and René Goducheau (La Flotte). Godfather: René Valteau, merchant at St. Martin; Godmother: Sara Mestayer.

March 26, 1679

Baptism of Estienne, son of Jacques Valteau, merchant, and Magdelaine Mousnier (La Flotte). Godfather: Estienne Valteau, merchant.

May 17, 1679

Marriage of David Goribeu, merchant at Marans, with Magdelaine Eveillard, daughter of Louis Eveillard, merchant, and Magdelaine Valteau.

July 23, 1679

Baptism of Suzanne, daughter of Estienne Valteau, merchant, and Marie de la Bussière. Godfather: Zacharie Cosson, Attorney; Godmother: Suzanne de la Bussière.

November 12, 1679

Baptism of Gabriel, son of Moïse Cautin, cooper, and Esther Baudry. Godfather: Gabriel Valteau, merchant (La Flotte); Godmother: Marthe Distillemau, living at St. Martin.

December 3, 1679

Baptism of Louise, daughter of Samuel Ladot and Louise Bouhier, living at Ars. Godmother: Louise Valteau, living at Ars.

December 19, 1679

Interment of Marie Richard, daughter of Estienne Richard, Seigneur de la Poitevinière, and Madelaine Gauvaing. Present at the interment: Jean Valteau, merchant, uncle; Servas France, merchant, cousin-german.

December 31, 1679

Baptism of Sara, daughter of Adam Deschezeaulx and Jeanne Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: Jean Girard, merchant; Godmother: Sarah Dupuy, wife of Daniel Masson, living at St. Martin.

February 25, 1680

Marriage of Abraham Jouneau, merchant, son of the late Pierre Jouneau, merchant, and Marie Gauvaing (La Flotte), with Marie Baudouin, daughter of the late Solon Baudouin, merchant, and Marie Bernard. Witnesses at the marriage: Philippe Jouneau, brother, Minister of Barbezieux, in Saintonge; Servas France, merchant, brother-in-law, and others. Bridegroom aged 22 years. Bride aged 19 years.

March 3, 1680

Marriage of Pierre Gougeon, son of the deceased Grégoire Gougeon and Denise Ayrault (Ars), with Marie Magdelaine Mervault, daughter of the late Paul Mervault, merchant, of the family of P. Mervault, author of the history of the siege of La Rochelle in 1627, with Marie Brisson of St. Martin. Witness at the marriage: Grégoire Gougeon, merchant, his brother. Bridegroom aged 29 years. Bride aged 22 years.

March 20, 1680

Baptism of Abraham, son of Paul Garaudeau, merchant, and Marie Valteau, of Loix. Godfather: Abraham Berthaud, the younger, merchant at St. Martin; Godmother: Suzanne Corné.

June 12, 1680

Baptism of Elisabeth, daughter of Estienne Bouyneau and Marie Sorré. Godfather: Nicolas Charron, merchant; Godmother: Elisabeth Jouneau, wife of Pierre Valteau.

June 23, 1680

Marriage of Pierre Bacheron, merchant, son of Estienne Bacheron and Marie Cavalier, with Esther de la Tour, daughter of Daniel de la Tour, master baker, and Louise Mousnier (La Flotte). Witnesses at the marriage: Estienne Valteau and Gabriel Garnier, brothers-in-law.

September 8, 1680

Marriage of Jacques Brigaud, mariner (Loix), son of the late Antoine Brigaud, merchant, and Anne Valteau, with Jeanne Mousnier, daughter of the late Isaac Mousnier and Suzanne Brigaud. Witnesses at the marriage: Elie Sorré, mariner, brother-in-law; Estienne Brigaud, merchant, cousin-german; Thomas Mousnier, leather dresser; Charles Mousnier, Saulnier, of Loix. Bridegroom aged 24 years. Bride aged 32 years.

September 22, 1680

Baptism of Magdelaine, daughter of Jacques Valteau and Magdelaine Mousnier. Godfather: Simon Morin, merchant; Godmother: Sara Sorré, wife of Nicolas Mousnier.

September 22, 1680

Interment of Estienne Valteau, son of Jacques Valteau, merchant, and Magdelaine Mousnier, aged 18 months. Witnesses at the interment: Simon Morin and Estienne Valteau.

October 10, 1680

Interment of Magdelaine Valteau, daughter of Jacques Valteau, merchant,

and Magdelaine Mousnier (18 days). Present at the interment: Simon Morin, great uncle; Estienne Valteau, uncle.

October 12, 1680

Interment of Jacques Valteau, merchant at St. Martin, born in 1653, aged 27 years. Present at the interment: Estienne Valteau, his brother, and Simon Morin, his uncle.

October 20, 1680

Baptism of Sara, daughter of Estienne Valteau, merchant, and Marie de la Bussière, at St. Martin. Godfather: Isaac Dupont, merchant; Godmother: Sara Dupuy, wife of Daniel Masson.

January 11, 1681

Interment of Jean Descard, merchant at St. Martin, aged 52 years. Present at the interment: Moïse Brun and Pierre Valteau, his nephews.

January 15, 1681

Baptism of Adam, son of Adam Deschezeaulx and Jeanne Valteau, living at Loix. Godfather: David Baudouin, merchant; Godmother: Anne Murct, wife of Estienne Deschezeaulx.

January 19, 1681

Interment of Rachel Regrény, widow of Jean Descard, merchant at St. Martin, aged 48 years. Present at the interment: Moïse Brun and Pierre Valteau, his nephews.

February 26, 1681

Interment of Anne Morin, widow of Estienne Valteau, merchant at St. Martin, aged 59 years. Present at the interment: Simon Morin, father, and Estienne Valteau, son.

April 28, 1681

Interment of Jacques Ayrault, 16 years and 9 months, son of Jacques Ayrault and Elisabeth Morin. Present at the interment: Jean Ayrault, cousin, issue german, and Estienne Valteau, cousin-german, merchant.

November 16, 1681

Baptism of Marie, daughter of Estienne Valteau and Marie de la Bussière (St. Martin). Godfather: Jean Prevèreau; Godmother: Marie Valteau.

August 4, 1682

Marriage of Jacques Besnier, merchant, son of the late Jacques Besnier, merchant, and Jaël Mougeon de la Tremblade, with Marie Valteau, daughter of the late Estienne Valteau and Anne Morin, living at St. Martin. Witnesses at the marriage: Estienne Valteau, merchant, her brother; Simon Morin, her maternal uncle. Bridegroom aged 29 years. Bride aged 28 years.

December 13, 1682

Baptism of Marie Anne, daughter of Estienne Valteau and Marie de la Bussière. Godfather: Daniel Masson; Godmother: Marie Anne Bauldoun de la Tremblade.

December 25, 1682

Baptism of Renée, daughter of Paul Garaudeau, husbandman, and Marie Valteau, of Loix. Godfather: Nicolas Brigaud, husbandman; Godmother: Marie Veillon.

December 29, 1682

Baptism of Eve, daughter of Adam Deschezeaulx, merchant, and Jeanne Valteau. Godfather: Isaye, merchant; Godmother: Renée Deschezeaulx (St. Martin).

May 14, 1683

Baptism of Charles, son of Charles Deschezeaulx and Françoise Valteau, of Ars. Godfather: Grégoire Gougeon; Godmother: Sara Dupuy, wife of Daniel Masson.

June 25, 1683

Baptism of Jean, son of Arnaud Girard and Marie Valteau, of Loix; Godfather: Jean Blessbois; Godmother: Magdelaine Guesneau, wife of François Guérin.

October 22, 1683

Baptism of Marthe, daughter of Gabriel Valteau and Marthe Distillemau (St. Martin). Godfather: Davière Bauldoun; Godmother: Marie Ucheraud, wife of Pierre Fleurisson, master surgeon.

May 28, 1684

Marriage of André Veillon, merchant tailor of habits (La Flotte), son of the late Hillaire Veillon and Jeanne Guilbot, of Luçon, in Lower Poitou, with Marthe Valteau, daughter of the late Jean Valteau and Marthe Meschain. Witnesses at the marriage: Estienne Valteau, paternal uncle; Isaac Veillon, paternal second cousin; Charles Meschain, maternal uncle. Bridegroom aged 22 years. Bride aged 21 years.

October 13, 1684

Baptism of Isaac, son of Estienne Valteau and Marie de la Bussière.

October 22, 1684

Interment of Isaac Valteau, son of Estienne Valteau and Marie de la Bussière, 11 days. Witnesses at the interment: Valteau, father, and Jean Grain.

December 3, 1684

Baptism of Françoise, daughter of Gabriel Valteau and Marthe Distillemau (St. Martin).

June 17, 1685

Baptism of Louise, daughter of André Veillon and Marthe Valteau of Ars. Godfather: Jacques Bounyau; Godmother: Marthe Valteau, of La Flotte.

August 28, 1685

Marriage of Estienne Mousnier, merchant (La Flotte), son of Louis Mousnier, merchant, and the late Marthe Bounyau, with Marie Valteau, widow of Jacques Besnier, merchant at La Flotte, daughter of the late Estienne Valteau, merchant, and the late Anne Morin. Bridegroom aged 30 years. Bride aged 31 years.

December 2, 1748

Baptism of Marie Thérèse, daughter of Nourry Grammont and Ann Thérèse Valteau. Godfather: Jean Valteau.

January 30, 1755

Marriage of Jean Baptiste Valteau, Surgeon-Major of the merchant navy, son of Estienne Valteau, master surgeon, and Jeanne Thérèse Duvougier, with Jeanne Magdelaine Vrignomeau, daughter of the late Pierre Vrignomeau, Captain of the navy, and Perrinie Delavergne.

January 24, 1756

Baptism of Marie Thérèse Magdelaine Valteau, daughter of Jean Baptiste Valteau and Magdelaine Vrignomeau.

———— 1768

Marriage of Estienne Valteau, mariner, son of the late Jean Valteau, mariner, and the deceased Magdelaine Juillet, with Marie Marcou.

FUGITIVES OF THE KINGDOM FOR THE CAUSE OF RELIGION, PARENTS, ALLIES OR
FRIENDS OF THE VALLEAU FAMILY, WITNESSES TO THEIR ACTS OF
BAPTISM, OR OF MARRIAGE, ETC.

EFFECTS:

- 1200 L Ester Cournemotte, widow of Pierre Bontecou, merchant of the Isle de Ré.
- 1900 " Melchisidec François, merchant of La Rochelle, left September 29, 1685.
- 36000 " Sarragand, fled to England.
The Heirs of Marie Dutais, of the Isle de Ré.
Jean Lafite, Isle de Ré.
- 1700 " Samuel D'Outeau, merchant of La Rochelle.
Captain Jacqueau.
- 5600 " Jean Benoist, Advocate.
- 5397 "10 Estienne Mazicq and Charlotte Ayrault, his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1350 " Estienne Ayrault and La Brousse, his wife, of the Isle de Ré
- 1305 " Elie Cothonneau, of the Isle de Ré (Cultino in the United States).
- 1955 " Guillaume Cottonneau and Judith Graton his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 3280 " Jean Fonteneau and his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1050 " Jean Guillebaud and his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1232 "10 Jean Hervé and Anne Anssol, his wife, of the Isle de Ré
- 400 " Marie Ragot, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1200 " Marie and Jeanne Grain, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1000 " Mathieu Simon and his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1500 " Marc Ferrand, by-name La Perle, and Benigne Peroteau, his wife, of the
Isle de Ré.
- 1940 " Paul de la Porte, of the Isle de Ré
- 340 " Pierre Fleurisson, of the Isle de Ré.
- 1175 " Pierre Bigot and his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 500 " Georges Arnaud and his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
- 700 " Jean Matar, of La Flotte, Isle de Ré.
- 780 " Paul Durand, of La Flotte.
- 4000 " Salomon Laleu, of La Flotte.

EFFECTS :

- 2600 L The Heirs of Job Dutrais, of La Flotte.
 500 " Pierre Tardy, of La Flotte.
 1180 " Jean and Estienne Brigaud, of Loix.
 300 " Jeanne, and N—Martine, of the Sisters, of the Isle de Ré.
 1100 " Paul Mazicq, of the Isle de Ré.
 Jean Lafite, of the Isle de Ré.
 900 " Pierre Ayrault, Master Apothecary, Isle de Ré.
 4160 " Catherine Boruyer, widow of Mathieu Campagnon, St. Martin.
 800 " Paul Bernard and Judith Maulé, his wife, of the Isle de Ré.
 Catherine Bénion, widow of Jean Mousnier, of St. Martin de Ré.
 Jacques Barbot, by-name du Clou, of St. Martin de Ré.
 1700 " Paul Bontecou, the younger, Isle de Ré.
 3500 " Sara de Broc, widow of Jean Guillot, Isle de Ré.
 1800 " Jean Barbot, Isle de Ré.
 Nicolas Bontecou, the younger, Isle de Ré.
 Estienne Besly, Isle de Ré.
 4100 " George Baron and Judith de la Tour, his wife, Isle de Ré.
 5000 " Sancon Chasle, merchant, St. Martin.
 2000 " Antoine Corné, merchant, La Flotte.
 Nicolas Charron, merchant, St. Martin.
 8340 " Isaac Charrier, merchant, St. Martin.
 Josué Coppin and Catherine Mousnier, his wife, Isle de Ré.
 Renée de Charon, daughter, Isle de Ré.
 Gabriel du Chais, Isle de Ré.
 1750 " Suzanne Dumas, widow of Jean Imbert, Isle de Ré.
 Jacques Dequay and Esther Genet, his wife, Isle de Ré.
 9400 " Sara France, widow of Gédéon Ribier, equerry, Isle de Ré.
 4718 " 9 Arnaud France, merchant, Isle de Ré.
 Estienne Fauton and Rachel Duport, his wife, Isle de Ré.
 3580 " Grégoire Gougeon, merchant, Isle de Ré.
 11100 " Marie Gauvaing, widow of Pierre Jouneau, Isle de Ré.
 Jean Guyon, Isle de Ré.
 Daniel Garnier and Elisabeth Fauton, Isle de Ré.
 1870 " Jean Guelais, merchant, Isle de Ré.
 1200 " Thomas Guyon, merchant, St. Martin.
 9000 " Esther Graton, widow of Paul Mazicq, Isle de Ré.
 2900 " Philippe Janvier and his wife, Isle de Ré.
 600 " Abraham Jouneau and Marie Baudouin, his wife, Isle de Ré.
 The Heirs of Pierre Le Brun, and Marie Jolly, his wife, Isle de Ré.
 Pierre le Cercler, Sieur des Houmeaux, Isle de Ré.
 1500 " Philippe Mestayer, merchant, La Flotte.
 1400 " Paul Mousnier, Master of Barque, Isle de Ré.
 2900 " Jacques Mestayer, the elder, La Flotte.
 300 " Pierre Mousnier, Loix.
 Pierre Prou, the younger, and his wife, Madelaine Petit.
 Elisabeth and Marie Rousseleau.
 2200 " Marie Regrény.
 Huguenot fugitives of the Isle de Ré.

EFFECTS THAT
WERE LEFT:

- 2200 L Marie Regrény, Isle de Ré.
- 2270 " Elizabeth Roulier, widow of Jean Masson, Isle de Ré.
- 400 " Jean Rousseau, St. Martin, and Judith Colin, his wife, St. Martin.
- 300 " Simon Sorré, Marie Mousnier, his wife, St. Martin.

SECTION II

This part is concerned with those Valleaux who, fleeing from persecution in France, their native land, emigrated to America, and of whom, and their fellow refugees, it is said that they had to leave stealthily and at night, with the lights burning in their homes, to conceal the fact of their escape. It is supposed their flight was aided by English ships that had been anchored for some time off the Isle de Ré, and in which, with what they could take with them, they were transported to England. Their lands and possessions were then confiscated by the government.

In connection with this history, so far as known, there were several members of the Vallean family who fled to America at the time of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, viz.: Esaïe and Etienne Vallean, sons of Esaïe Vallean, Sieur de la Prée, and Anne Vallean, all of the Isle de Ré. There were others of the Valleaux, or their descendants, who came later, but of them no knowledge has been sought for or found, as this record is concerned only with the descendants of Esaïe, a son of the Sieur de la Prée, giving in the two sections of this article some account of his brother Etienne, and of Anne Vallean.

I. Esaïe Vallean

With his wife, Suzanne Descard, and their family, came to New York about 1685. They settled at New Rochelle, in that state, where he died in 1713, at the age of 75, having been born, as previously stated, in 1638. His wife died between the years 1690 and 1710. That she was living in 1690 is shown from the fact that she and her husband were sponsors, on August 17th of that year, at the baptism of their grandchild, Aman Bonnin, son of their daughter, Suzanne, and Aman Bonnin. In 1710, a census of New Rochelle was twice taken, and as her name does not appear at either time, it is evident that she was then deceased.

According to Baird's Huguenot Emigration to America, Vol. I, p. 325, "I. Vallean and P. Vallean suffered persecution in the province of Aunis, France," of which La Rochelle was the chief city. These mentioned were Esaïe Vallean and his son Pierre (Peter) later of New Rochelle, Manor of Pelham, Westchester Co., N. Y. Bolton's history of this county, Vol. 1, p. 390, has the following: "On the 6th of February, 1695-6 letters of denization were issued under the Seal of the Province to Isaiah Vallean and others, and a writ of 'didimus potestatem,' directed to Colonel Caleb Heathcote, was issued for administering the oath to the Huguenots of New Rochelle.*"

* These Huguenots who settled New Rochelle, near the shore of Long Island Sound, named it in honor of La Rochelle, their native place, from which they had fled. Vol. 1, p. 390, of "Bolton's History" states that, "tradition says they were transported to this place in one of the King's ships, and that the point on Davenport's Neck, called Bauffet's or Bonnefoy's Point, was the spot where they first landed." The new town was laid out in 1691; Governor Leisler buying the land for them from Wm. Pell. An Appendix to "Smiles' Huguenots in America," says: "A body of exiled Huguenots, in 1689, purchased at New Rochelle 6000 acres of land; the purchasers, their heirs and assigns, as an acknowledgment were to pay 'one fat calf on every four and twentieth day of June, yearly, and every year forever, if demanded.' It is a well known fact that every Huguenot on the Festival of St. John the Baptist, as long as the claim endured, paid his proportion of the fat calf. During the year 1690 Governor Leisler released to these banished French Protestants the lands thus purchased for them."

"Dr. Miller, in his *Mss.* in the New York Library, tells us that when the Huguenots first settled at New

Will* of Esaie Valteau

"In the name of God Amen. I. Esaiah Valteau of New Rochelle on the Manor of Pelham in the county of Westchester in the Colony of New York, being weake of body but of perfect Memory, not knowing but it please God to Call me in this sickness out of this world doe Declare this my Last Will and Testament as followeth

Imprimis, I will and bequeath my Soul to God that gave it trusting in his Mercy through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ and my body I bequeath to the Grave to be Decently and Christianly buried at the Discretion of my Executors as to my Temporal Estate I will and order it to be Disposed of as followeth, I will and bequeath all my Temporal Estate in my possession or which of Right ought to be in my possession now or Hereafter to be Divided in three parts after five [pounds] is first Sett out for my Eldest Son's Child, that is to say one third to my Eldest Son's Son, one third to my son Peter Valteau, the other third to my daughter Borrim's Children and that it is well that my Estate shall be sold Lands Houses Chattel Real and personal and produce thereof the money to be proportionally Divided as above, that is to say one third and five pounds More to my Eldest Son's Child one third of the Remainder to my Son Peter Valteau and the other third to my daughter Borrim's Children

Item. I will and bequeath five pounds to be paid to the use of the ffrech Church in New Rochelle.

Item. I will and ordain my son Peter Valteau to be my Sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament and to doe and perform all and Every things according to the true Intent of this my last will and Testament Revoking all former wills by me made or don before the Signing hereof. In witness hereof I the above mentioned Esiah Valteau have hereunto sett my hand this twenty fourth Day of December in the year of our Lord God according to the Computation of the Church of England one thousand seven hundred and twelve.

I. Valteau (L)

Signed in the presence of Mr. Esaiah Valteau being in

Rochelle, the only place of worship they had to attend was in New York City. They had taken lands on terms which required the utmost exertions of men, women and children among them to render clear and tillable. They were, therefore, in the habit of working till Saturday night, spending the night in trudging down on foot to the city, attending worship twice the next day, and walking home the same night to be ready for work in the morning. Amidst all these hardships, they wrote to France what great privileges they enjoyed"—"Dunlap's Hist. New Netherlands," Vol. 1, p. 483.—The distance from New Rochelle to New York, by the road, was about 23 miles.

* Recorded New York City, L. 8, p. 325.

good and perfect sence as witness our hands under-written

John Pell

Jean Tiese

Daniel Lambert

Probate granted to Peter Valleanu at New York, May
13, 1713"

This will sets forth the fact that Esaïe Valleanu had three children, besides those whose records were sent from France. They were: Isaiah, Peter and Suzanne. The document mentions only the name of his son Peter, and that his daughter's married name was Borrim (Bonnin). Not mentioning his wife, and leaving nothing to his eldest son and his daughter, show that they were then all deceased.

That the elder son's name was Isaiah, that he died at St. Thomas, West Indies, and that he had a son of the same name, is proven by the following Document, on record in the State Library at Albany, N. Y.:

"Petition of Jesaias Valleanu. New York. 9th of
September, 1723.

Jesaias Valleanu merchant of New York, only son of Jesaias Valleanu late of the Island of St. Thomas, merchant, deceased,—son of another Jesaias Valleanu of New York also deceased.

That Jesaias Valleanu father to yor Petitionr in his lifetime left to the care of his father also called Jesaias Valleanu Sundry Summes of Money and other wares and merchandises of great vallue and after dyed Intestate. That the last mentioned Jesayas Valleanu grandfather to the Petitioner soon after allso died and by his Last Will and Testament bequeathed one Third part of his Estate Reall and Personal to yor Petitionr and of the said Will appointed Peter Valleanu the Petitionrs Uncle Executor.

That the said Peter Valleanu by virtue of the said Will has gotten into his Possession as well the Estate of his the Petitionrs grandfather as of his father so left with the grandfather as aforesaid And refuses to Accompt for the same to yor Petitionr or allow him any part or share thereof And the Petitionr being yet under the age of Twenty one years and there by unable in his own name to commence a suit against the said Peter Valleanu. To Governor Burnet. Jesaias Valleanu asks that Capt. Joseph Robinson may be made his Guardian and press his suit against Peter Valleanu"

Peter, the second son of Esaïe Valleanu of New Rochelle, married Madeleine, a daughter of Pierre Fauconnier, and subsequently lived near Hackensack, N. J. Their histories and those of their children are given in separate articles. The

following is all that has been obtained regarding the public careers of Peter Valteau and his father at New Rochelle:

- 1700 Peter Valteau, Ensign* of a foot company of New Rochelle.
- 1700 Peter Valteau, Assessor .
- 1701 Isaiah Valteau, Townsman. Peter Valteau, Surveyor of Highways.
- 1702 Isaiah Valteau, Supervisor and Townsman.
- 1703, 1704 Isaiah Valteau, Supervisor.
- 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708 Peter Valteau, Townsman.
- 1709 Peter Valteau, Assessor.
- 1710 Isaiah Valteau, Peter Valteau, Townsmen.
- 1711 Peter Valteau, Townsman.

After this last date (1711) the two Valleaux have no further public records at the town of New Rochelle. Their house was built about 1700, and is still standing. It is now known as the "Old Drake Homestead." This property, or Plantation, of 46 acres, Peter Valteau, as his father's executor, sold to Daniel Girard. The Deed† for this, recites Peter as son and heir-at-law of Esaias Valteau of New Rochelle, and is dated June 20, 1713‡.

Suzanne, the daughter mentioned in the will of Esaïe Valteau, married Aman Bonnin,† of Poitiers, France, at Church Du St. Esprit, New York City, September 29, 1689. The following signed the register, viz.: Aman Bonnin, Peletreau, P. Valteau, Suzanne Valteau, Blanchard, F. Valteau,§ Valteau Jeune. Mrs. Bonnin died between 1701 and 1703, as the census|| of New York City for the last year omits her name, giving the family, residing in the East Ward, as follows: Aman Bonnin¶, the Master, one son, and a female negro. Aman Bonnin and Suzanne Valteau had six children, all baptised at Church Du St. Esprit, New York City., viz.:

I. Aman Bonnin, born August 16, 1690; baptised August 17, 1690. Godfather: Esaïe Valteau; Godmother: Suzanne Descart (the child's grandparents).

II. Susanne Marie Bonnin, born October 19, 1692, baptised November 12, 1692. Godfather: Pierre Valos; Godmother: Marie Bonein.

III. Elizabeth Madeleine Bonnin, born May 12, 1694; baptised May 23, 1694. Godfather: Elie Peltreau; Godmother: Madeleine Jouneau.

IV. Estienne Bonnin, born April 25, 1696; baptised May 3, 1696. Godfather: Estienne Valteau; Godmother: Caterine Jouneau.

V. Isaiah Bonnin, born June 10, 1699; baptised July 2, 1699. Godfather: Jean Pelletreau; Godmother: Madame Jeanne Valteau.**

VI. Elizabeth Bonnin, born March 31, 1701; baptised April 13, 1701. Godfather: Grégoire Gougeon; Godmother: Elizabeth Vincens, wife of Daniel Maynar. Elizabeth Bonnin married Jean Pelletreau. Their daughter, Marie, born January 4, 1713‡, was baptised at Church du St. Esprit, New York City, January 7th. Godfather: Pierre Valteau; Godmother: Jeane Pelletreau.

* "Doct. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. 1, p. 362.—New York Army List.

† Recorded at White Plains, N. Y., Book E., p. 67.

‡ Baird's "Hug. Em. to America," Vol. 2, p. 52, says: "Aman Bonnin was naturalized in England, Jan. 5, 1688, and came to America the same year. He married Mary Prudence, daughter of Jean de Neuville, of New Rochelle, N. Y., by license dated Dec. 28, 1705." This shows his first wife was then deceased.

§ F. Valteau is evidently a mistake, for the last two witnesses were undoubtedly her father, Esaïe Valteau, and her elder brother, Esaïe Valteau, Jr.

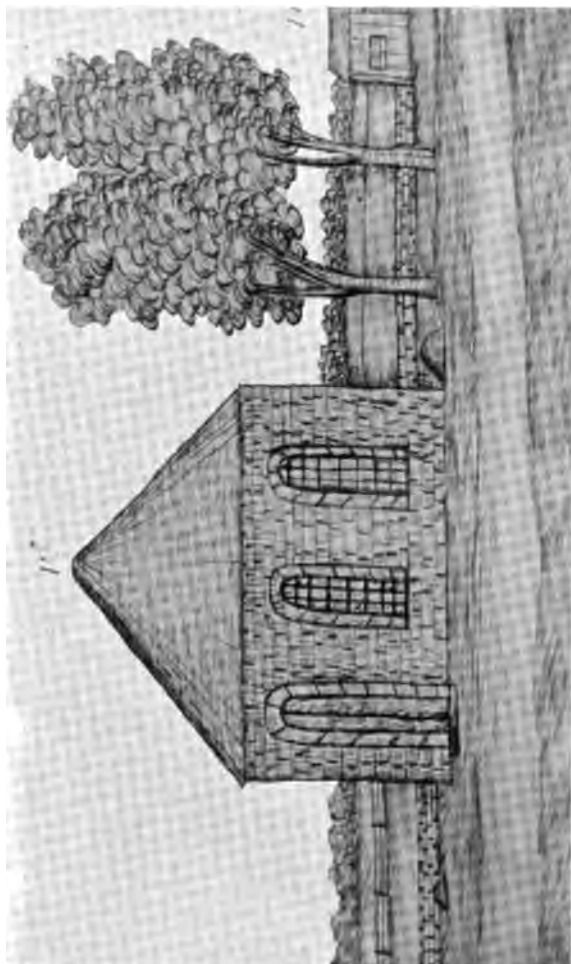
|| "Doct. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. 1, p. 613.

¶ Aman Bonnin, mariner, was made a freeman of New York City, May 30, 1702.—"N. Y. Hist. So. Coll." 1885, p. 82.

** Nothing is known about Madame Jeanne Valteau.



VALLEAU HOUSE, NEW ROCHELLE, N. Y.



FIRST HUGUENOT CHURCH, NEW ROCHELLE, N. Y.

At this point is introduced an account of the conforming* of Isaiah Vallean and his son Peter to the Church of England, in 1709, with some explanations of the Huguenot Church at New Rochelle. From Bolton's History of Westchester County, N. Y., are taken the following extracts relating to the Church of 1710 (now called Trinity Protestant Episcopal Church), and a copy of its charter:

In 1710, Governor Hunter issued a license to the Reverend Daniel Bondet, the minister, and the other inhabitants of the town of New Rochelle, for the erection of a church at that place. It appears that in 1709 all these Huguenots, with but two exceptions, had gone over in a body† to the Church of England, and become numbered among its communicants. From the Board of Trustees Isaiah Vallean, and his son Peter, were selected as part of the committee to superintend the building of the new church. On November 11, 1710, Peter Vallean was one of the signers of a petition to Governor Hunter, for a patent securing the church forever to the Church of England, and the inhabitants of New Rochelle and their posterity. Bolton says, that the first Huguenot Church at New Rochelle was built 1692-93, upon the site of the present church, and that the one of 1710-11, stood a little east of it. The first minister was the Reverend Daniel Bondet, who came there about 1700, and who had been invested with holy orders by episcopal ordination, as early as 1695. A description of the church of 1710, is contained in its charter, viz.:

"Anne, by the grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Queen Defender of the Faith &c. &c., to all whom these presents may come or in any wise concerne, sendeth greeting: Whereas, the inhabitants of New Rochelle, in the county of Westchester, &c., with the leave and lycence of our trusty and well beloved Robert Hunter, Esq., Captain General and Governor-in-Chief of our province of New York and territories

* Vol. 3, "Doct. Hist. N. Y.," pp. 467 and 468, in giving an account of the troubles at Church du St. Esprit, New York City, caused by their brethren of New Rochelle conforming to the Church of England, states that on September 24, 1724, an act was passed, by a faction, disavowing and rejecting the act of the previous Sunday debarring Louis Rou from acting as minister. This new act defended and adhered to Mr. Rou, and among its signers was Magdelaine, wife of Peter Fauconnier. A few heads of families and others were afraid, or did not think fit to openly sign and acknowledge the truth, but had declared on several occasions that they disapproved of the rash act of deposing Mr. Rou, among them being Peter Fauconnier. Mr. Rou was deposed for denouncing the conforming of the Huguenots of New Rochelle to the Church of England.

† The Huguenot Church at New Rochelle:

The first church, erected 1692-93, was burnt down in 1723.

From the original church of 1692, is derived the Presbyterian Church of New Rochelle, the land for which was given by Alexander Allaire, in 1723. The Deed states, "it was for the sole and proper use of the French Protestants of the town, who worship God according to the doctrines, usages &c. of the Reformed Protestant churches of the Kingdom of France." This church was erected about 1724, but by 1783 had fallen into decay, when it was torn down. This property embraced the site of the present Presbyterian parsonage; the northern part of the lot, formerly used as a graveyard, was the spot on which the church was built. February 23, 1808, the Presbyterian Church of the town was incorporated under the title of "the French Church of New Rochelle." A reorganization took place May 30, 1812, and a new church was built and dedicated in 1815. It was on the spot where the present church is now located. The Presbyterian Church thus represents those who continued in the old Huguenot Church of 1692, till its destruction in 1723.

The first Episcopal church (1710) was built of stone; the second was erected in the present church enclosure, and was succeeded by the third and present structure. The windows of the chancel contain memorials of the Rev. Daniel Bondet, Pierre Stoupe and Michael Houdin, early Huguenots, who were buried under the old church. The original bell, presented by Sir Henry Ashurst, of London, to the French Church du St. Esprit, New York City, and given to this church (Trinity), was loaned for some years to the Fire Department of New Rochelle, and it now stands at the end of the centre aisle of this church. It bears the following inscription: "Samuel Newton made me, 1706." The communion plate consists of a large chalice and paten, the gift of Queen Anne. The old communion table presented to the old stone church by Aman Guion, in 1710, is still preserved in the vestry room. In the rear of the church is the old burying-ground where lie, awaiting the resurrection of the just, many of the persecuted and exiled Huguenots. It is here, no doubt, that Essie Vallean was laid to rest.—Extracts from newspaper clippings and communications.

There is introduced here some account of the French Church du St. Esprit, New York City, as follows: First Church services of the French Protestants were held in New Amsterdam as early as 1628. The first church was built near the Battery, on Marketfield Street (once called Petticoat Lane) in 1688. In 1692, a gallery was put in, so that it then held some three or four hundred people. The Second Church: Erected on King (now Pine) Street, near Nassau, in 1704, of stone, plastered on the outside, 70 feet long, 50 feet wide; used until 1831. July 8, 1704, Lord Cornbury laid the corner stone, and called it "La Temple du Saint Esprit." Third Church: Started in 1822, and finished in 1834, at the corner of Franklin and Church Streets, 100 feet long, 50 feet wide, and 50 feet high. Fourth Church: The present one, built in 1863, situated on West Twenty-second Street between Fifth and Sixth Avenues, 100 feet long, 60 feet wide, tower and spire 150 feet high. The building of a fifth church is in contemplation.

depending thereon in America, and Vice Admiral of the same, have, by the voluntary contributions of well disposed Christians, erected and built in the High street of the said town of New Rochelle—to wit,—on the north side thereof, a church or chapel for the worship and service of Almighty God, according to the rites and ceremonies of the Church of England as by law established; and whereas Daniel Bondet, now minister at New Rochelle aforesaid, Isaias Valteau, Oliver Besley, Peter Valteau, Elie Debonrepos, in behalf of themselves and other the inhabitants of New Rochelle aforesaid, of the communion of the Church of England, by their petition presented to our trusty and well beloved Robert Hunter, Esq., Captain General and Governor-in-Chief as aforesaid in Council, have prayed our grant and confirmation of the said Church or Chapel, and ground whereon the same is erected and built, to and for the use and service aforesaid, the which petition wee being willing to grant—Know ye, that of our especial grace, certain knowledge, and meer motion, we have given, granted, released, ratified, and confirmed, and by these presents for ourselves, our heirs and successors, do give, grant, release and confirm unto the said Daniel Bondet, Isaias Valteau, Oliver Besley, Peter Valteau and Elias Debonrepos, and to their heirs and assignees, all that the Church or Chapel aforesaid, and all and singular the ground whereon the same now stands, being 40 feet in length and 30 feet in breadth; the which said Church or Chapel and ground is situate, standing and being in the north side of the High street of the said town of New Rochelle, in the County of West Chester aforesaid, between the dwelling house of Johannes Le Conte and Zachary Anjouvaïne, together with all and singular the ways, easements, emoluments, profitts, benefitts, priviledges, libertyes, advantages, hereditaments, appurtenances whatsoever to the same belonging, or in any wise of right appertaining, and all our state, right, title, interest, benefits, advantages, claime and demand whatsoever, of, in, or to the said Church or Chappel, ground and premises, with the appurtenances or any part or parcel thereof, and the reversion and reversions, remainder and remainders thereof, to have and to hold the said Church or Chappel, ground and premises with the appurtenances hereby granted, released and confirmed or meant, mentioned or intended to be hereby granted, released, and confirmed unto the said Daniel Bondet, Isaias Valteau, Oliver Besley, Peter Valteau and Elie Debonrepos, proper use and behoof of them, the said Daniel Bondet,

Isaias Valteau, Oliver Besley, Peter Valteau and Elie Debonrepos, their heirs and assignees, forever, in trust nevertheless and to the intent the aforesaid Church or Chappel with the appurtenances may and shall forever hereafter, continue, remain, and be unto all and singular the inhabitants, residents of the said town of New Rochelle for the time being, of the communion of the Church of England, a free Church or Chappel for the performing of the worship and services of Almighty God, according to the rites and ceremonies of the Church of England, as by law established, to and for no other service, use, intent, or purpose whatsoever, to be holden of us, our heirs and successors, in free and common soccage, as of our manor of East Greenwich, in the county of Kent, within our Kingdom of Great Britain, yielding and paying therefor yearly and every year from henceforth, unto us our heirs and successors, at or upon the feast of the Nativity of our Lord, commonly called Christmas, the yearly rent of one pepper corne only, [if the same shall be lawfully demanded,] in lieu and stead of all other rents, dues, duties, services, and demands whatsoever, provided nevertheless that nothing herein contained shall be construed, deemed, or taken in any manner to exempt the said inhabitants of the town of New Rochelle aforesaid, or any of them, of and from the payment of any rate, sum or summes of money now due or hereafter to be due from them or any of them to the parish church of West Chester, in the county aforesaid, or for or in respect thereof, or of and from the performances or execution of any parochial office or duty in the same parish, or to prejudice, or in giving any the rights, privileges, emoluments and authorities of the present rector of the said parish Church of Westchester, aforesaid, or the rector of the said parish church for the time being, but that the same shall and may continue, remaine and be as fully and amply to all intents and purposes whatsoever as the same now are, and as if this present grant had never been made, anything herein before contayned to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding. In testimony whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patent, and the seale of our said Province of New York to our said letters patent to be affixed to the same, to be recorded in ye secretary's office of our said province. Witness our trusty and well beloved Robert Hunter, Esq., Captain General and Governor-in-Chief in and over our province of New York aforesaid, and territories depending thereon in America and vice-admiral of the same, and in Council at our

fort at New York aforesaid, the seventh day of February
in the twelfth year of our reign, and in the year of our
Lord God 1714"

2. Etienne Valteau

Brother of Esaïe, a merchant, fled from the Isle de Ré to England, in 1682. He was among a number of Huguenot emigrants who arrived in New York City, November 1686, from the islands of St. Christopher and Martinique, West Indies. Etienne Valteau, Mary, his wife, Etienne, Junior, Arnaud, their sons; Sarah and Mary, daughters, born at the Isle de Ré, were naturalized in New York, September 27, 1687. Etienne Valteau, probably the son, settled in Kingston, Ulster County, N. Y.* He came to New York City, where he was living in 1703, according to the census† of that year, in the East Ward, with his family, consisting of himself, two females, one male child, and three female children. He was a cooper‡ by trade.

The following records belong to this branch of the family:

- I. Baptism October 10, 1694, at Church du St. Esprit, New York City, of Marie, daughter of Etienne Valteau§ and Marie Gallais, born September 30th last. Godfather: Sr Ezechiell Grazillier; Godmother: Madame, the widow Gallais.
- II. Baptism December 30, 1705, at Church du St. Esprit, New York City, of Marie, daughter of Josué Soulllicé and Marie Valteau, born December 27, 1705. Godfather: Josué Soulllicé, father; Godmother: Marie Galles.
- III. Baptism February 20, 1709, at the Reformed Dutch Church, New York City, of Marie, daughter of Josué Soulllicé and Marie Valteau. Godfather: Elias Chardavoyne; Godmother: Sara Valteau.
- IV. Baptism June 30, 1717, at Church du St. Esprit, New York City, of Anne, daughter of Wm. Ruleau and Marie Valteau, born April 3, 1717. Godfather: Estienne Valteau; Godmother: Anne Chardavoine.

3. Anne Valteau

A native of the Isle de Ré. She was a niece of Esaïe and Etienne Valteau, the daughter of their half brother, Charles Valteau,|| and his wife, Anne Brigaud, who was buried in Dublin, Ireland, June 25, 1685. Anne was born May 7, 1673. She married Elie Chardavoine, of Saujon en Sointonge, France, at Church du St. Esprit, New York City, August 24, 1692. The register was signed by Estienne Valteau, A. Jouveau, Elie Chardavoyne, Anne Valteau. They had six children, viz.:

* Account from Baird's "Hug. Em. to America," Vol. I, Ch. III, p. 231 and Ch. V, p. 305. Etienne Valteau was twice married, as the French record, in the first section, gives his wife's name as Esther Villier.

† "Doct. Hist. N. Y.," Vol. 1, p. 611.

‡ The "N. Y. Hist. So. Coll. for 1885," pp. 82 and 609, gives the following:

"May 30, 1702, Stephen Valteau, cooper, made a freeman of New York City."

"Recorded for Stephen Valteau, the 5th Day of June Anno. Dom. 1705:

Indenture of Daniel Streing, son of Mr. Daniell Streing of Westchester County, to Stephen Valteau, cooper, for four years from November 1st 1704. Usual Conditions except that Master is not to provide clothing.—With proviso as follows: 'And I Said Daniell father of the said Daniell Streing my Son I doe promise to furnish and provide him Cloth Shoes Stockings Shirts and all things Sufficient for his Own body and Schooll which he Shall the time of Six Month Every Year which I Master granted for his Learning and if in Cause God afflict him of Sicknes I said Master Shall Satisfy the Doctor and Maintaining him.

Signed June 4, 1705, by Daniell Streing, Daniel Streing, S. Valteau.

Witnesses: Pierre Bontecou, John David.

Acknowledged before William Peartree, Mayor."

§ Etienne Valteau, Jr.

||A recent work "Memorials of the Huguenots in Pennsylvania," by the Reverend A. Stapleton, 1901, states that Charles le Valteau settled at Bristol, Bucks County, Pa., before 1695. It would be of interest to know whether or not he was the father of Mrs. Chardavoine, but there is nothing known of him in America beyond this statement.

- I. Anne Chardavoine, married Jean Du Puy, M.D. He born in France, 1679; died, New York City, July 1744. They had seven children:
 - i. Jeanne Du Puy, baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, February 15, 1718. Godfather: Pierre Vallette; Godmother: Anne Many.
 - ii. Jean Du Puy, M.D., born October 27, 1717; died, New York City, July 1745. One child: Anna Sophia.
 - iii. Daniel Du Puy, born April 30, 1719; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, May 10, 1719. Godfather: Elie Pelletreau; Godmother: Madame Marie Anne Jounneau.
 - iv. Thomas Du Puy, born September 2, 1720; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, September 11, 1720. Godfather: Thomas Bayeaux; Godmother: Madame Judith Cazals.
 - v. Francois Du Puy, born October 20, 1721; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, November 8, 1721. Godfather: Pierre Le Conte; Godmother: Madame Marianne Morin. He died before 1750.
 - vi. Paul Du Puy, born July 8, 1723; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, July 17, 1723. Godfather: Paul Pelletreau; Godmother: Blanche Lafont.
 - vii. Isabelle Du Puy, born August 26, 1727; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, September 6, 1727. Godfather: George Murson; Godmother: Isabelle Pintard.
- II. Estienne Chardavoine, baptised November 16, 1694, at Reformed Dutch Church, Kingston, N. Y.
- III. Elie Chardavoine, married 1717, Suzanne David, and had:
 - i. Elie Chardavoine, born December 8, 1718, baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, December 17th. Godfather: Jean David; Godmother: Anne Chardavoine.
 - ii. Jean Chardavoine, born April 27, 1720; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, May 8, 1720. Godfather: Elie Chardavoine; Godmother: Susanne Neau.
 - iii. Suzanne Chardavoine, born July 1, 1722; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, July 11, 1722. Godfather: Elie Chardavoine; Godmother: Susanne Bourdet.
 - iv. Anne Chardavoine, born August 4, 1724; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, August 19th. Godfather: Jeremie Chardavoine; Godmother: Anne Dupuy.
- IV. Jeremie Chardavoine, baptised May 1, 1698, at Reformed Dutch Church, Kingston, N. Y. He married Marie Renaud. He and his wife were sponsors at the baptism, February 27, 1737, at the Church du St Esprit, New York City, of André, son of Jean and Marie Magdelaine Rey.

V. Isaac Chardavoine, born July 11, 1702; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, August 9, 1702. Godfather: Arnaud Valteau; Godmother: Sara Valteau. Elias, son of Isaac Chardavoine and Annetje Haar, was baptised at the Reformed Dutch Church, New York City, February 7, 1728; Witnesses: Anthony Caar, Anne Valteau, wife of Elias Chardavoyne.

VI. Pierre Chardavoine, born August 14, 1705; baptised, Church du St. Esprit, New York City, August 26, 1705. Godfather: Pierre Rezeau. Godmother: Judith Robineau.

Unplaced Items

1. Baptism at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City, January 10, 1748, of James, son of Johannes Lee and Jannetje de Groot. Witnesses: John Vallo, Maria Lee, young daughter.

2. Peter Valteau, blacksmith, was a private in Capt. John Peter Smith's Co., Colonel Delancey's Reg't, of New York Provincial Troops for 1758. He enlisted on April 23, 1758, age 22.—From N. Y. Hist. So. Coll., 1891.

3. Marriage at Reformed Dutch Church, Schraalenburgh, N. J., of Niclaes D. Moree, young man, and Sarah Vallue, young daughter, on September 27, 1761.

4. Recorded at Trinity Church, New York City:

1767, March 9, Ann Valteau and Edward Learing, married.

5. Peter F. Valteau, a signer of the Association in Dutchess County, N. Y., June and July, 1775. A Revolutionary pledge given in support of the Colonies in their conflict with England.

6. Baptisms at Trinity Church, New York City:

1779, September 25, James, son of Joshua and Naomi Slidell; present: Isaiah Valteau, Mary Valteau and Michael Slidell.

1781, September 18, Catharine Tyng, daughter of Joshua and Naomi Slidell. It is thought that Naomi Slidell was a member of the Valteau family.

7. Samuel Valteau, tailor, was admitted and sworn a freeman of New York City, May 16, 1787, and ordered to be registered.—From N.Y. Hist. So. Coll., 1885.

8. Recorded at Trinity Church, New York City:

April 15, 1804, Mary Bard, age 45, buried at St. Paul's.

December 29, 1818, Sarah Valteau, age 60, buried at St. Paul's.

9. Emily De Voe, born 1838; married first, Wm. Enderby. Issue: Wm. Jr., Samuel and Harry. Married second, William Valteau. Issue: Hattie, Frederick and Benjamin.—Genealogy of De Veaux family, by Thos. F. Devoe.

10. Mrs. Mary I. Fairies, of Savannah, Ga., states that her father's grandfather, Henri Valteau, of the Isle de Ré, France, married Marie Elizabeth Giraudet, and after her death made a second marriage, by which he had a son, Henry Ambroise; also, that her father told her the family owned large salt mines in the Isle de Ré, the name being "Valteau de Verclue." She further says: "I heard my father tell my eldest brother that if he went to France, [those were the days of the monarchy,] he would be entitled to wear a sword & to the rank of 'Chevalier.' "

The grandfather of Mrs. Fairies, Pierre Henri Valteau, was one of three brothers, who came from France to America, date unknown. He went to the West Indies, but there is no further knowledge of his two brothers.

Pierre Henri Valteau, who was an eminent physician, married, in the West

Indies, Marie Antoinette Llalane. He died at Kingston, Jamaica, West Indies, after which his widow, with her son, Henry Joseph, came to Philadelphia, Pa., where she remained until he had completed his education, when they went to Savannah.

Henry Joseph Valleau, born in Jamaica, West Indies, in 1792, married at Savannah, Ga., Anne M. McKinnon. He died in 1856. They had three sons and a daughter, viz.: Henry M., John R., William Neil, and Mary, I. (Mrs. Fairies). The last two sons served in the Confederate Army during the late Civil War. John R. died a prisoner of war at Rock Island, Ill. William Neil died in 1868, leaving one son, Henry I., who married and has two daughters.

Index

INDEX

	PAGE
Abbett, Anna Gibson	131
" Edward Bancroft.....	131
" Everett Edwards.....	130
" Harry Jefferson.....	131
" Leon Gill.....	131
Abney, John R.....	105
Ackerman, Margaret.....	173
Adams, Clara Belle.....	173
" Ella Louise.....	173
" George L.....	72
" Grace.....	72
" Lucy Hamilton.....	72
" Russell Daniel.....	173
" William Russell.....	173
Ahrens, Altje Cornelia.....	95
" Anne Augusta.....	95
" August.....	95
" Cornelia.....	95
" Edward.....	95
" Frances Louisa.....	95
" George Seymour.....	95
" Henry.....	95
" Mary.....	95
" Natalie Hearst.....	95
" Warren.....	95
" Wilhelm.....	95
Ainsworth, Aurila.....	187
Aitken, Sarah Agnes.....	172
Alden, James.....	171
Allen, Amelia Ann.....	52
" Catharine Eliza.....	53
" Christina Kip.....	53
" George Mortimer.....	53
" George W.....	50
" George Washington.....	53
" Harry Keyes.....	128
" Helen Elizabeth.....	52
" Ida.....	183
" Mary Louisa.....	52
" Nellie.....	130
Allison, John H.....	173
Ames, Belva Mildred.....	184
" Carrie.....	184
" Della.....	184, 185
" Elisha.....	184
" Esrom Ernest.....	184
" Frances Firmen.....	184
" Jesse.....	184, 185
" Mary Almira.....	184
" William Wilson.....	184
Anderson, Arthur B.....	72
" Benjamin.....	187
" Earl.....	187

	PAGE
Anderson, Grace.....	181
" Helen.....	130
" James R.....	186
" John.....	187
" Lillian.....	187
Andrews, Inez Ann.....	191
" Mary Jane.....	188
Anson, Maud L.....	170
Anthony, Elizabeth.....	43
" Florence.....	190
Arent, Ann.....	170
" Anthony.....	170
" Anthony, Jr.....	170
" Isaiah Keyser.....	170
Armour, Emma Macdonald.....	146
Armstrong, John Alexander.....	184
" Louisa Miller.....	184
Assheton, Robert.....	34
Atkinson, Alice.....	141
" Caroline Dehon.....	141
" Charles Harold.....	141
" Edward Spear.....	140, 141
" Geoffroy.....	140
" George Morrison.....	140, 141
" George Paxton.....	141
" Guy.....	140
" Harold Valteau.....	140, 141
" Hoffman.....	140
" Hugh Valteau.....	141
" Jerome Gill.....	140
" John Paxton.....	140, 141
" Juliette.....	140
" Juliette Paxton.....	140
" Kathleen Gill.....	140
" Louise.....	141
" Rathbone.....	140, 141
" Russell.....	141
" William Rathbone.....	140, 141
Atterbury, Albert.....	167
" Anna Maria.....	167
" Caroline.....	166, 168
" Charles.....	166, 168
" Charles Bakewell.....	167
" Clara.....	168
" Edna.....	166
" Elizabeth.....	166, 167
" Ella.....	168
" Emily G.....	167
" Emily H.....	167
" Francis.....	166, 167
" Frederick A.....	166, 168
" Henry.....	166
" Howard Eastup.....	166

	PAGE
Atterbury, Ida E.....	167
" Isabel Newton.....	166
" John Gray.....	166, 167
" Lewis E.....	167
" Maria.....	167
" Mary Ann.....	166, 167
" Matilda E.....	167
" Maud L.....	167
" Robert Bakewell.....	165, 166
" Robert Bakewell, Jr.....	166, 167
" Sarah Ann.....	166, 167
" Shirley G.....	167
" Thomas Wright.....	166
" Wallace T.....	167
" Wallace Taylor.....	167
" William.....	166
" William H.....	168
" William Newton.....	166
Austin, Mary Lena.....	139
Ayres, John L.....	55
Babcock, Margaret Antoinette.....	92
Baillie, Jessie.....	193
Bakeoven, Elizabeth.....	75
Baker, Aaron E.....	195, 196
" Aaron Lee.....	196
" Amos Greene.....	196
" Angeline.....	195
" Deborah Ella.....	196
" Dwight.....	196
" Edith Georgie.....	196
" Elmer Maxon.....	196
" George.....	195, 196
" George Washington.....	195, 196
" Godfrey Vaughan.....	78
" James A.....	196
" James D.....	195, 196
" Jesse Day.....	196
" John Remigius.....	78
" John Remigius, Jr.....	78
" Louisa.....	140
" Margaret Elizabeth.....	196
" Mary.....	195
" Polly Sophia.....	195
" Reid A.....	196
" Spencer G.....	196
" Susan Eliza.....	54
Bancroft, Amelia Louise.....	110, 127
" Daniel.....	110-126
" Edward Augustus.....	110, 126
" Elizabeth Maria.....	110, 126
" Harriet Carolina.....	110
" Mary Ann.....	110, 126, 127
Band, John.....	72
Bard, Ann.....	81, 102
" Ann Magdalene.....	101
" Anne.....	91, 95
" Archibald.....	81, 102

	PAGE
Bard, Bertram de Nully.....	91, 99
" Caroline.....	91, 96, 99
" Caroline Lucinda.....	46
" Catharine.....	91, 96
" Charlotte.....	48
" Cruger.....	91, 99
" Eliza.....	85, 91, 97, 99
" Eliza Ann.....	101
" Emily.....	99
" Harriet.....	85, 91
" Harriet, 2nd.....	85, 91
" John.....	81-85, 91, 99, 101
" Magdalena.....	81, 102
" Marjorie.....	99
" Mary.....	48, 85, 91, 96
" Mary, 2nd.....	91, 99
" Mary Grover.....	101
" Nathaniel Pendleton.....	91, 99
" Nicholas.....	91, 98
" Peter.....	81, 101
" Robert Jenney.....	48
" Rosalie de Normandie.....	99
" Samuel.....	47, 48, 81, 85-90, 91, 95
" Sarah.....	85, 91
" Silvanus Grover.....	101
" Susan.....	81, 91, 96, 102, 103
" Susan Mary.....	102
" Susanna, Mrs.....	40
" Susannah.....	85, 90, 91
" Susannah Valleau.....	101
" William.....	81, 85, 91, 95, 99, 101
" William Henry.....	91, 98
Barnaby, Joseph.....	68
Barnard, Sophie.....	182
Barnes, Bertha May.....	45
Barrett, W. F.....	126
Bartlett, —.....	167
" Ray Clare.....	167
Bateman, Robert A.....	165
" Roy Valleau.....	165
Bates, Daniel.....	171
Batthey, Alonzo Logan.....	45
" Avice Elizabeth.....	45
" Clair Eugene.....	45
" Cyril Urban.....	45
" Effie Mercy.....	45
" Eva Laura.....	45
" Fanchon.....	45
" Leonard Orrin.....	45
" Linnaeus Allen.....	45
" Lloyd.....	45
" Pierre Allen.....	45
" Silas Alonzo.....	45
Bayles, George.....	54
Baylor, Emeline Wallace.....	55
" John D.....	55
Beach, Francis Janvier.....	52
Beals, —.....	168

	PAGE
Becker, B. C. H.....	186
" Charles	186
Beirne, Catharine M.....	52
" Helen Elizabeth.....	52
" John E.....	52
" Mary Louisa.....	52
" Patrick T.....	52
" Sarah.....	52
" Thomas.....	52
Belcher, Annie.....	99
Bell, —.....	55
" Alfred.....	171
" Alice.....	171
" Anna P.....	171
" Charles B.....	171
" Daniel B.....	171
" Dorothy.....	171
" Frank H.....	171
" George G.....	171
" Mary Sheldon.....	171
" Rushmore.....	171
" Sarah Louise.....	171
Bemrose, Annie T.....	188
Benjamin, Ermon Waldo.....	45
" Sybil.....	45
" Willis Egbert.....	45
Benson, Anna.....	180, 194
" Arkland Allison.....	198
" Bertha Melissa.....	198
" Caleb.....	194, 195
" Cecelia.....	194, 195
" Charity.....	180, 198
" Cornelius.....	194, 195
" Cornelius Valteau.....	180, 196
" Elizabeth.....	180, 193
" Ernest Edward.....	195
" Esther Eliza.....	196, 198
" Eve.....	180, 195
" Family.....	201, 202, 203
" Hildebrand Valteau.....	180, 198
" Jane.....	180, 192
" John.....	179
" Josiah.....	196, 198
" Lena Sarah.....	195
" Mansur Peter.....	195
" Mary.....	180, 191
" Peter Valteau.....	180, 194
" Phoebe Jane Bird.....	196, 198
" Portland.....	196, 198
" Rebecca.....	194
" Richard.....	180, 194, 195, 198
" Sarah Adelia.....	198
" Sarah Almira.....	196, 198
" Susie True.....	195
Bentley, Cordelia.....	94
Betts, Albert Henry.....	192
" Henry Allen.....	192
" Ida Abbie.....	192
" John Raymond.....	192
" Stella May.....	192
" Walter Ralph.....	192
Biddle, Edith Ann.....	139

	PAGE
Bingham, Agnes Emma.....	170
" Dexter le Grand.....	170
" Edna Louise.....	170
" Ella May.....	170
" Ernest Keyser.....	170
" Frank Elmer.....	170
" Frederick Naething.....	170
" Helen Evangeline.....	170
" Lloyd Melville.....	170
" Mabel Marguerite.....	170
" Mary Keyser.....	170
" Mary Louise.....	170
" Pierre Clark.....	170
" Samuel Dexter.....	170
" Theron Augustus.....	170
" Theron Eugene.....	170
" Viola Henrietta.....	170
" Wilmere Isabella.....	170
Bizzell, Fannie Morrison.....	151
" Henry L.....	151
" Honestus De Voe.....	151
" Irene Rector.....	151
" Louisa D.....	151
" Maggie Morrison.....	151
" Maria Jane.....	151
" Mary De Voe.....	151
" Nap B.....	151
" Sallie Cravan.....	151
" Thomas Rector.....	151
" William Henry.....	151
Black, —.....	158
Blackford, Benjamin.....	140
" Bernice.....	143
" Godwin.....	140
" J. G.....	140
" Juliette.....	140
Blades, Elizabeth.....	138
Blanchard, Julia.....	138
Bloodgood, Edward Cornelius.....	155
" Francis Edward.....	155
Blunt, William Seward.....	196
Boardman, Ann.....	50
" Susan.....	51
Bodine, Harriet.....	74
Boeing, Edgar.....	195
Bolton, Emma Beatrice.....	195
" Freman Finley.....	195
" George Herbert.....	195
" Joseph.....	195
" Joseph Samuel.....	195
Bond, Sallie.....	130
Bonnin, Aman.....	228
" Elizabeth.....	228
" Elizabeth Madeleine.....	228
" Estienne.....	228
" Isaiah.....	228
" Susanne Marie.....	228
Booth, Dorothy Watt.....	74
" Frances Elizabeth.....	101
" Harry Emerson.....	74

	PAGE
Borden, Ann	168
" Rachel	164
Bower, Elenora L.	167
Bowers, Henry M.	104
" John M.	104
" Martha Dandridge	104
" Mary Stewart	104
" Spotswood	104
" William	104
Bowler, Alice	104
" George Pendleton	103, 104
" Jane Hunt	103, 104
" Jane Taylor	104
" Jesse Hunt	103, 104
" Louisa Foote	103, 104, 108
" Nathaniel Pendleton	103
" Robert Bonner	103, 104
" Robert Pendleton	104
Bowles, Jane A.	188
Boyce, Mary J.	188
Boyle, Nellie	165
Bradish, Amy	93
" George	93
" George Johnstone	92, 93
" Helen	93
Braidon, Sally	143
Brason, Harry	187
" Herbert	187
Brethour, Charles C.	191
" D. L.	191
" Harry P.	191
" Oswald G.	191
" William A.	191
Brewer, Hattie	196
Brice, Alice	105
" Arthur	105
" Arthur Tilghman	105
" Cora B.	186
" Julia	105
Brigaud, Anne	209, 232
Bright, George Graham	129
" Georgie	130
" Georgie Graham	129, 130
" Indiana Corcoran	129, 130
" James Capehart	130
" Jesse D.	129
" Jesse Jackson	129, 130
" Maggie	130
" Marian	130
" Margaret Anna	129, 130
" Mary Turpin	129
" Sarah Virginia	129, 130
Brinkerhoff, Susan	174
Brodnax, Isabel M.	149
Brooks, Annie Oakley	98
" Joseph	72
Brotherton, Alice	165
Brown, Edwin Wesley	193

	PAGE
Brown, Elmer	130
" Henry Stephen	79
" Lydia Alberta	193
" Manley Nelson	193
" Mina Belle	193
" Minnie Ethel Josephine	193
" William Austin Alva	193
" William H.	193
" William Wallace	193
Buckles, Bertha May	196
Bucknell, Fannie Maxwell	173
Buckner, Sophia C.	128
Bulkley, Anna Maria	191
" Charlotte Christiana	191
" Hiram	191
" Mary Jane	191
" Stiles	191
" William A.	191
Bunnell, Valentine	165
Burchsted, Mary	136
Burke, Elizabeth	49
Burr, Chat V.	187
" Kirwan C.	187
" Lenne A.	187
" Lorne Cuthbert	187
" Naomi	186
" Sophia A.	187
" Wesley K.	187
" William L.	187
Burrell, Eva Leverich	169
" J. Murray	169
" Maynard Crane	169
Burrowes, Amanda F.	143
Burton, Sophia Elizabeth	190
Bush, Nellie	72
Butler, Mary Ellen	128
Cahill, Alice Augusta	183
Campbell, Archibald	191
" Elizabeth	179
" Letitia	96
Capehart, Alice	130
Carbray, Beatrice	146
" Cecil William	146
" Eileen Verney	146
" Estelle	146
" Felice Georgie Cecelia	146
" Frederick William	146
" Henry	146
" Herbert Blanchard	146
" Herbert John William	146
" Marguerite Patricia	146
" Trevor Hayden	146
Carlaw, James Henry	185
Carman, Ann Eliza	175
" Augustus Rainteaux	175
" Isaiah Sickels	175
" John	175

	PAGE
Carman, John Sickels.....	175
" Maria Louisa.....	175
" Maria Louisa, 2nd.....	175
" Martha Jane.....	175
" Sarah.....	175
" William B.....	175
" William Stilwell.....	175
Carnrite, Cynthia Alice.....	186
Carter, Belle.....	136
" Robert.....	136
Case, Alice.....	186
Caton, Ada Marie.....	189
" Allan.....	189
" Archibald W.....	189
" Emma.....	189
" Flora Christina.....	189
" Frederick Allan.....	189
" Katharine M.....	189
" Stella J.....	189
Cavanna, Julia.....	107
Caverley, E. B.....	193
Chamberlain, Henrietta A.....	94
Chambers, Absalom B.....	130
" Horatio Turpin.....	130
" James Whitfield.....	130, 131
" Mary Bright.....	130, 131
" Mary Louise.....	130
" Nannie.....	130
" William Bailey.....	130
Chandler, Genie.....	142
Chapp, Harry Saunders.....	180
" Nellie Antoinette.....	180
" Robert.....	180
Chardavoine, Anne.....	233
" Elias.....	234
" Elie.....	232, 233
" Estienne.....	233
" Isaac.....	234
" Jean.....	233
" Jeremie.....	233
" Pierre.....	234
" Suzanne.....	233
Chardavoyne, William.....	49
Chardon, Madeleine.....	4
Chism, E. Charles.....	73
" Dorothy.....	73
Choate, Mary.....	186
Clark, Alanson Perry.....	183
" Alice Hollister.....	53
" Anna.....	181
" Estella Maud.....	183
" Eva Helen.....	53
" Francis.....	53
" Frank Lacy.....	53
" Grace.....	185
" Harry Valteau.....	183
" Helen Valteau.....	53
" Jared O.....	183

	PAGE
Clark, Jerome.....	53
" John Lacy.....	53
" John T.....	53
" Leonard Knight.....	53
" Luella May.....	183
" Sarah E.....	170
" Walter Riley.....	185
" Willard.....	186
" William Floyd.....	185
Clemens, Nina May.....	143
Coburn, Bertha Adelaide.....	190
" Harold Malcolm.....	190
" Helen Rose.....	190
" Malcolm Hope.....	190
Cochrane, Jeanne A.....	152
Cole, Elizabeth.....	108
" Stephen.....	108
Coleman, Annie Caroline.....	107
Collander, Mary.....	96
Colville, Charles Julius Kerr.....	150
" Clara Maude.....	150
" Hugh P.....	130
" John George.....	149, 150
" Julia Elizabeth.....	150
" Mabel Blanche.....	150
" Margaret Milligan.....	150
" Mark Gibson.....	150
" Mary Jane.....	150
" Pitcairn Morrison.....	150
" William Robert.....	150
Conger Meeting House.....	200, 201
Cook, Sallie.....	140
" Samuel H.....	169
Coppell, Arthur.....	104
Cornell, William.....	176
Corning, Erastus.....	106
" Erastus, Jr.....	106
" Gertrude.....	106
Costner, Edith Anne.....	75
Covert, Sarah E.....	186
Cramer, George Hamilton.....	71
" Joseph P.....	71
Cramp, Kate Elizabeth.....	72
Crane, Adele Maynard.....	169
" Alice Maynard.....	168
" Caleb Gibson.....	168
" C. H.....	188
" Edward Wallace.....	169
" Ella Amelia.....	168
" Jane.....	53
" Kathleen Seymour.....	168
" May.....	168, 169
" Maynard.....	168
" Sarah Augusta.....	168, 169
Crawford, Margaret Maxwell.....	51
Creele, Carrie.....	143
Cromwell, Mary Ann Jenkins.....	129
Cruger, Catharine.....	91

	PAGE
Culp, Daniel S.....	165
Cummings, Rev. Archibald.....	34, 35
Curtis, Edna Lucretia.....	185
" Hiram Ransom.....	185
" John.....	185
" Ransom Hiram.....	185
Cutting, Robert Bayard.....	106
" Robert Fulton.....	106
Dailey, Adelaide.....	193, 194
" Allen William.....	193, 194
" Charles Raymond.....	192
" Clara Mahala.....	192
" Daniel.....	191, 193
" Daniel Valteau.....	191, 192
" Eliza Jane.....	191, 192
" Elizabeth Emily.....	193, 194
" Francis Edgar.....	192
" George Francis.....	192
" George Nelson.....	192
" Gracie Lillian.....	192
" James Guy.....	192
" James Richard.....	191, 192
" Jane Ann.....	191, 193
" John E.....	193, 194
" John Earle.....	192
" John Fletcher.....	191
" Joseph.....	191
" Joseph Benson.....	191, 192
" Lydia.....	193
" Lydia Jane.....	191, 192
" Mahala.....	191, 192
" Mahala Melissa.....	193, 194
" Mary Ann.....	191
" Mary Eliza.....	192, 193
" May Mildred.....	192
" Myra Emma.....	192
" Myrtle Irene.....	192
" Napoleon Bonaparte.....	193, 194
" Nelson Joseph.....	193, 194
" Robert De Witt.....	192
Dainard, Mary E.....	180
Daly, Charles.....	190
" Charlotte Augusta.....	190
" Edwin Charles.....	190
" Harold Wilberforce.....	190
" Jack Cumberland.....	190
" Kathleen Mary.....	190
" Leslie Price.....	190
" William Henry Wilberforce.....	190
Dandridge, Alexander Spotswood.....	104
" Alice Key.....	104
" Jane Pendleton.....	104
" Mary Evelina.....	104
" Nathaniel Pendleton.....	104
" Susan Bowler.....	104
David, Suzanne.....	233
Davis, Julia E.....	168

	PAGE
Day, Alice.....	52
" Mary.....	196
De Lachicotte, Marie Louise Charlotte	
Rossignol.....	156
Delafield, Bertram de Nully.....	97
" Catharine Cruger.....	97, 98
" Edward.....	97, 98
" Eliza Bard.....	98
" Frederick.....	98
" Henry Parrish.....	97, 98
" Maturin Livingston.....	96
" Nina Moran.....	98
" Richard.....	97, 98
" Rufus King.....	97, 98
" William Bard.....	97
De la Noy, Alexandre.....	2
" Aaron.....	2
" Ester.....	2
" Esther.....	2
" Jean.....	2
" Jean, 2nd.....	2
" Joseph.....	2
" Judith.....	2
" Marie.....	2
" Moyse.....	2
" Pierre.....	2
" Sara.....	2
Delaporte, Paul.....	210
" Madeleine.....	210
De la Touche, Madeleine.....	2
" M. Grand Pré.....	2
" M. Long Pré.....	7, 28
Delmage, Alice Adelaide.....	189
" Edith Marcella.....	189
" Geneva Minetta.....	190
" Helen Amelia.....	189
" Joseph Price.....	189
" Julia Rosamond.....	190
" Olive Esther.....	189
" William Julius.....	189
De Mille, Adelaide.....	189
" Clarence Walter.....	180
" James.....	180
Deming, Clara.....	188
Denike, Andrew.....	183
" Eva Gladys.....	195
" Lavinia Ruth.....	195
" Lewis.....	195
Dennis, Ann Eliza.....	55
" David J.....	55
" David V.....	55
" Julia R.....	55
Descard, Jean.....	208
" Suzanne.....	29, 208
Devers, Ellen.....	145
Dewey, Catharine F.....	53
" Marguerite Marie.....	98
Diamond, Anna Elizabeth.....	185

	PAGE
Dillon, Earl.....	198
" Sarah.....	198
" William.....	198
" William Edward.....	198
Dingee, John F.....	171
" Margaret.....	171
Dingman, Albert Rinaldo.....	181
" Byron Francis.....	185
" Carl.....	181
" Frederick Valleau.....	181
" Ida May.....	185
" James Bruce.....	185
" Jeffrey James.....	185
" Jeffrey Raymond.....	185
" Lillian Hortense.....	181
" Robert Dickens.....	181
" William Oscar.....	185
Dixon, Charlotte.....	46
" Martha.....	46
" Valentine.....	46
Doebley, Julie Cecile.....	79
Doolittle, Densmore.....	186
Doremus, Anna Maria.....	142
Dorney, Georgiana.....	145
Dorsey, Clara Agnes.....	192
" Cornelius.....	192, 193
" Eva.....	192
" James.....	192
" Jane Ann.....	192
" John.....	192
" Margaret.....	192, 193
" Mary.....	192
" Mary Elizabeth.....	192
" Theresa.....	192
" Thomas.....	192, 193
Doughty, Gertrude Van Riper.....	173
Douglas, Robert.....	159
Drummer, Virginia Holt.....	107
Duffy, Catharine.....	52
" Mary Louisa.....	52
" William.....	52
" William W.....	52
Dumas, Marie.....	208
Du Ponce, Rolland.....	2
" Samuel.....	2
Du Puy, Anna Sophia.....	233
" Daniel.....	233
" Dr. John.....	82
" Dr. John, Jr.....	82
" Francois.....	233
" Jean.....	233
" Jeanne.....	233
" Isabelle.....	233
" Paul.....	233
" Thomas.....	233
Durar, Sophronia M.....	52
Durgin, Mary Harriet.....	155
Dutcher, Effie.....	44, 45

	PAGE
Dye, Emily Higley.....	78
" Ethel.....	144
Dyer, Anne Heins.....	78
" Helen Vaughan.....	78
" John Groff.....	78
" Samuel Ashmead.....	78
Earle, Elizabeth.....	133
Eaton, Geo. W.....	45
" Hattie Marie.....	45
Eckerson, —.....	55
Eckhardt, Augusta Mary.....	73
Eckstein, Isabella Gibson.....	105
Edgecombe, Hattie.....	149
Edmonson, Carrie.....	144
Edwards, Elizabeth L.....	188
" Margaret Louise.....	153
Ellis, Annie.....	182
" Henry Bizzell.....	151
" Norfleet.....	151
" Norfleet, Jr.....	151
Emmerson, Thomas.....	198
Entwistle, Annie Brewer.....	73
Evans, Charles Seth.....	105
" Emma Edith.....	73
" Sarah Jane.....	185
Fairweather, Annie.....	170
Falconer, Jeannette Bowie.....	143
Fatton, Howard A.....	167
" Julius.....	167
" Mabel D.....	167
Fauconnier, André.....	29
" Andrew.....	29
" Anne Magdalene.....	38
" Ester.....	2
" Estienne.....	34
" Francois.....	1, 2
" Jacques.....	2
" Jean.....	2, 3
" Jean Baptiste Alexandre ...	2
" Jeanne Elizabeth.....	34
" Madeleine.....	29
" Magdalene.....	30
" Patents.....	13-22
" Peter.....	4, 6, 7, 8, 11
" Peter, Deed of Gift.....	23
" Pierre.....	1, 2, 3, 4, 34
" Sara.....	2
" Sieur Francois.....	1
" Theodorus.....	28
Faye, Ella Louise.....	96
Feeney, Jeannette.....	139
Field, Charles E.....	51
" John.....	51
" La Forrest.....	51
Fields, Abigail.....	172
Findlay, Alexander.....	184

	PAGE
Findlay, Alexander B. R.....	184
" Annie Elizabeth.....	184
" David William.....	184
" Frances Ada Alberta.....	184
" Hugh McK.....	184
Fishbourne, Arabella C.....	100
Fisher, Elvira Aberly.....	174
" Philip.....	171
" William Wharton.....	78
Fitch, Bessie.....	168
Fitzgerald, Irene Morrison.....	152
" Pitcairn Morrison.....	152
" William H.....	152
Flavell, Jane.....	50
Fletcher, Anna Belle.....	195
" Charles Nelson.....	196
" Daniel Baker.....	195
" David J.....	195
" Delmont Frank.....	196
" Edwin Emery.....	195
" Grace Ardell.....	196
" Harry Elton.....	196
" Robert Charles.....	196
" Roy Morgan.....	195
" Waldo L.....	195
Foley, Laura C.....	169
Folger, Doris.....	191
" Gwendolyn.....	191
" Howard Price.....	191
" Howard S.....	191
Folsom, ———.....	100
Forbes, Anna Louise.....	155
" Caroline Matilda.....	155
" David Wolfe.....	155
" Joseph Henry.....	155
Fordham, Catharine.....	72
" Edward.....	72
" Elizabeth Byles.....	72
" Ella.....	72
" Mary.....	72
" Sarah.....	72
" Wesley.....	72
" William.....	72
Foster, Clara Carey.....	98
" Margaret M.....	73
Foulke, Charlotte Brion.....	96
Fox, Benjamin Simmons Hort.....	79
" John Francis.....	79
Fradenburgh, Geo. L.....	50
Fralick, W. G.....	189
Franklin, May.....	146
French, Florence.....	171
" Fugitives.....	223, 224
" Records.....	212-223
Frey, George J.....	53
Frost, Arthur.....	145
" Bushrod Taylor.....	145
" Daniel.....	145

	PAGE
Frost, Juliette.....	145
" Martha.....	145
" Mary.....	145
" Taylor.....	145
" Valleau.....	145
Fuller, Charles Dudley.....	107
" Frances Pendleton.....	107
" Luman Reed.....	107
" Pendleton Rogers.....	107
" Sarah.....	107
Fürstnow, Albert Frank.....	183
" Alta Belle.....	183
" Charles Albert.....	183
" Florence Edna.....	183
Garaudeau, Paul.....	211
Garrison, Frank.....	52
" Laura.....	52
" Mary.....	52
" Sarah.....	52
Gay, Myra.....	173
Gaylord, Emma.....	105
Gendron, Jean.....	4
" Madeleine.....	4
" Philippe.....	4
Gerhard, Bertha Zimmermann.....	92, 93
" Charles Zimmermann.....	92
" Edward Ashley.....	92
" Francis Johnstone.....	92
" Frederick.....	92
" Hildegard.....	92
" Isabella.....	92
" Louise.....	92
" Mary Lida.....	92
" Paul.....	92
" Paul Frederick.....	92
German, Catharine.....	187
" Family.....	204, 205, 206
Gillman, Florence.....	169
Gilpin, Edward.....	129
" Eva.....	129
" Mabel.....	129
" Mary.....	129
" Nelson.....	129
Githens, Alfred Morton.....	96
Goodfellow, Bertha Maria.....	185
" Cecil Valleau.....	185
" Charles James.....	185
Gougeon, Esaie.....	210
" Gregoire.....	210
" Jean.....	210
" Judith.....	210
" Nicholas.....	210
" Suzanne.....	210
Graham, Mary.....	198
Grannis, Amy Boardman.....	92
Grant, Mahala Jane.....	143
Gratz, Herminie Cary.....	92
Green, Jennie.....	150

	PAGE
Greenaway, —	130
Greene, Ella Josephine	196
Gref, Anthony	167
" William Hodgins	167
Gregory, William	55
Grenis, John	187
Griffin, Frances Winans	129
" Jennie	191
Griffing, Harriet Lavinia	176
Grover, Mary	101
Gruener, Mary Jane	192
Gumble, Mary E.	170
Hadnot, Charles	165
" Frank	165
" Juliet	165
Haigh, Charlotte Firth	75
Haight, Charles Coolidge	100
" Charles Sidney	100
" Euphemia McVickar	100
" John McVickar	100
" Sarah Bard	100
Hall, Ann	59
" Catharine Cruger	98
" Eliza Bard	98
" John T.	98
" Susan Bard	98
Hamilton, Adolphus	72
" Ann Elizabeth	71
" Frank Albertson	72
" George	67
" George James	67, 71
" James Augustus	71
" Martha Cookman	71, 72
" Thomas Elston	71, 72
" William Ball	67, 71
" William David	71
" William Swindells	72
Hammerquist, Edward	46
Hand, Katharine	73
Hannan, Areanna Jenkins	141
Harding, Constance Blackburne	75
Hargadine, Sarah J	136
Harned, Eunice M.	128
Harty, Lea	163
Hatch, Amelia Louisa	51
" Andrew	50, 51
" Cora A.	51
" Cora Linn	51
" Edith Christine	51
" Effie Porter	51
" Elizabeth L.	51
" Emery Newton Bunker	51
" Estelle Fradenburgh	51
" Henry Porter	51
" Lemuel	50, 51
" Nathaniel	50, 51
" Rovena	51

	PAGE
Hatch, Rovena Luella	51
" Sarah A.	51
" Theodore Spiller	50, 51
" Zilpha J.	51
Hawkins, Mildred	129
Hawley, Albert	189
" Emma Adele	190
" John Flindall	190
" Nellie Blanche	190
Hay, H. Warren	94
Hayes, Sarah W.	166
Hayford, Birdenia	168
" Clarence	168
Hazzard, Eli Ainsworth	186
" Ethel May	186
" Robert J.	186
" Willet Vallean	186
Heaton, Carl G.	188
Heiles, Isabella	169
" Madeleine	169
" Oscar	169
Heins, George Ludwig	78
" John	78
Helffenstein, Abraham	80
" Abraham Ernest	80
" Elizabeth	80
" Henry Brown	80
" Rev. John Conrad Albertus	80
" Rev. Peter	80
Henderson, George Graham	130
" Jessie Bright	130
" William W.	130
" William W., Jr.	130
Henneson, Eleanor	136
Hennessey, Eleanor	136
Hepburn, Sophia Durand	140
Hetzel, Margaret Riviére	106
Hickman, Louis Caron	78
" Louis Caron, Jr.	78
" Marian Vaughan	78
" Marshall	78
" Vaughan	78
Hicks, Ethel Maude	194
" Grace Delmage	194
" John William	194
" Mabel Whiting	194
" Parker	183
" William Rowland	194
Hielen, Sophia Frick	106
Hiers, Carrie	141
Higgins, Thaddeus	150
Hill, Jane	72
Hills, Emma Julia	150
Hinton, Helen	93
Hodgins, Elizabeth	167
" Emily	167
" William Henry	167
" William Henry, Jr.	167

	PAGE
Hodgins, William Henry, 3d.....	167
Hollister, Alice W.....	53
Holmes, Annie.....	193
" Clotilda.....	193
" Daniel N.....	193
" Edwin.....	193
" George.....	193
" Henry H.....	193
" James.....	193
" Mary.....	193
" Syllinda.....	193
" Walter W.....	193
" William Allen.....	193
Honeywell, Amanda Fitzallen.....	171
" Amelia.....	171
" Charles.....	171
" Cornelia.....	171
" Edward.....	171
" Emily.....	171
" Hester.....	171
" John.....	171
" Margaret.....	171, 172
" Mary Ann.....	171
" Matilda.....	171
" Peter.....	171
" Sarah.....	171
" Sarah, 2nd.....	171
Hopkins, Emeline C.....	108
" Eugenia.....	141
" Virginia Florence.....	144
Hopson, Caroline A.....	93
" Edward M.....	93
" Francis Johnstone.....	93
" George Bailey.....	93
" Mary Williamson.....	93
" William Oliver.....	93
Hort, Benjamin Simmons.....	78
" Catharine Chickering.....	79
" Evelyn Supplee.....	79
" Francis Simmons.....	79
" Margaret Janvier.....	79
" Mary Catharine.....	79
" Mary Frances.....	79
" William Francis.....	79
Houseworth, Amelia.....	172
" Ellen.....	172
Huff, Almira.....	184
Hughes, Eliza.....	195
Humphreys, Bertha.....	193
" John.....	193
" Wallace.....	193
Hunloke, Bowman Howe.....	48
" Elizabeth.....	48
" Sarah.....	48
" Thomas.....	48
" Thomas Winsor.....	48
Hunt, —.....	55
" Jane Frances.....	103

	PAGE
Hunt, Mary Chamberlain.....	93
" Sarah.....	169
Imlay, Julia A.	140
Ingraham, George H.....	192
" Lena Emma.....	192
" Robert Gregg.....	192
Inaley, Allen Locklin.....	194
" Bertie May.....	194
" Edith Victoria.....	194
" Herbert Finley.....	194
" Mona May.....	194
" Nelson Stanley.....	194
" Stanley Willet.....	194
" Willet D.....	194
Ireland, Alice B.....	74
Irish, Angeline.....	193
Irwin, Lewis N.....	104
Jackson, Anna Rathbone.....	143
" Helen Seely.....	143
" James Monroe, Jr.....	143
" John Vinton.....	143
" Justine.....	152
" Mamie.....	143
" William.....	72
James, Alida.....	165
" Ann.....	103
" Charles.....	165
" Charles, Jr.....	165
" Emma.....	165
" Gertrude.....	103
Jamieson, Jean Moodie.....	145
Jamison, Alcinous B.....	170
Janvier, Martha Robeson.....	79
Jenkins, Mary Dunbar.....	93
Jenks, William Wallace.....	172
Jenners, Anna McVickar.....	94
" Francis Johnstone.....	94
" William Morduit.....	94
Jenney, Rev. Robert.....	34, 35, 36
Johnson, A. Elizabeth.....	105
" Catharine Seguiné.....	54
" Clara Channing.....	93
" Cornelius Seguiné.....	54
" Elizabeth Howard.....	93
" Elizabeth Roosevelt.....	94
" Euphemia.....	94
" Frances Hunt.....	93
" George Barent.....	93, 94
" Harold.....	93
" John.....	93, 94
" John Barent.....	94
" Katharine Symes.....	94
" Margaret Howell.....	93
" Margaret Marmion.....	94
" Mary Roosevelt.....	93
" Peter Roosevelt.....	93

	PAGE
Johnson, Roosevelt.....	93
" Samuel Roosevelt.....	93, 94
" Stephen.....	54
" Susan Bard.....	93
" Vallie Matilda.....	195
" William Allen.....	93, 94
" William Colet.....	93
" Winifred Channing.....	93
Johnston, Christopher Valteau.....	188
" George Duncan.....	188
" John D.....	188
" Margaret Taylor.....	99
Johnstone, Alice.....	94, 95
" Annis Dunbar.....	93
" David.....	91
" David, 2nd.....	91, 95
" Edith Scott.....	92
" Elizabeth.....	91, 92, 93
" Elizabeth G.....	94
" Elizabeth Salter.....	92, 93
" Ellen.....	94
" Emily Verplanck.....	92, 93
" Euphemia.....	91, 94
" Euphemia Scot.....	92, 93
" Francis Upton.....	91, 92
" Henry Cortlandt.....	92
" Herminie Cary.....	92
" John.....	90, 91, 92, 94, 95
" John, 2nd.....	91, 94
" John Williamson.....	92
" Josephine Kearney.....	92, 93
" Louis Morris.....	92, 93
" Magdalene.....	91, 94
" Margaret Antoinette.....	92
" Margaret Sinot.....	92
" Mary.....	91
" Mary Magdalene.....	94
" Mary Williamson.....	92, 93
" Samuel Bard.....	91, 94
" Susannah.....	91, 94
" Susannah Bard.....	92, 94, 95
" William Bard.....	91, 92, 95
Jones, Eleanora.....	196
" Emma R.....	72
" Emily.....	75
" Eva.....	196
" Frances M.....	103
" Margaret.....	103
" Sarah Jane.....	180
" Thomas G.....	73
" William.....	196
Kahmar, Margaret Sorrick.....	72
Kay, Susan.....	148
Kearney, Cynthia.....	165
" E. W.....	165
Kearsley, Dr. John, Sr.....	38-41
" Dr. John, Jr.....	159

	PAGE
Kearsley, Elizabeth.....	159
" Harriet.....	159
" John.....	159
" Joseph.....	159
" Mary.....	159
Kelly, Elizabeth.....	198
" Emeline.....	73
" Sybil M.....	175
Kemble, Mary Louise.....	78
Kennard, —.....	55
Kennedy, Josephine.....	193
" Luella Lincoln.....	79
Kenney, Mary.....	46
Kerrigan, Eleanor.....	171
" James M.....	171, 172
" John H.....	171
" Margaret.....	171
" Maurice.....	171, 172
Ketcham, Annie.....	173
Key, Alice.....	104
Keyser, Agnes Maria.....	168
" Albert.....	169
" Althea.....	168, 170
" Ann.....	168, 170, 171
" Augusta Wilhelmina.....	170
" Catharine Ann.....	168, 169
" Charlotte Dorothea.....	170
" Edwin.....	169
" Elizabeth.....	168, 171
" Elizabeth French.....	170
" Ernest.....	168
" Ernest Aubich.....	170
" Ernest, Jr.....	168, 169
" Ernestine.....	169
" Ethel.....	169
" Frederick.....	170
" Henry.....	168, 169, 170
" Hester.....	168, 169
" Isabelle.....	169
" Isaiah.....	168, 170
" Isaiah Valteau.....	170
" Jeremiah.....	168, 169
" John.....	168, 169, 170
" Laura.....	169
" Margaret.....	169
" Mary.....	168, 170
" Xavier Mozart.....	169
Kielkopf, Cornelia.....	73
" Cornelia Watt.....	73
" Esther Dora.....	73
" George Godfrey.....	73
" Helen.....	73
" John W.....	73
" S. Dora.....	73
Kip, Henry.....	176
" James.....	176
" James, Jr.....	176
Kirby, Frances P.....	166

	PAGE
Kneeland, Charles Gustace	100
" Elizabeth	100
" Euphemia	100
" Frederick Nevell	100
" George	99
" John Henry	100
" Mary	100
Knight, Alice G.	53
Kohler, Samuel	176
Kyle, David Braden	75
Lacy, Ann Eliza	50, 53
" Clark B.	50, 53
" Corrie Emma	53
" Eliza Clark	53
" Helen	50, 54
" Helen Valleau	53
" John T.	50, 53
" John T., Jr.	50
" Theodore Valleau	50, 53
" William	50, 54
La Dulong, Berthana Kathleen	181
" Florence Bell	181
" Jeremiah	181
" Stallham	181
La Farge, Aimée Thérèse	78
Lake, Stephanie Carr	92
Lakerman, James	177
La Montaigne, Eliza Marianita	105
Langford, Sally	145
La Roy, Lodema Etta	181
Lasire, Jannetie	177
Lauman, Laura	130
Lawrason, Alice	129
Leach, Ida	140
Lee, Altana Ray	74
" Charles Rathbone	144
" Earle Thomas	144
" Edward Thomas	144
" Frank D.	180
" Harry Cartwright	180
" John	180
" John Samuel	144
" Mary Daisy	144
" Robert Edward	144
" William Francis	144
Legar, John	135
Legarè, John	135, 207
Leggett, Augustus	175
" Isaiah William Augustus	175
Le Maire, John	147
" Suzette	147
Lenton, Fred	141
Lewis, Harry	129
" Marietta	129
" William	129
" William Joseph	129
Lillie, Charles F.	198

	PAGE
Lillie, Cora B.	198
" Ida	198
" John	198
Lindemuth, Harry Clemson	78
" Henry Clemson	78
" Jerome	78
Little, Henry	151
" Irene Morrison	151
" Kate Morrison	151
Livingston, Anna	108
" Archibald Rogers	108
" Eleanor Lydell	96
" Edmund Pendleton	108
" Henry H.	108
" Herman	108
" Herman Tong	108
" John Callendar	104, 108
" Louisa Alida	104, 108
" Sarah	108
Lizier, Lucas	42
Llallane, Marie Antoinette	235
Lloyd, Hattie	189
Longenecker, Emma	71
Louden, Clara	79
Louderback, Mary A.	165
Loveland, Laura	169
Lovenskjold, Emilie	128
Low, Priscilla	46
Lozier, Ann Maria	173
" Charity	177
" Charles	173
" Free love	173
" Lucas	41, 42
" Nicholas	41, 42
Lund, Mary	198
Lundquist, Alida	106
Lutyens, Charles Buyamen	99
" Charles Graeme	99
" Eadred John Tennant	99
" Enderby Gordon	99
" Lionel	99
" Margaret Sylvia	99
Lynch, Mary	152
Lyster, Jane Theodosia	80
Maas, Miriam	97
Mabee, Theresa	187
MacKay, John M.	95
Madden, Hattie	183
Maguire, Sarah	198
Maher, Phoebe Ida	46
Malone, Grace	46
Marcy, Cornelia	106
Marié, Sarah	105
Mapon, Rufina	196
Mapple, Christine	144
March, Isabella Palmer	174
Marks, Harry Morrison	152

	PAGE
Marks, Henry.....	152
" Henry C.....	152
" Jean Cochrane.....	152
Marschalk, Andrew Fauconnier.....	154
" Andrew Fauconnier, 2nd	149, 154, 155
" Ann Hardenbrook.....	154
" Clara.....	149
" Edith.....	149
" Edwin Augustus.....	149
" Edwin Augustus, Jr.....	149
" Elizabeth.....	154, 155
" Ellen.....	154
" Emma.....	149
" Flora.....	149
" Francis.....	149, 154
" Francis William.....	149
" John.....	154
" Margaret.....	154
" Mary Ellen.....	149
" Mary Morrison.....	154, 155
" Suzette.....	149
" William.....	149
Marsh, Maria A.....	94
Marshall, Bertha Lena.....	198
" Margaret Souder.....	78
" William Arkland.....	198
" William Lowery.....	198
Martin, Anna.....	189
" Elijah M.....	52
" Estella.....	190
Mason, May.....	198
Massey, Jacob.....	75
Mathews, Albert.....	74
" Charles.....	74
" Charles, Jr.....	74
" Clara.....	74
" Elizabeth.....	74
" Florence.....	74
" Frank.....	74
" Griffith Vaughan.....	74
" Harriet.....	74
" Herman Vaughan.....	74
" John Vaughan.....	74
" Jordan.....	74
" Maria.....	74
" Ray Lee.....	74
" Samuel.....	74
" William Ellis.....	74
Matthews, Frances E.....	167
" Leslie A.....	167
" Shirley.....	167
Mattice, Alexander.....	184
" N. Alexander.....	184
Maxham, George Lionel.....	146
" Georgiana.....	146
May, Annie.....	187
Maynard, Catherine Augusta.....	168, 169

	PAGE
Maynard, Elias French.....	168
" Ellen M.....	183
" Elmira.....	169
" Hiram Abiff.....	169
" Mary Jane.....	168
" Oscar Hartwell.....	169
" Xenophon John.....	168, 169
Mayo, Frank W.....	169
McAlease, Bertha M.....	188
" Caroline.....	188
" Catharine Ann.....	187, 188
" Corinne Valteau.....	188
" Daniel.....	187
" Deming Geron.....	188
" Dorothea B.....	188
" Eugene W. V.....	188
" Helen.....	188
" Hubert J.....	188
" James.....	187, 188
" John.....	187, 188
" John B.....	188
" Monica M.....	188
" Olive Irene.....	188
" William Valteau.....	187
McAllister, —.....	192
" James Dorsey.....	192
" John Shanley.....	192
" Wilfred.....	192
McCaughy, Mary Louise.....	78
" Paul Alter.....	78
" Vaughan.....	78
" Vida.....	78
" William Franklyn.....	78
" William Franklyn, Jr.....	78
McClung, Etta.....	145
McCoy, Ella.....	150
McCulloch, Frederick Fisher.....	184
" John.....	184
" John Clyde.....	184
" Mida Marguerite.....	184
" Orvel James.....	184
" William Elisha.....	184
McCullough, Sallie L.....	130
McDonald, Kate.....	140
McGannell, Elizabeth.....	183
McGee, Anna.....	52
" Loretta.....	52
" James.....	52
McIntyre, Harriet.....	130
McKim, Rebecca Woods.....	189
McKinnon, Anne M.....	235
McMahon, Madeleine Vera.....	165
" Oscar.....	165
McManus, Harrison.....	76
McMullen, John.....	193
McNulty, Albert.....	100
" Allan Bertram.....	100
" Donald Stuart.....	100
" Dorothea Noël.....	100

	PAGE
McNulty, Eleanor Susan.....	100
" Frank Pendleton.....	100
" George Kneeland.....	100
" Henry Augustus.....	100
" John Archibald.....	100
" Mary Bard.....	100
McVickar, Anna.....	91, 99, 101
" Elizabeth Hoffman.....	101
" Frances.....	91, 99, 101
" Henry.....	91, 99
" Henry Whitney.....	101
" John.....	91, 99
" John Bard.....	101
" Mary.....	91, 99
" Phyllis.....	101
" Samuel Bard.....	91, 99
" Sarah Bard.....	91, 101
" Susan Johnstone.....	91, 101
" William Augustus.....	91, 101
" William Bard.....	101
Mead, Agnes.....	169
" Charles Allen.....	169
" Daisy.....	169
" Joel Dayton.....	169
" Mary Augusta.....	51
Meadows, Mary Elizabeth.....	46
" Robert John.....	46
Meagher, Michael.....	192
Mecklem, Erma.....	93
Meister, William.....	75
Mercer, Catharine M.....	180
Merrill, Benjamin.....	130
Merriman, Hannah Maria.....	194
Merritt, Mary E.....	55
Merry, Agnes Maynard.....	168
" Edith.....	168
" Norman.....	168
Meyers, Cornelius.....	176
" Morley.....	186
Miles, Blanche.....	171
Millar, Agnes.....	181
" David.....	181
" Edith Valteau.....	181
" Ralph.....	181
" Roger Alexander.....	181
Miller, Althea Florence.....	170
" Charles Edward.....	74
" Edward K.....	74
" Elizabeth Vaughan.....	74
" Ernestine.....	170
" Gilbert.....	180
" John Milton.....	74
" Mansell.....	74
" Marguerite Keyser.....	170
" Mary Louise.....	101
" Walter Kith.....	170
" William.....	170
Ming, Alexander.....	153

	PAGE
Ming, Edward.....	133
" John.....	155
Minnis, Huldah.....	184
Mitchell, Ethel May.....	181
" George Edward.....	181
Moland, Charles Alfred.....	72
" Charles Cowperthwaite.....	72
" Dorothy S.....	72
" Florence May.....	72
" William Greenough.....	72
Money, Florence Garwood.....	139
" John T.....	139
" William Valteau.....	139
Montgomery, Mary.....	164
Montross, Ann.....	175
Moore, Albert.....	194
" Benson.....	198
" Curzon Foster.....	198
" Frank.....	194
" Jane, Mrs.....	150
" John.....	194
" John Reginald.....	198
" Leonard.....	194
" Levi.....	198
" Mary.....	164
" Maude.....	194
" Nettie.....	194
" Oliver.....	194
" William.....	194
Moran, Bard.....	99
" Charles A.....	99
" Charles Blake.....	99
" Elizabeth Blake.....	98
" John E.....	187
" Merle V.....	187
" Rosalie Bard.....	99
Mordecai, Margaret Lane.....	157
Morden, Daniel B.....	187
" Frances Augusta.....	183
Morel, Anita Valteau.....	156, 158
" Anne.....	156, 157
" Anne Harriet.....	156, 157
" Calhoun Tyler.....	156, 157
" Charles Harris.....	156
" Charles William.....	156
" Edward.....	156
" Elizabeth Valteau.....	158
" Ellen.....	157
" Emily Elizabeth.....	156, 157
" Frances Anne.....	156, 158
" Frances Calhoun.....	156, 158
" Frances Matilda Von Eihmen.....	158
" Francis Burton.....	156, 158
" Harriet.....	156
" Henry.....	156
" James Seagrove.....	156, 158
" James Seagrove, Jr.....	158
" John.....	157

	PAGE
Morel, John Thomas.....	156
" Josephine Seagrove.....	156, 157
" Lawrence James Gilmartin....	156, 158
" Louisa.....	156
" Louise Charlotte.....	158
" Louisiana Jefferson.....	156
" Margaret.....	156, 157
" Mary.....	156, 158
" Mary Pendleton.....	157
" Peter Henry.....	156, 156, 158
" Philip Rossignol Lachicotte.....	158
" Sarah Herminie Browne.....	158
" Susan Eliza.....	156
" Susan Pendleton.....	156, 157
" William.....	156, 157
" William Fauconnier.....	156, 158
" William Wilson.....	156, 157
Morgan, Effie Elizabeth.....	106
" Elizabeth B.....	106
Morria, Alfred Chester.....	52
" Alfred W.....	52
" Allen Percival.....	52
" Arthur B.....	99
" Laura Adelaide.....	52
" Robert Harrington.....	52
Morrison, Ann Eliza.....	148, 150
" Caroline Bliss.....	150
" Catharine Ann.....	148, 152
" Clara Le Mai.....	148, 151
" Clarinda Margaret....	147, 148, 149
" Clark.....	147, 149
" Edmund Carlyle.....	147, 148
" Edward Valteau.....	150
" Edwin Hills.....	150
" Emma Henrietta.....	150
" Eugene Joseph.....	148, 152
" Fannie McMahon.....	148, 150
" George.....	140
" Georgia Antoinette.....	148, 151
" Irene Sierra.....	148, 152
" James Douglass.....	150
" John Atkinson.....	140
" John Clitz.....	147, 148, 152
" John Le Maire.....	148, 152
" Joseph.....	147, 148, 150
" Joseph Eugene.....	148, 151
" Joseph Valteau.....	150
" Josephine.....	148, 152
" Josephine Rathbone..	147, 149, 152
" Juliette Ada.....	140
" Laura.....	150
" Lionel George.....	140
" Margaret Mason.....	148, 152
" Martha Rathbone.....	148, 151
" Marvil Christie.....	140
" Mary B.....	140
" Mary Jane.....	148, 149

	PAGE
Morrison, Mary Josephine.....	152
" Mary Place.....	148, 152
" Mary Rose.....	148, 152
" Pitcairn.....	147, 148, 150
" Richard Rundle.....	140
" Robert Arthur.....	140
" Robert Leonard.....	143
" Rupert Ernest.....	140
" Samuel James.....	147, 148
" Stickler.....	148, 152
" Susan Kay.....	150
" Susan Le Maire.....	148, 149
" Susie Green.....	150
" Walter Kiersted.....	148, 152
" William.....	148, 149
" William Christie.....	150
" William Valteau.....	147, 148, 149
" William Valteau, Jr.....	148, 150
Morse, Elizabeth Breese.....	98
Morton, Alice Elvira.....	171
" Clarence.....	171
" Edward Kirtland.....	171
" Harry Maynard.....	171
" John Fuller.....	171
" Joseph B.....	171
" Joseph Genet.....	171
" Mary.....	171
" Mary Ann.....	191
" Walter F.....	171
Moss, Jessie Bright.....	130
" Maggie Sue.....	130
" Mary Josephine.....	130
" Thomas Edward.....	130
" Thomas Edward, Jr.....	130
Moulton, Emily.....	106
Muirson, —.....	102
Muldowney, Ellen.....	171
" John.....	171
" Mary.....	171, 172
" Michael.....	171
Mullen, Emma.....	75
" Harriet E.....	75
" William A.....	75
Mullison, Henrietta B.....	73
" William H.....	73
Munday, Deborah.....	164
Murray, Allan.....	146
" Blanche.....	146
" Cecil Verney.....	146
" Denis.....	146
" Edith.....	146
" Ethel.....	146
" Evaline.....	146
" Gordon Cannon.....	146
" Mary Adelaide.....	146
" Maud Mary Georgine.....	146
" Ray.....	146
" Ruby.....	146

	PAGE
Murray, Willie.....	146
Naething, Charles Frederick.....	170
" Foster Stebbins.....	170
" John Berkeley.....	170
" Lloyd Melville.....	170
" Minnie Louise.....	170
" Rose Marie.....	170
Nelson, Charlotte.....	94
Neville, Irene.....	151
" William.....	151
" William Rector.....	151
Newman, Emily Henrietta.....	182
Newton, Anna Maria.....	166
Nicholl, Ernest Vincent.....	169
" Harry Finch.....	169
" Harry Wynne.....	169
" Ivy Maud.....	169
" John H.....	169
" Katherine.....	169
" Margaret Augusta.....	169
" Maynard Charrington.....	169
" Vincent.....	169
Nichols, Ellen.....	130
Normand, Judith.....	2, 3
North, Sadia.....	195
Noyes, H. A.....	188
O'Brien, Jane.....	172
Oest, William.....	96
O'Ferrall, Charles F., Jr.....	151
Ogden, Ann.....	154, 155
" George.....	154
Oler, Susan.....	75
Oliver, Clara Virginia.....	75
Opperman, Emma.....	170
Owens, Charles Wesley.....	144
" William Oliver.....	144
Paden, Annie.....	143
" Charles Valteau.....	142
" David.....	143
" Margaret Rathbone.....	143
" Nina Elizabeth.....	143
" Sophia.....	143
" William Byron.....	142
" William Doremus.....	143
Palmer, Sarah.....	72
Paramus Church.....	25-28
Parcot, Michelle.....	208
Parker, —.....	168
" Thomas.....	168
Partridge, John.....	50
Pasquereau, Charles.....	4
" Isaac.....	4
" Louis.....	4
" Madeleine.....	28
" Magdalene.....	4

	PAGE
Pasquereau, Pierre.....	4
Patterson, Georgie Ann.....	134
Pearson, Amos.....	180
" Blanche Kate.....	180, 181
" Catharine Blanche.....	180, 181
" Edith Louise.....	181
" Edward Charles.....	180, 181
" Ella.....	181
" Ella T.....	186
" Emma A.....	186
" Emma Sara.....	180, 181
" Ernest Willard.....	181
" Eva May.....	180, 181
" Franklin.....	181
" Herbert Leslie.....	181
" Hildebrand Valteau.....	180, 181
" James Lycurgus.....	180, 181
" James Rockwell.....	186
" Lemuel.....	186
" Lura Annetta.....	186
" Maria.....	186
" Martha C.....	186
" Mary L.....	186
" Peter Audley.....	186
" Peter Valteau.....	180, 181
" Raymond Whitmore.....	181
" Samuel Washington.....	186
" Saunders Isaac.....	180, 181
" William Emery.....	180
Pearson, John.....	193
Pegg, Charles T.....	171
Pendleton, Anna Pierce....	102, 103, 105, 106
" Anne.....	106
" Angeline Gaylord.....	105
" Arvid.....	106
" Charlotte.....	103, 106
" Edmund.....	103, 106
" Edmund H.....	102, 103, 105
" Edmund Johnson.....	105
" Elliott Hunt.....	105
" Emma Gaylord.....	105
" Frances Jones.....	103, 106
" Francis Key.....	104, 105
" George Hunt.....	103, 104, 105
" Harriet Holabird.....	105
" Isabella Eckstein.....	105
" James Muirson.....	102, 103
" Jane Frances Hunt.....	104, 105
" Jesse Hunt.....	103, 106
" John Bard.....	102, 103
" Lucy Gaylord.....	105
" Martha Eliza.....	103, 104
" Mary Cornelia.....	106
" Mary Lloyd.....	104, 105
" Nathaniel.....	102, 103, 106
" Nathaniel Greene....	102, 103, 105
" Richard Elliott Hunt....	103, 105
" Susan Bowler.....	105

	PAGE
Pendleton, Susan Louisa	103
" Thomas Gaylord	105
" William L. Marcy	106
Pennock, Walter R.	184
Peppers, Eliza	174
Perry, Edith Hazel May	182
" Herbert Clifford	182
" Philip	182
" Philip Leighton Blake	182
Pers, Phoebe	54
Peters, Ethel Mary Georgiana	146
" Henry	146
" Henry Beryl	146
" Henry Edward	146
" Joseph	146
" Lewis Herbert	146
Peterson, Ann	191
" Archibald	191
" Bertha Jane Charlotte	191
" Edward	191
" Horatio	191
" Jennie	191
" Manley	191
" Mary	191
" Wallace	191
" William	191
" William Robert	191
Petit, —	169
Pfeffer, Joseph	130
Philip, Susan	193
Pierce, John	102
Pilkington, Elizabeth	174
Piper, Ernest	198
Pogue, Adelaide C.	129
Pollock, Georgie Ann	133
Porter, Margery	195
Pote, Abraham Lincoln	75
" Amanda Cornelia	75
" Arthur Wesley	75
" Catharine	75
" Edwin	75
" Elizabeth	75
" Emma	75
" Elva	75
" George	75
" Hannah	75
" Harriet	75
" Henry	75
" Henry Y.	75
" Howard	75
" John West	75
" Mary Jane	75
" Matthias	75
" Matthias H.	75
" Matthias H., Jr.	75
" William Wallace	75
Potter, Martha	184
" Miranda	185

	PAGE
Powell, Emily Gaylord	105
" Nathalie	105
" Nathan	105
Powers, Belle	136
" Colonel Frank	136
" Mary Valteau	136
Price, Albert Melancthon	189, 190
" Andrew Valteau	189
" Anna Maria	189, 190
" Arthur Valteau	190
" Charlotte Ann	189
" Cornelius Valteau	189, 190
" Donald Weston De Mille	190
" Ella Catharine	189, 190
" Emma May Florence	189, 190
" Florence Marie	190
" Frank De Mille	189, 190
" Harold Warnica	190
" Ida Muriel	190, 191
" Jacob	74
" Jacob, Jr.	74
" Jane Susannah	189, 191
" Maria Esther	189, 190
" Mary Elizabeth	189, 191
" May Louise	190, 191
" Minetta Emily	189
" Norman Wellington	189, 190
" Peter Holton	189, 190
" Phoebe Catharine	189, 191
" Reginald Burrows	189, 190
" Sarah Ann	74
" Thomas	189
" Thomas Wilberforce	189, 190
" Weston Andrew Valteau	189, 190
" Willard De Mille	190
" William	189, 190
" William M.	74
Prime, Annie Rhodes	96
" Cornelia	95
" Edward	95, 96
" Nathaniel	95
" William Bard	95, 96
Prior, —	138
Pritchett, James	155
" Mary Eliza	155
Purdy, Elizabeth Johnstone	93
" James Souveraine	93
Quigley, James Madison	78
Quinn, Charles	165
" William	165
Ramsay, Matilda M.	76
Ramsey, Annetta	142
" John P.	142
" John Rathbone	142
" Margaret	142
Randall, Adelaide V.	196

	PAGE
Randall, Annie Jane Anderson.....	184
" Ansel B.....	184
" David Avery.....	184
" Flora.....	196
" George M.....	52
" Mary Elizabeth.....	184
" William Valteau.....	52
Rankin, Burton Stanley.....	186
" Calvin Spencer.....	186
" Carrie Maud.....	186
" Geraldine.....	186
" Samuel Schermerhorn.....	186
Rathbone, Abraham.....	141
" Agnes.....	144
" Agnes Viola.....	145
" Anna.....	141, 142, 143
" Annabelle.....	144
" Anna Bernice.....	143
" Anna Maria.....	141
" Annie Marie.....	143, 145
" Archibald Moodie.....	145
" Camden.....	142, 143
" Castella Francis.....	143, 145
" Charles.....	141
" Charlotte.....	138
" Clarence Atkinson.....	144
" Doremus.....	142, 143
" Edward.....	142
" Edward Braidon.....	143
" Edward Clayton.....	143, 145
" Edward Francis.....	141
" Effie Sylvania.....	144
" Eleanor.....	141
" Eleanor Elizabeth.....	141
" Eleanor Sophia.....	138, 145
" Eliza.....	141
" Elizabeth.....	143
" Francis Vinton.....	142, 143, 144
" Francis Waite.....	141
" Glenwood.....	145
" Guy Brown.....	143, 145
" Harold Lansing.....	143, 145
" Hudson C.....	145
" J. Castella.....	138, 141
" Jeannette Falconer.....	143
" Jennie May.....	145
" John Atkinson.....	143, 144, 145
" John Atwood.....	144
" John Castella.....	141
" John Castella, Jr.....	141, 142
" John Peter.....	141, 142
" John Valteau.....	138, 142, 143
" John Valteau, Jr.....	142, 143
" Juliette.....	138, 139, 141, 143
" Justine.....	144
" Luella.....	142
" Maine.....	145
" Mamie Juliette.....	143, 145
" Margaret Westervelt.....	142

	PAGE
Rathbone, Marguerite.....	143, 145
" Marguerite Louise.....	143
" Maria.....	142, 143
" Marjorie Marie.....	145
" Martha.....	141, 142
" Martha, 2nd.....	141
" Martha Mahala.....	144
" Martha Ming Valteau.....	143, 145
" Mary.....	142
" Mary Atkinson.....	142, 143
" Mary Brown.....	138, 140, 143, 144
" Mary Eliza.....	141
" Mary Helen.....	145
" Melvina Elnora.....	143, 144
" Mildred Irene.....	145
" Monroe.....	143
" Monroe Jackson.....	145
" Nina Agnes.....	145
" Pansy.....	144
" Paul Francis.....	145
" Peter Doremus.....	142, 143
" Reese.....	144
" Rhoda.....	142
" Robert Cameron.....	141
" Rose Marie.....	141
" Samuel Brown.....	138, 143, 144, 145
" Samuel Brown, Jr.....	143, 144
" Sophia.....	142, 143
" Sophia Eleanor.....	145
" Stella Anna.....	141
" Susan.....	141
" Valteau.....	143, 144
" Valteau, Jr.....	145
" Van Allen Doremus.....	143, 145
" Virginia.....	144
" Vivian Reymann.....	144
" Waldo Gay.....	145
" Walter.....	141
" Walter Grant.....	144
" William Francis.....	145
" William Paden.....	144
" William Palmer.....	138, 141
" William Van Allen.....	138, 145
" William Vinton Grant.....	143, 145
Rattray, —.....	189
" Allan Caton.....	189
" Ethel Gray.....	189
Rawson, Delphine de Normandie Bard ..	107
" Edward Stephen.....	107
Reagan, Anna Maria.....	194
Rebman, Loraine T.....	75
Rector, Irene Morrison.....	151
" Lydia Marion ..	151
" Pitcairn Morrison.....	151
" Thomas.....	151
Redner, Clara.....	187
" Edgar.....	187
" Frederick.....	187

	PAGE
Redner, Maud.....	186
Reed, Alfaretta.....	185
" David.....	165
" Florence.....	165
Reese, Blanche.....	73
" Carrie.....	144
Reilley, Julia.....	167
Relf, Estelle Hentz.....	158
Renaud, Marie.....	233
Renshaw, Fannie.....	151
" Frank Gale.....	151
" Frank Saltmarsh.....	151
" Georgia.....	151
Rescola, Capt.....	147
" Mary.....	148
" Susan.....	147
Reveness, Ann.....	164
Rhineland, T. J. Oakley.....	96
Richardson, Carl V.....	181
" George Ellerby.....	182
" James.....	181
" Margaret Althea.....	182
" William.....	181
Riddle, Pink.....	145
Ridgway, Amy.....	80
" Charles Burr.....	80
" Charles Keen.....	79
" Edith.....	80
" Elsie.....	80
" Florence.....	80
" Henrietta Brown.....	79
" Hudson Burr.....	79, 80
" John Chapman.....	80
" John Young Day.....	79, 80
" Louisa Vaughan.....	80
" Mary Hort.....	79
" William.....	79
Riggs, Alfred Randolph.....	129, 130
" Bright.....	129
" Charlotte.....	130
" Clinton Levering.....	129
" Clinton Levering, Jr.....	129
" Elizabeth Lauman.....	130
" Emily Symington.....	130
" Francis Graham.....	129, 130
" Henry Griffith.....	129, 130
" Jesse Bright.....	129
" Lawrason.....	129, 130
" Marian Cromwell.....	129
" Marie Bright.....	130
" Mary Bright.....	129
" Mary Lawrason.....	130
" Richard Cromwell.....	129
" Thomas Dudley.....	129, 130
" Thomas Dudley, Jr.....	130
" William Pickersgill.....	129
Rightmeyer, Clinton.....	182

	PAGE
Rightmeyer, Deborah Washburn.....	182
" Emma Alberta.....	182
" Frances Louisa.....	182
" Gordon.....	182
" Grant.....	182
" Harrison.....	182
" Isabella Christine.....	182
" Joseph.....	182
" Joseph Hector.....	182
" Stanley Dalton.....	182
" Willet Corey.....	182
Risley, John.....	168
Ritter, W. Harry.....	74
Robbertsen, Magdalena.....	183, 163
Robbins, Maude.....	101
Roberts, Edna Browning.....	129
" George.....	129
" William.....	129
" William J.....	129
Robinson, George.....	189
" Lillian May.....	189
" Margaret Jane.....	189
Roblin, James.....	186
Rockafellow, Francis A.....	181
Roderick, Alice R.....	174
Rogers, Ann Pendleton.....	107
" Anna Pendleton.....	107
" Archibald.....	103, 107
" Archibald, 2nd.....	103, 107
" David Ogden.....	107
" Edmund Pendleton.....	103, 107
" Elizabeth.....	107
" Ellen Habersham.....	107
" Emily.....	107
" Florence Hide.....	107
" Frances Maria.....	107
" Henry Pendleton.....	107
" Herman Livingston.....	107
" James Bullock.....	107
" James Muirson.....	107
" Jean Bard.....	107
" John Bard.....	107
" John Shilleto.....	107
" Julia Clayton.....	107
" Julianna.....	107
" Julia Anne.....	103, 107
" Nathaniel Pendleton.....	103, 106, 107
" Philip Clayton.....	103, 107
" Rae Habersham.....	107
" Robert Coleman.....	107
" Susan Bard.....	103, 108
" Virginia.....	107
" William Coleman.....	107
Ross, Anna Maria Virginia.....	126
" Bertha Allean.....	185
" James David.....	126
" James Dunlap.....	126
" James Henry.....	185

	PAGE
Ross, Mary Irene.....	185
" Zeeta Mildred.....	185
Rowe, Ann.....	179
Rowland, Annie Merry.....	194
" Daniel Wells.....	194
" Emma.....	76
" Howard.....	76
" Ida Jane.....	194
" Joseph Charles.....	76
" Leonore.....	76
" Lizzie Mahala.....	194
" Minnie Emma.....	194
Rudir, Clara Maude.....	150
" Edwin Colville.....	150
" John Harry.....	150
" John T.....	150
" Margaret Helen.....	150
Rulon, Mary.....	71
Rushmore, Lily.....	171
Russell, Annette.....	141
" Charles.....	198
Rutan, Cornelius.....	164
" Cornelius J.....	164, 176
" Margaret.....	164, 176
" Prudence.....	193
" Rachel.....	164, 176
Ruttan, Edith.....	180
" Gertrude.....	180
" Sidney A.....	180
" Stella E.....	180
" Walter.....	180
Ryder, Abbia Ann.....	196
" Alpheus.....	196
" Earl.....	196
" Edith.....	196
" Ethel.....	196
" Francis C.....	196
" Frank.....	196
" Glen.....	196
" Hadley.....	196
" Horatio.....	196
" Howard.....	196
" Hubert.....	196
" Mabel.....	196
" Mary.....	196
" Melissa Eve.....	196
" Warren.....	196
Ryerson, James J.....	173
Sails, Marshall.....	193
Salisbury, Arthur.....	196
" Belle.....	136
" Francis.....	196
" Lester.....	196
" Lewis.....	136
" Marjorie.....	136
" Mary Valteau.....	136
" Samuel.....	136

	PAGE
Sallons, Elizabeth.....	182
Sammis, Martha.....	175
" Sarah Rusco.....	176
Sanderson, William John.....	194
" Saffie.....	194
Sands, Arthur.....	96, 97
" Arthur Nicholas de Nully.....	96
" Charles Edwin.....	96
" Charlotte Foulke.....	96
" Edith Cruger.....	96
" Edwyn.....	96
" Ferdinand.....	96
" John Augustus.....	96
" Joseph.....	96
" Joseph Foulke.....	96
" Letitia Lee.....	96
" Louis Joseph.....	96
" Lydia Beekman.....	96
" William Ferdinand.....	96
Sanford, Edward I.....	93
Sarvis, Letitia Patterson.....	167
Satterwhite, Elizabeth January.....	127
" Henrietta.....	129
Saunders, Adam.....	180
" Elizabeth.....	180
" Hildebrand Valteau.....	180
" Isaac.....	180
" Maria.....	180
Sawyer, Isabella.....	128
Schenck, Anna Pendleton.....	106
" Bard Pendleton.....	106
" Dorsey.....	106
" Ernest.....	106
" Eunice Morgan.....	106
" George Elliott P.....	106
" Grace Fitz-Randolph.....	106
" Ida Zutphen.....	106
" Nathalie P.....	106
" Nathalie Pendleton.....	106
" Nathaniel Pendleton.....	106
" Noah Hunt.....	105
" Pendleton.....	106
" Roelof.....	106
" Susan Bowler.....	106
" Spotswood D.....	106
Schmid, Althea.....	170
" Ernestine.....	170
" Xavier Mozart.....	170
Schott, George W.....	152
" Georgina Emma.....	152
" Walter.....	152
Schuchardt, Elizabeth.....	98
Schultz, Luke.....	43
Schwaabe, Matilda Von Eihmen.....	158
Scofield, Fannie Eugenia.....	95
Scott, Edith.....	92
Scoughton, Annice May.....	46
" Annie Rebecca.....	45

	PAGE
Scoughton, Fay Winona.....	46
" George Washington.....	45
" Henrietta.....	45
" Irma Grace.....	46
" John.....	45
" John Cornelius.....	45
" Laura Virginia.....	45
" Mary Elizabeth.....	45
" Merle Eugenia.....	46
" Roy Bard.....	46
" Sherman Sloan.....	46
" Theodore Augustus.....	45, 46
" Una Elise.....	46
" Veda Blanche.....	46
" William Eugene Harold.....	45
Semple, Hannah Jackson.....	76
" John West.....	76
" Maria Louisa.....	76
" Robert.....	76
" Robert Hutchinson.....	76
Sexsmith, Adam Henry.....	182, 183
" Alma I.....	183
" Anna Elizabeth.....	182, 183
" Blanche C.....	182
" Charles Wesley.....	182, 183
" David.....	182, 183
" Elfeda Mae.....	183
" Emerson Valteau.....	183
" Ida Jane.....	182, 183
" Jessie L.....	182
" John Fletcher.....	182
" Kate Loretta.....	182, 183
" Lottie Ermina.....	182
" Lyman S.....	182
" Margaret Alice.....	183
" Millard Fillmore.....	182, 183
" Rodman Francis.....	182
" Sanford.....	182, 183
" Stillman Noris.....	182
Shafer, Jennie Lee.....	128
Shannon, Emma Champlain.....	73
" Francis Vaughan.....	73
" Griffith Watt.....	73
" John Edward.....	73
" Kelker Edward.....	73
" Leland Wesley.....	73
Sharp, Charles Compton.....	79
" Daniel Compton.....	79
" Francis Hort.....	79
Sharpe, Charles.....	182
" Edgar.....	182
" Gertrude.....	182
" Lewis Edgar.....	182
" Muriel.....	182
Sharpless, Alice Brown.....	79
" Charles Griffith Thomas.....	79
" Eugene Le Roy.....	79
Shilleto, Mary.....	107

	PAGE
Shorey, Malcolm Cameron.....	190
Sickels, Abraham.....	175
" Abraham Van Orden.....	164, 176
" Eliza Jane Wilkins.....	174
" Hendrick.....	164
" Henry.....	164, 175
" Henry, 2nd.....	164, 175
" Isaiah.....	164, 174
" Jesse H.....	175
" Jesse S.....	175
" Jesse Sammis.....	175
" John.....	164, 174
" John Wesley.....	175
" Lizzie.....	175
" Maria.....	164, 174
" Maria, 2nd.....	164, 175
" Maria L.....	175
" Maria Louisa.....	175
" Martha.....	175, 176
" Mary.....	164, 174, 175, 176
" Rebecca Sammis.....	175
" Sally Ann.....	164, 176
" Samuel.....	164, 176
" Sarah.....	175
" Sarah Amelia.....	175
" Sarah E.....	175
" Sybil.....	175, 176
" Theodore.....	175
Sierra, Irene Maria.....	148
Sinclair, W. S.....	140
Slater, Nettie Maud.....	198
Sleeper, Emma.....	53
Slidell, Catharine.....	176
" Jane.....	176
" Joshua.....	176
Smedberg, Charles G.....	130
Smith, Adelaide M.....	75
" Arthur.....	173
" Bertha Morrison.....	149
" Catharine Ann.....	173
" Catharine Claudia Lois.....	173
" Clara Valteau.....	173
" Daniel P.....	173
" Ella Louise.....	173
" Hazel.....	173
" Helen.....	75
" Helen Valteau.....	149
" Herbert Lacy.....	53
" Howard.....	173
" Jeannette Emma.....	75
" Jesse Bright.....	129
" John.....	145
" John Edward.....	149
" Joseph.....	149
" Joseph Harold.....	149
" Katherine.....	169
" Kenneth.....	173
" Lee H.....	53

	PAGE
Smith, Mary Turpin.....	129
" Norman.....	173
" Sarah K.....	127
" Susan Kay.....	149
" Thomas.....	129
" Thomas J.....	75
" William.....	129
" William C.....	129
" William Valteau.....	173
" Winchester Ballou.....	173
" Winchester K.....	173
Smootz, Augustus.....	53
" Catharine.....	53
" Christine K.....	53
" John.....	53
" Nathaniel F.....	53
Snedecor, Catharine A.....	173
" Charlotte A.....	173
" Dora.....	173
" Etta.....	173
" George.....	173
" Hattie L.....	173
" Henry.....	173
" Mabel.....	173
" Robert.....	173
" Walter.....	173
" Walter Valteau.....	173
Snyder, Augusta Wilhelmina.....	170
" Edith.....	186
" Edward Lawrence.....	74
Soby, Jane.....	180
Soper, Janet.....	187
Sorré, Marie.....	208
Southgate, Anna.....	128
" Butler Turpin.....	128
" Edward L.....	128
" Edward Lush.....	128
" Elinor Parker Bancroft.....	128
" Elizabeth Harwood.....	128
" Eva.....	128
" Evan Dosier.....	128
" Frances Percival.....	128
" Hubbard.....	128
" Mary Osborne.....	128
" Philip Bancroft.....	128
" Sarah Valteau.....	128
" Thomas Butler.....	128
Spencer, Dora May.....	187
" Elwood.....	187
" Freeman S.....	187
Sperry, Henry Muhlenberg.....	80
Spofford, Alva.....	193
St. Clair, Eleanor Wallace.....	55
" Sarah.....	55
" Romeo W.....	55
Stafford, Jessie A.....	182
Stander, Harriet.....	195
Steele, Allen D.....	180
" Mary J.....	180

	PAGE
Steele, William B.....	180
Steen, Alexander Early.....	151
" Charles Morrison.....	151
" Fannie Rector.....	151
Stickler, Mary.....	148
Stiles, Sally.....	139
Stinson, Edith Valteau.....	139
" Robert J.....	139
" Robert Money.....	139
Stites, Mary Hamilton.....	72
" May Virginia.....	72
" Thomas Dunn.....	72
" Thomas Hamilton.....	72
Stokely, Elizabeth.....	141
Strong, Sarah W.....	167
Stout, Anna Maria.....	59, 70, 76
" David.....	56, 57, 58, 176
" Elizabeth Byles.....	59, 67, 68, 71
" Hannah Bloomfield.....	59, 69
" Herman.....	56, 58-67
" John.....	56
" Margaret.....	176
Stuart, David Christopher.....	185
" Floyd.....	185
" Lela Clair.....	185
" Mary Ann.....	185
" William.....	75
Summers, Charlotte Jeanne.....	46
" William.....	46
Sumner, Charles B.....	95
Supplee, Harriet Lee.....	79
Surrick, Mary.....	76
Sweeney, Ann Jane.....	192, 193
" John Cahill.....	192, 193
" Mary.....	192
" Mary Helen.....	192, 193
" Thomas.....	192
" Thomas Gay.....	193
" Thomas Michael.....	192, 193
Sweet, Lovisa.....	189
Sweeting, —.....	189
" Ada Beatrix.....	189
" Cora Marie.....	189
Swilley, Anna Amelia.....	170
Switzer, Minnie.....	188
Symmes, Samuel.....	136
Symons, Felicité Mercant.....	158
" Frances Margaret.....	158
" Henry Francis.....	158
" Henry Rickod.....	158
" James Seagrove Morel.....	158
" Jane Philippa.....	158
" Louisa Morel.....	158
" Zoe Hamilton.....	158
Symington, Charlotte Morris.....	129
Taggart, Charles Frederick.....	188
" Frederick G.....	188

	PAGE
Taggart, Grace Ethel.....	188
" Laura Evelyn.....	188
" Harold J. M.....	188
Taylor, Carrie.....	75
" Ellwood Morris.....	78
" Emma.....	75
" Herminie.....	75
" John.....	75
" Marcus D.....	181
" Mary Ella.....	75
" Sarah E.....	167
" Vera May.....	181
" William Henry.....	75
Teft, Belle.....	140
Terrill, Aura.....	144
Thomas, —.....	172
" Louise.....	171, 172
" Ellen.....	172
" Estelle.....	172
Thomson, Emma.....	74
" Herman Stout.....	70, 74
" Jane.....	70, 75
" Peter.....	69
Thompson, Angeline De Witt.....	71
" George Leland.....	51
" Irene.....	152
" Mary Evelyn.....	142
" William.....	152
Tice, G. Delmer.....	186
" Minnie.....	186
Tiffany, —.....	100
Tilt, Garret.....	149
" Garret Edward.....	149
" Josephine Kay.....	149
Todd, Ida Waterman.....	150
Townsend, Phoebe Jane.....	187
Trowbridge, Edith St. Clair.....	167
Tubbs, Elijah Alan Sprague.....	195
" Jeanne Marguerite.....	195
Tucker, Ida Elizabeth.....	192
Tudor, —.....	129
Tugleston, Adele.....	173
Turpin, Anna.....	129
" Anna Cornelia.....	127, 130
" Bancroft.....	130
" Chambers.....	130
" Charles Sawyer.....	128
" Charlotte.....	129
" Dorothy.....	128
" Edward Augustus.....	127, 128
" Edward Bancroft.....	127, 128
" Emma Smith.....	127
" Eva Belle.....	129
" Frances B.....	128
" Frank.....	129
" Frank Blair.....	128
" Harriet.....	130
" Harriet Carolina.....	127, 130

	PAGE
Turpin, Horatio Harris.....	126, 127, 129, 130
" Howard.....	129
" Jennie.....	128
" Jesse Bright.....	128
" Julia.....	130
" Katherine Bancroft.....	129
" Kathryn.....	128
" Louise.....	128
" Mann Satterwhite.....	129
" Margaret Anna.....	130
" Mary Antoinette.....	130
" Mary Bright.....	130
" Mary Elizabeth.....	128
" Mary Elizabeth James.....	127, 129
" Mary Ellen.....	129
" Mary Frances.....	129
" Mildred Jefferson.....	129
" Maurice Langhorne.....	127, 128
" Osborne.....	130
" Percival Bell.....	129
" Percival Butler.....	128
" Peterfield.....	127, 128, 129
" Philip Bancroft.....	128
" Philip Butler.....	129
" Philip Osborne.....	127, 128, 129
" Sallie.....	130
" Sarah Hawkins.....	128
" Sarah Virginia.....	127, 128
" Teresa.....	129
" Teresa Langhorne.....	127, 128
" Thomas Butler.....	129
" Thomas Jefferson.....	127, 128, 130
" Thomas Jefferson, 2nd.....	127, 130
" Virginus.....	129
" Virginus Americus.....	127, 130
" William.....	127, 128, 129
" William Henry.....	127, 129
" William Montgomery.....	129
Tyler, Frederick W.....	75
Tyson, Miss.....	158
Underwood, Nellie.....	196
Unplaced Items.....	234, 235
Usher, Lizzie.....	194
Valckenier, Rebecca-Jacqueline.....	1
Valleau, Abbie Kezia.....	185
" Adelia.....	46
" Agnes.....	181
" Alanson Stanley.....	183
" Alberta.....	186
" Amy Lucas.....	51
" Andrew.....	47, 60, 185
" Andrew Louderback.....	165
" Andrew Zabriskie.....	179, 187, 188, 189
" Angeline.....	184
" Ann.....	164, 171, 179, 183, 187, 234

	PAGE
Valleau, Ann Maria.....	164, 165, 172
" Ann Priscilla.....	50
" Anna Louisa.....	139
" Anna M.....	173, 174
" Annatie Magdaleen.....	41
" Anne.....	134, 155, 156, 208, 210, 232
" Anne Magdalene.....	41, 42
" Annie.....	174, 185, 186
" Antoine.....	207
" Archibald John.....	188
" Arnaud.....	232
" Arthur.....	174, 183
" Augusta.....	174
" Beniah Archibald.....	146
" Benjamin.....	234
" Bernard Rice.....	172
" Bertha Estelle.....	139
" Bessie Borden.....	165
" Bessie Vera.....	188
" Betsy Ann.....	179, 191
" Carl Frederick.....	188
" Carlton.....	189
" Carrie.....	168
" Catharine, 163, 176, 179, 180, 187, 189	
" Catharine Ann.....	172
" Catherine.....	208
" Cecil Egerton.....	185
" Charles.....	211, 232
" Charles Frederick.....	188
" Charles Lozier.....	173, 174
" Charlotte.....	46
" Charlotte Amelia.....	172, 173
" Charlotte Christiana.....	179, 191
" Christine.....	179, 182
" Christine Allen.....	51
" Christopher German.....	187, 188
" Clarence.....	186
" Clarence Campbell.....	185
" Claude Burton.....	146
" Clinton Monteith.....	172
" Cornelius.....	177, 179, 184, 185
" Cornelius Price.....	188
" David.....	134, 146
" David Andrews.....	188
" David Andrews, Jr.....	188
" Deborah Jane.....	185
" Dora.....	186
" Dorwin.....	186
" Dudley.....	187
" Edith.....	181
" Edith Grace.....	189
" Eleanor May.....	139
" Eleanor Suzanne.....	138, 139
" Eli Stanley.....	186
" Elisabeth.....	212
" Eliza Mahala.....	179, 184
" Elizabeth.....	46, 47, 206, 207
" Elizabeth Julia.....	146

	PAGE
Valleau, Elizabeth Lucas.....	52
" Ella.....	185
" Ellen.....	171
" Ellen Juliet.....	146
" Elmer.....	183
" Elva Clara.....	185
" Elvira Adelaide.....	174
" Emily Mead.....	51
" Emma.....	165, 187
" Eric Harold.....	188
" Erma.....	189
" Ernest Wellington.....	185
" Esaie.....	208, 225
" Esaie, Sieur de la Prée.....	208
" Ethel.....	183
" Etienne.....	208, 209, 232
" Etienne, Jr.....	232
" Eva.....	189
" Eva Elizabeth.....	185
" Everett.....	187
" Family.....	207-234
" Fauconnier.....	133, 134, 135, 138, 139
" Flora Irene.....	185
" Florence.....	174, 189
" Florence B.....	188
" Frances M.....	173, 174
" Francis Thomas.....	46
" Frederick.....	234
" Frederick Douglass.....	146
" Frederick W.....	189
" Frederick William.....	146
" Free love.....	164, 172
" Free love, 2nd.....	164, 173
" Gabriel.....	208
" Gardner.....	136
" George.....	168, 186, 189
" George Edgar.....	183
" George Ernest.....	188
" George Percy.....	174
" George Peter.....	44, 46
" George Peter, 2nd.....	46
" George Zabriskie.....	181
" Georgiana.....	146
" Gerald.....	186
" German W.....	189
" Gertrude Van Riper.....	174
" Gordon Drummond German, 187, 188	
" Grace Evelyn.....	139
" Grant.....	186
" Guy Armour.....	146
" Hattie.....	234
" Hazel.....	187
" Helen.....	50, 53
" Helen Bartow.....	51
" Henri.....	234
" Henrietta Ming.....	139
" Henry.....	172
" Henry Ambroise.....	234

	PAGE
Valleau, Henry Joseph.....	235
" Henry M.....	235
" Henry Wesley.....	136, 138, 139
" Hester.....	164, 171, 176
" Hildebrand.....	177, 179, 180, 183
" Hiram.....	184, 186
" Hortense.....	181
" Ida Lucretia.....	186
" Ida M.....	189
" Irvine.....	184, 187
" Irving.....	168
" Isabella.....	146
" Isaiah....	29, 163, 164, 168, 172, 173 174, 227
" Isaiah Delin.....	164, 172
" Jacob.....	47
" Jacques.....	210
" James.....	47
" James Smith.....	184, 185
" Jane....	163, 172, 176, 179, 180, 191
" Jane Ann.....	181
" Jane Eliza.....	183
" Jane Elizabeth.....	50
" Jane Kissam.....	51
" Jane Lucas.....	52
" Jean.....	208
" Jeanne D.....	185
" Jesaiias.....	163
" Jesias.....	163
" Jesse Potter.....	184
" Jesse Wellington.....	185
" John... 44, 46, 47, 136, 137, 146, 164 168, 171, 174, 187, 189	
" John Dorwin.....	185
" John Henry.....	44, 45, 46
" John Henry, 2nd.....	44, 45
" John McChesney.....	174
" John McChesney, Jr.....	174
" John Ming.....	138, 139, 146
" John R.....	235
" Joseph George.....	146
" Josephine.....	146
" Josephine A.....	188
" Julia.....	165
" Julia Frances.....	174
" Kenneth.....	186
" Laura.....	187
" Lillian May.....	188
" Louise.....	181
" Lowell.....	168
" Lucretia.....	47
" Lucy Coral.....	185
" Lucy Emily.....	184
" Lydia Jane.....	184, 185
" Mabel.....	46
" Mabel S.....	165
" Magdalena.....	47
" Magdalene.....	30, 31, 49, 134, 147

	PAGE
Valleau, Magdalene, 2nd.....	134, 154
" Magdelaine.....	210, 212
" Manley.....	184
" Margaret.....	134
" Margaret Ann.....	184, 185, 186
" Margaret Wilhelmina.....	188
" Marguerite.....	54, 56, 153
" Marguerite Haynes.....	174
" Maria.....	165
" Marie.....	186, 187, 208, 210, 211
" Martha.....	134, 155
" Martha Irene.....	184, 185
" Martha Jane.....	186
" Martha Ming.....	136, 138, 139
" Martha Miranda.....	185
" Marthe.....	208
" Mary, 47, 48, 134, 136, 147, 164, 168 171, 177, 179, 180, 187, 189, 191 202, 232	
" Mary A.....	165
" Mary Adelaide.....	183
" Mary Catharine.....	184, 187
" Mary Elizabeth.....	44, 45, 46, 51
" Mary Ellen.....	172
" Mary I.....	235
" Mary Jane.....	188
" Mary Louisa.....	50, 52
" Mary Magdalene.....	108, 109 110-126, 159
" Michael.....	171, 172
" Ming.....	136, 138, 145
" Myrtle.....	183
" Oakland W.....	189
" Parker.....	165
" Paul.....	209
" Pearl.....	183
" Pearl Gertrude.....	185
" Peter... 29, 30, 44, 45, 108, 131, 132 133, 163, 164, 168, 177, 178, 179 181, 184, 187, 227	
" Peter F.....	234
" Peter Houseworth.....	172
" Peter Rutan.....	164, 172, 173, 174
" Peter Theodorus.....	43-56
" Peter William.....	184, 185
" Petrus.....	177
" Philip Edwards.....	188
" Phoebe.....	179, 180, 186, 187
" Pierre.....	208, 209, 211
" Pierre Henri.....	234
" Pieter Theodorus.....	30
" Priscilla.....	46
" Rachel.....	174
" Rachel Borden.....	165
" Ralph Allen.....	183
" Robert Blanchard.....	146
" Robert Brotherton.....	165
" Robert Sumter.....	139

	PAGE
Valleau, Rosealthea	181
" Ross Harold	183
" Roy.....	186
" Samuel..... 47, 136, 164, 165, 172	173, 234
" Samuel, 2nd	47
" Sarah	164, 168, 174, 179, 180
	232, 234
" Sarah Catharine.....	183
" Sarah Louisa	50, 165
" Servas.....	208
" Sophie S.....	165
" Steven Cummins.....	47
" Styles.....	185, 186
" Susan.....	134, 155
" Susan Barclay.....	50
" Susannah..... 29, 179, 182, 228	
" Suzanne..... 80, 163, 177, 212	
" Theodore.....	51
" Theodore Andrew.....	50
" Theodore Augustus.....	44, 46
" Theodore Burke..... 49, 50, 51	
" Theodorus.....	47, 49
" Thomas.....	164, 172
" Thomas Barclay.....	50
" Thomas Brodie.....	165
" Thomas Marshall.....	173, 174
" Thomas Parker.....	164, 165
" Tryphena.....	136
" Vinal B.....	181
" Walter.....	46
" Wilford.....	185
" Willet.....	184, 186
" William... 50, 51, 134, 135, 136, 149	164, 165, 172, 179, 184, 185, 187
	188, 234
" William Blanchard.....	138, 145
" William Dorney.....	146
" William Fauconnier.....	136
" William Gladstone.....	185
" William John.....	188
" William Neil.....	235
" William Prior.....	146
" William Rathbone.....	138, 139
" William Smith.....	172
" William W.....	172
" William Wallace.....	173, 174
Valo, John	234
Vallo, Josia.....	163
" Jesaias.....	133, 163
Vallue, Sarah	234
Van Blaricomb, Adelbert.....	183
" Cecelia Estella.....	194, 195
" David.....	195
" David Wesley.....	194, 195
" Deborah.....	195
" Della Belle.....	183
" Edna.....	195

	PAGE
Van Blaricomb, Elizabeth Ann.....	196
" George P.....	198
" Gerald Yerez.....	195
" Giles.....	194
" Helen Victoria.....	194, 195
" John Benson.....	195, 196
" John Wesley.....	183
" Julia Ann.....	195, 196
" Mary.....	195, 196
" Peter Benson.....	194, 195
" Phoebe.....	183
" Phobe Jane.....	195, 196
" Richard Clayton.....	194, 195
" Rufus Percy.....	196
" Ruth.....	195
" Ruth Amelia.....	194, 195
" Sarah Emily.....	194, 195
" Shelomi.....	195
" Sidney.....	195, 196
" Thomas Byrow.....	194
" William Burnham.....	194, 195
" William Edgar.....	195, 196
Van Der Beek, Elizabeth.....	141
Van Dusen, Charlotte Firth.....	75
" Clarence Harding.....	75
" Elaine Remington.....	75
" Harriet Pote.....	75
" Helen Loraine.....	75
" Jennie.....	75
" Jessie Oliver.....	75
" John.....	75
" John Brehaut.....	75
" John Hampden.....	75
" John Ruhland.....	75
" Lavinia.....	75
" Thomas Davidson.....	75
" Washington.....	75
" William Haigh.....	75
Van Hoesen, Isabella Lucy.....	78
Van Raust, Eda.....	47
Van Slycke, Perry.....	189
Van Voorhees, Abraham.....	54, 55
" Annatie.....	54, 55
" Elizabeth.....	54, 55
" Eveline.....	54, 55
" Hannah Eliza.....	54, 55
" Henrietta Valleau.....	54, 55
" Margaret Ann.....	54, 55
" Mary A.....	54, 55
" Theodore Valleau.....	54, 56
Van Winkle, Godwin.....	140
" Henry.....	140
" Mary.....	140
" Munson.....	140
" Peter Godwin.....	139
" Rathbone.....	140
Vaughan, Anna Maria.....	71, 76
" Anne Maria.....	76, 78

	PAGE
Vaughan, Caroline Brognard.....	76, 78
" Charlotte.....	73
" Cornelia Burke.....	71, 80
" Davis Griffith.....	78
" Eliza.....	71, 79
" Elizabeth.....	71, 80
" Elizabeth Byles.....	72
" Elizabeth Van Hoesen	78
" Ellen Entwistle.....	73
" Emeline.....	71, 79
" Emeline Brown.....	76, 78
" Esther Ball.....	68, 73
" Frances Maria Southgate.....	68, 74
" Griffith.....	68, 72, 73
" Herman Stout.....	68, 72
" Horace Binney.....	76, 78
" Horace Binney, Jr.....	78
" Jacob Keen.....	71, 76
" Jacob Keen, Jr.....	76, 78
" John.....	70, 71
" John Alexander.....	76
" John Alexander, 2nd.....	76, 78
" John Entwistle.....	73
" John Norris.....	68, 72, 73
" Joseph Norris.....	72, 73
" Louisa.....	71, 79
" Marian Marshall.....	78
" Mary Bryan.....	68, 71, 72, 73, 78
" Mary Elizabeth.....	78
" Mary Emerick.....	72, 73
" Mary Frances.....	72, 73
" Mary Wardell.....	73
" Matilda M.....	78
" Matilda Ramsay.....	76
" Rheinhard.....	73
" Rheinhard Kahmar.....	72, 73
" Robert Burton.....	72, 73
" Teunis Whitbeck.....	78
" William Hamilton.....	72, 73
Veazie, Evelina.....	51
" Helene.....	51
" Levena.....	51
" Otis.....	51
" Samuel.....	51
" Theodore H.....	51
" Vesta.....	51
" Waldemar.....	51
" Zuba.....	51
Vernon, —.....	189
" Dorothy Valteau.....	189
Videti, Maria Louisa.....	172
Vincent, —.....	186
Wallace, Elizabeth Ann.....	54
" Emeline.....	54, 55
" Ellen Vreedenburgh.....	54, 55
" Henrietta Mary.....	54
" James.....	54

	PAGE
Wallace, James Edward.....	55
" James Heary.....	54
" Margaret.....	54
" Marguerite.....	55
" Mary Ann.....	55
" Sarah Collister.....	54
" William Pers.....	54, 55
Walmaley, Judith.....	74
Wanamaker, Maria.....	185
Ward, Samuel B.....	106
Warnica, Ida Nancy.....	190
Warren, William Dalton.....	104
Watson, Charity Ann.....	185
Watt, Alice Esther.....	74
" Cornelia.....	73, 74
" Elizabeth Vaughan.....	73
" Griffith Vaughan.....	73
" John May.....	73
" Ida May.....	74
Waudby, Elizabeth M.....	190
Way, Byron.....	186
Webb, —.....	159
Webster, Frances Everetta.....	149
" Mary.....	181
Weeks, Joseph.....	136
Weideman, Margaret Vaughan.....	72
Weideman, Mary Bryan.....	72
" Thomas.....	72
Weldon, Mary Antoinette.....	130
" Perry.....	130
" Richard.....	130
" Virgil Gibson.....	130
" Thomas Jefferson.....	130
Wells, Daisy Florence.....	107
West, Angeline Hamilton.....	76
" Anna Maria.....	70, 76
" Emma Price.....	76
" George Ackerman.....	80
" George Washington.....	76
" George Washington, Jr.....	76
" Hugh.....	70
" John Hood.....	70, 76
" Washington Hugh.....	70, 75
Wheat, Emma.....	168
" Harriet.....	168
" Hayden.....	168
" James.....	168
" James B.....	168
" John Rhue.....	130
" Moss.....	130
" Palmer.....	130
Whicher, Louis.....	129
White, Alice.....	105
" Ambrose.....	105
" Clarence.....	173
" Clinton Morris.....	173
" Elliott Pendleton.....	105
" John Flavell.....	105

	PAGE
White, Lucy Pendleton.....	105
" Marion Valleau.....	173
" Nathaniel Pendleton.....	105
" Robert W.....	173
Whitloch, Eliza W.....	175
Wicks, Gracie May.....	45
" Laura Etta.....	45
" Sumner Freemont.....	45
Wilkie, Allen Hamilton.....	52
" Anna.....	52
" Edward Augustus.....	52
" Frederick Allen.....	52
" Georgia Louisa.....	52
" Marie Madeleine.....	52
" Mortimer.....	52
" Mortimer Valleau.....	52
" Valleau.....	52
Williams, Benson.....	194
" Dorothy Livingston.....	108
" Eleazar.....	194
" Eliza Bellamy.....	156
" George Herbert.....	108
" Jane.....	194
" Lucy.....	194
" Samuel.....	194
" Walter.....	194
Williamson, Alice Bernard.....	104
" May.....	103
" Mary.....	92
Wilson, Ann.....	156
" Jane Susannah.....	156
" Mary Ann.....	167
" Stephen.....	167
Wiltbanks, Annie Theresa.....	195
Winch, Sarah B.....	150
Wolfraim, Eva.....	194
" Lizzie.....	194
" Mabel.....	194
" William Henry.....	194
Wood, Albert Edgar.....	182
" Albert Smith.....	182
" Ann L.....	184
" David.....	51
" Davietta.....	51
" Edna H.....	184
" Eliza Mahala.....	182
" Elizabeth Jane.....	183, 184
" Geo. A.....	184
" Geo. W.....	182
" Gilbert Miller.....	183, 184
" Horatio Nelson.....	183
" Hortense Jane.....	183, 184
" Jessie E.....	184
" Lela Mabel.....	182
" Leslie Vernon.....	182
" Mary Ann.....	182
" Nellie C.....	184

	PAGE
Wood, Netta Ethel.....	182
" Reginald Roy.....	182
" Sarah.....	194
" Sarah Elizabeth.....	182
" Victoria Elizabeth.....	182
" William.....	182, 183
Woods, Charles Morrison.....	150
" Helen Louise.....	150
" Robert Lawrence.....	150
" Robert Lawrence, Jr.....	150
" William Henry.....	150
Wotherspoon, Katharine.....	107
Wright, Allie.....	95
Wyam, Alonzo.....	51
" Almeda L.....	51
" Bessie B.....	51
" Elsie.....	51
" Neta.....	51
Wyatt, Charles Handfield.....	100
" Eliza Kneeland.....	100
" Frances.....	100
" John McVickar.....	100
Yerez, Lulu Blanche.....	195
Young, Belle Louise.....	152
" Charles De L.....	152
" Florence.....	152
" Josephine.....	152
" Margaret.....	78
" Montague Ainslee.....	152
Zabriske, Andries.....	177
Zabriskie, Andrew.....	177
" Charles F.....	147
" Christian.....	147
" Christian Brevoort.....	149, 153
" Elias Brevoort.....	149, 152
" Jannetie.....	177
" Juliette.....	149, 153
" Samuel.....	149, 153
" Zayda Justine.....	153
Zimmermann, Agnes de Saumarez.....	92, 93
" Arthur Crosby.....	92, 93
" Charles Frazier.....	92
" Charles Frederick.....	92
" Cyrus Johnstone.....	92
" Eleanor Josephine.....	92
" Francis Johnstone.....	92
" Frederick.....	92
" George De Lisle.....	92
" Howard Duane.....	92
" Isabella Frazier.....	92
" John Johnstone.....	92
" Mary Williamson.....	92
" Paul Gerhard.....	92
" William Frazier.....	92

001 28629

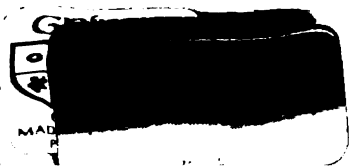


WYING

89069301273



B89069301273A





b89069301273a